

with the Commentary Pañjika of Prajñakaramati.

Darbhangā : Mithila Institute, 1960.

(Buddhist Sanskrit Texts, 12).

Input by members of the Sanskrit Buddhist Input Project.

With kind permission of the Digital Sanskrit Buddhist Canon Project

of Nagarjuna Institute, Nepal

and University of the West, Rosemead, California, USA

(www.uwest.edu/sanskritcanon)

Sastra section, text no. 54

The transliteration emulates the conventions of Nagari script.

Therefore, many word boundaries are not marked by blanks.

STRUCTURE OF REFERENCES (added):

Bca_nn.nn = Bodhicaryavatara_pariccheda.verse

Bcp nn = pagination of ed.

Revisions:

- 2020-07-31: TEI encoding by mass conversion of GRETIL's Sanskrit corpus

Text

santidevaviracitah bodhicaryavatarah / prajñakaramativiracitaya
pañjikakhyavyakhyaya samvalitah /

// om namo buddhaya /

1. bodhicittanusamsa nama prathamah paricchedah /

sugatan sasutan sadharmakayan pranipatyadarato 'khilamsca bandyan /
sugatamajasamvaravataram kathayisyami yathagamam samasat //
bca_1.1 //

..... akhilamsca bandyaniti kalyanamitraprabhrtinam /
sugatamajasamvaravataramiti abhidheyakathanam / kathayisyamiti
prayojanabhidhanam / sambandhapratipadanapadam tu na vidyate,
samarthyadeva tu sa pratipattavyah / yathagamamiti
svatantryapariharapadam / samasaditi punaruktatapariharavacanam / iti
samudayarthah / avayavarthastu ucyate / sugatanityatra gatasabdena
sarvaprthagjanebhyo bhagavatam vyavacchedam darsayati, tesam
samsarantargatatvat, bhagavatam tu samsaravinirgatatvat /
susabdastu prasastadyarthatrayavrttivisistam suga..... /
tenayamarthah- prasastam yatha bhavati evam madhyamapratipada
klesadyavaranaprahanam gatah sugatah / anena
prahanasampattirukta / yadi va / prasastam
sarvadarmanihsvabhavatattvam gata adhigatah sugatah / anena
adhigamasampadupadarsita / ya[di va].....tirthikasastrbhyo
bhagavatam visesascopadarsito bhavati /
tesamatmadibhavabhiniavesavasat prasastagamanabhavat /
atmadinam ca pramanabadhitatvat / samsarapratipaksatvacca
aprasastam gamanam / apunaravrttya va gatah, punarjanmano
ragadina hamkarasuddhaya ahamkarabijasya avidyayah

sarovatha prahanat sugatah / anena
strotaapannasakrdagamibodhisattvebhyo 'pi bhagavatam viseso
darsitah / tesam prasastagamane 'pi sarvadhatvaprahanat
punaravrttisambhavat / nihsesam vasarvavasanaya api
kayabagbuddhivaigunyalaksanayah
svayamadhigatamargoktavapatavasya va sarvatha prahanat sugatah /
etavata sampurnagamitvam bhagavatam pratipaditam / anenapi
anagamisravakapratyekabuddhebhyo
bhagavatamasadharanagunatvamaveditam /
tesam.....kayavagbuddhivaigunyasya
svadhigatamargoktayapatavasya ca sambhavat / evam ca
buddhatvamasasagunasarasamasadharanamaparayogibhih sugatasabdena
khyapitam / tanevambhutan sugatanadaratah paramaprasadena
pranipatyeti (bcp 2) namaskrtya sugatatmajasamvaravataram
kathayisyamiti sambandhah / kimbhutan? sasutaniti / sutasca
muninamiha labdhapramuditadibhumayo bodhisattva eva grhyante /
tesameva atra adhikrtatvat / taih saha / anena visesanena
aryasamghasya namaskaro 'ntarbhavitah / aparam
visesanamahasadharmakayaniti / sarvapa [dvimu]kto bhagavatam
svabhaviko dharmakayah / sa eva ca adhigamasvabhavo dharmah /
samuhartho va kayasabdah janakayo balakaya iti yatha / tena
pravacanasyapi grahanam / tena saha / anenapi dharmasya namaskaro
'ntarbhavitah iti / ratnatrayanamaskaro 'yamityu[ktam bhavati] //

nanu buddhaddharmo dharmatasca ariyasamgha iti kramah / tat kimiti
buddhanantaramaryasamghah, tadanu dharmah iti vyatikramanirdesah?
satyam / iha slokabandhanurodhad vyatikramanirdeso veditavyah /
yojanattu sugatan sadharmakayan sasutan pranipatyah, iti anukramenaiva
/ na kascidatra dosah / athava / bodhisattvanamapi
adhigatadharmatvadanurupyena dharmakayo vidyata eva / tesamapi saha
dharmakayena namaskaranam pratipadaniyam / te 'pi hi
samadhigatadharmataya sugatatvaniyatah sugataprayah / iti dharmat
purvam nirdesah / iti na kimcidayuktam / kimetaneva? netyaha-
akhilamsca bandyaniti / aparapam samastan vandaniyan
acaryopadhyayaprabhrtinapi / adaratah pranipatyeti / iti
purvardhena sugatadinam namaskrtimabhidhaya aparardhena
abhidheyadini pratipadayannaha- sugatatmajetyadi / atmano jatah
atmajah / sugatanamatmajah jinaputrah, bodhisattva ityarthah /
tesam samvaravataram / samvaranam samvriyate va aneneti
samvarah, bodhicittagrahanapurvakam bodhisattvasiksasamadanam /
tacca yathavasaram vaksyamah / tasya avataram / avatiryate tasmin
va anenetyavataro margah, yena bodhisattvapadapraptau sugatatvamavapyate
/ tam kathayisyami pratipadayisyami / anena granthenetyarthah /
evamanena pratipadyamanatvat samvaravataarah abhidheyamasya,
ayamabhidhanam samvaravatarasya, iti abhidhanabhidheyalakshanah
sambandho 'pyarthah kathitah / tatkathanam ca abhidhanaprayojanam /
paramarthatastu abhidheyasvarupavyutpattireva tatprayojanam / abhidheyasya

punah srutamayyadiprajñotpadanakramena sarvavaravigamad
buddhatvameva prayojanamiti prayojananistha / idam ca
sugatamajasamvaravatarasabde eva antarbhavitam / tadanantamevokteh
/ yadanusamsakathanena ca sucayisyati /

asucipratimamimam grhitva jinaratnapratimam karotyanardham /
[bodhi 1.10]

iti sambandhabhidheyaprayojanani pravrttyangataya pratipaditani /
anyatha anabhidheyadisankaya preksavatamatra pravrttirna syat /
nanu tvaya svatantrayena kathitam kathanam katham
grahisyantityaha- yathagamamiti / agamanatikramena / yathaiva
pravacane bhagavadbhiih pratipaditah, (bcp 3) tatha mayapi
tadarthanativrttya pratipadayitavyah / anena agamat svatantryam
parihrtam bhavati / utsutramidam na bhavatiyarthah /
pravacanarthavagahanamapi ca avakrataya anena atmano darsitam / idamapi
pravrttyangameva / nanu yadi yathagamam kathayitavyah, tarhi agame
eva tadabhilasinah pravartisyante, tatkimanenetyaha- samasaditi /
samksepat / yadi nama agame 'pi kathitah, tathapi tatra
ativistarena nanasutranesu pratipadanat / aham tu
pindikrtya samksepena kathayisyamiti visesah / anena
punaruktamidam bhavatiti parihrtam / ayamapi ca
apravrttyangatapariharah / tasmad
pravrttyangattvadabhidheyadikathanamasamgatam na bhavati- tarhi
pranamakaranamaparthakam / tadapi sreylabhadyarthamabhidhiyamanam
kathamaparthakam?

ayamasyabhiprayahsugatadipranamasamudbhutapunyasambharasamakran
tacittasamtanasya pratanutarapurakrtapapavrtterupasantavighnasya
arabdharthaparismaptirupajayate / samastasadhujanagatamarganugamanamapi
ca anena atmanah prakasitam bhavet /
istadevatadinamaskrtisravanadastikatvasambhavanaya
srotrnamatmagranthe ca gauravamapaditam syat / atra ca
sugatasabdena udbhavitabhagavandunamahatmyasravanat
tadabhilasinah taduparjanapravanamanasah
sugatamajasamvaravataraparijñanaya yatnavantah asmin pravartante /
idamabhimatadevatadipranamaphalam / etena idamapi- yena
yadabhimatamabhipretam kartum, sa tadeva karotu nanyat / anyakarane
aprastutabhidhanamatiprasangasca syat / tadayamapi
samvaravatarakathane krtabhiprayah
kimaprastutamistadevatadipranamam karoti?
praguktadosadvayaprasangaditi yaducyate, tadapi nirakrtam bhavati,
tadupayogasya varnitatvat naprastutabhidhanam / yat prakrtopayogi
tadvaktavyam nanyat, ityatiprasango nastiti sarvam sustham //

nanu agamanatiriktam samksepenabhidhiyamanamapi
kathamarthavisesadyabhavadvisesena pravrttyangataya
kasyacidupadeyam syat? tasmadagamadadhikamapi kimcidatra
vaktavyamityasankayaha-

na hi kimcidapurvamatra vacyam na ca samgrathanakausalam mamasti /
ata eva na me pararthacinta svamano vasayitum krtam mayedam // bca_1.2
//

naiva kimcidapurvamaparamagamadatiriktamasmin vaktavyamasti mama /
yasmadarthe va hisabdah / tarhi tadadhikaprameyanabhidhane 'pi
padartharacanaviseso bhavisyati / tasmadapi visesena pravrttih
syaditi / atraha- na ceti / napi
samgrathanamarthapadavin yasavisesah, tatra kausalam naipunyam
mamasti / avadharane va cakarah / yadyevam, kathamasya
pararthopayogitvamiti / (bcp 4) aha- ata eveti / paraprasañjitameva
abhyupagacchati / yasmadapurvam vaktum mama saktirnasti / napi
samgrathanakausalamasti / na ca pararthacintapi / pararthopayuktamidam
bhavatiti vikalpo 'pi me nasti, tatra saktivaigunyat / kimartham
karanaya yatna iti cedaha- khamana iti / atmacittam
sugatmajasamvaravatarabhyasarasena adhikadhikam vasayitum
krtam pranitam maya prakaranamidam / samvaravatarakathanam va
/ atitakalanirdesah antastattvanispannam manasi nidhayeti //

nanu natmartham granthapranayanam drstam, na ca
svayamkrtenaiva atmani visesadhanam, tavatah
samskaravisesasya pragevatmani vidyamanatvaditi / atraha-
mama tavadanena yati vrddhim kusalam bhavayitum prasadavegah /
atha matsamadhatu eva pasyedaparo 'pyenamato 'pi sarthako 'yam // bca_1.3 //

anena granthena va / kusalam subhamanaskaram bhavayitumaradhayitum /
vrddhim yati prasadavegah / uttarottaravardhamanasya
prasannacittasamtanasya pravahavahitaya pravrttih / anena
svarthakaritvamanubhavasiddhamasya nidarsayati / pararthakaritvamapi
lesatah sambhavati iti darsayannaha- atha matsametyadi / atheti
prakrantaropanyase / svarthakaritvamasya tavadanubhavasiddham / yadi
punarmama samanapraktireva kascidanyah pasyedikseta, enam
granthamartham va, ato 'pi pararthopayuktatvadapi sarthakah saprayojano
'yam / pararthopayogasyapi kathamcit sambhavat / anena slokena
nirabhimanatamatmano darsayati //

idanim samvaravatarakatham grahayitumupodhatam racayannaha-
ksanasampadiyam sudurlabha pratilabdha purusarthasadhani /
yadi natra vicintyate hitam punarapyesa samagamah kutah // bca_1.4 //

astaksanavinirmuktasya ksanasya sampattih samagrata / iyam
sudurlabha susthu duhkkena labhyata iti kathamcitprapya /
maharnavayugacchidrakurmagrivarpanopama /

pratilabdha prapta, sa ca purusarthasadhani / purusasya arthah
abhyudayanisreyasalaksanah, tasya sadhani nispadani /
tadangatvat tatra samartheti yavat / yadi ca evambhutayamapi asyam
(bcp 5) na hitam vicintyate, svaparasukhahetuh svargapavargasadhanam

nopadiyate, tada punarapi bhuyo 'pi esa tathagatotpadah
sraddhaksanavimukto manusyabhavah ityayam samagamah samaveso
milanamiti yavat / kutah katham? na kathamcidbhavisyati sudurlabhatvat
/ aksanavasthayam dharmapracicayasya kartumasakyatvat,
ityabhiprayah / yathoktamyagandavyuhasutre
aryajayosmayatanavimokse-

durlabha astaksanavinivrttih / durlabho
manusyabhavapratilambhah / durlabha ksanasampadvisuddhih /
durlabho buddhotpadah / durlabha avikalendriyata / durlabho
buddhadharmasravanah / durlabham satpurusasamavadhanam / durlabhani
bhutakalyanamitrani / durlabho bhutanayanusasanyupasamharah /
durlabham samyagjivitam manusyaloke iti // [gandavyuhasutra 116]

idamevabhisamdhayoktam-

manusyam durlabham loke buddhotpado 'tidurlabhah /
tato 'pi sraddhapravrajyapratipattih sudurlabha //

bodhau cittam drdham sarvasattvanamanukampaya /
sarvaduhyakprasantryartham durlabhanam parampara //

iti //

aksanah punarime-

narakapretatiryāñco mleccha dirghayuso 'marah /
mithyadrgbuddhakantarau mukatastavihaksanah //

iti //

tasmadidanimewa udyogah kartavya iti //

sampratam bodhicittagrahanaya
tatrabilasamutpadayitumanusamsamavatarayannaha-

ratrau yatha meghaghanandhakare vidyut ksanam darsayati prakasam /
buddhanubhavana tatha kadacillokasya punyesu matih ksanam syat
// bca_1.5 //

nisayam yatha jaladagamasamaye meghairbahule tamasi sati saudamani
ksanalavamatramalokayati kimcidvastujatam prakasayati / saivopama
atrapit ityaha- buddhanubhavenetyadi / buddha eva hi bhagavanto
hitasukhopasamharaya sada bhavyabhavyataya
sarvasattvasamtanamavalokayantastisthanti / yada yatra yenopayena
yasmai yam bhavyam pasyanti tada tatra tenopayena tasmai
tamadhitisthanti / abhavyavasthayamupeksya viharanti / iti
tathagatatadhisthanena kathamcidurlabhotpattikatvat / lokasya janasya
punyesu hitasukhahetusu kusalesu karmasu buddhirmuhurtamekam bhavet
/ tatra tasya asthiratvat / anadisamsare lokena akusalapaksasyaiva
abhyastatvat //

(bcp 6) yadi nama evam, tatah kimityaha-

tasmacchubham durbalameva nityam balam tu papasya mahatsughoram /
tajjiyate 'nyena subhena kena sambodhicittam yadi nama na syat //
bca_1.6 //

yata evam, tasmacchubham punyam durbalam samarthyavikalameva,
vidyudunmesaprayatvat ati krsam / nityam sarvakalam / kasya tarhi
atisayavad balamastityaha- balam tviti / samarthyam punarasubhasya
mahat, meghaghanandhakarasadrattvattasya / sughoramatibhayamkaram
narakadiduhkhadayakatvat, sudurjayatvacca / bhavatu nama mahat
samarthyamasya, tathapi tadaparena balavata punyena jesyate, tatha ca
na kacit ksatiriti, aha- tadyadi / tat tadsam mahasamarthyam
jiyate abhibhuyate / anyena itarena / kena? na kenapityarthah / kutah
punarevamucyate? sambodhityadi / samyaksambodhau buddhatve yaccittam
sarvasattvasamuddharanabhiprayena tatpraptyarthamadhyasayena
manasikarah / tadyadi nama na bhavet, mahasamarthyam hi tadaparena
mahiyasa parajiyate suryeneva nisandhakararah / na ca
sambodhicittat pratipakso mahiyanaparah sambhavati / tasmad
tatpratighataya sambodhicittameva upadeyam nanyadityabhiprayah //

ito 'pi sambodhicittamupadeyamityaha-

kalpananalpan pravacintayadbhirdrstam munindrairhitametadeva /
yatah sukhenaiiva sukham pravrdhamutplavayatyapramitañjanaughan //
bca_1.7 //

eko 'ntarakalpah kalpah / vimsatirantarakalpah kalpah /
asitirantarakalpah kalpah / sa ca mahakalpa ityabhidhiyate / tadiha
mahakalpasyaiva grahanam / analpan bahun prathamasamkhyeyantargatan /
pravacintayadbhiih tatparyena paribhavayadbhiih / drstamadhigatam /
munindrairh buddhairbhagavadbhirbodhisattvavasthayam / hitam
sarvarthasadhanayogyam, tadbijabhutatvat / etadeva sambodhicittameva /
katham punaridameva hitamityaha- yata ityadi / yasmat sukham
pravrdham prakarsagatam buddhatvalaksanam / apramitan aprameyan
/ janaughan sattvasamuhan / utplavayati uttarayati
samsaraduhkhamaharnavat / tasmadidameva hitam //

athava / yasmat sukham devamanusyasampattilaksanam / pravrdham
vrddhim gatam / arthat sambodhicittadeva / utplavayati atisayena
samtarpayati / saukaryadadhikataram yadbhavati tadutplavanamucyate /
yatha dadhna vayamutplavita iti saukaryadadhikataram dadhi
bhutamityarthah //

(bcp 7) yadi va / yatah sambodhicittat sukham pravrdhamiti
yojaniam //

katham pravrdhamityaha- sukhenaiyeti / na akrcchrena / na
siroluñcanadina mahata kastena / tatha hi bodhicittasamvaradeva
bodhisattvo 'mitapunyajñanasambharat pravardhamano
devamanusyasampattih sukhamadhigacchan sattvaneva adhikataram
tabhiih samtarpayati / yadvaksyati-

evam sukhatsukham gacchan ko visidetsacetanah /
bodhicittaratham prapya sarvakhedasramapaham //
iti // [bodhi. 7.30]
nanu bhagavatamapi maitribaladijatakesu [jatakamala-8]
mahadduskaram sruyate / tat katham sukkenaiva sukham pravrdhamiti?
naisa dosah / yatah utpadyameva parahitasukhadhayakam dukkham
svaparayoh / krpatmabhiih / sukhomeva tadsam dukkham
paradukhadukkhinam dhimatamiti pratipadayisyate //

asmadapi svaparahitahetutvadbodhicittam na parityajyameveti
darsayannaha-

bhavadukhasatani tartukamairapi sattvavyasanani hartukamaih /
bahusaukhyasatani bhoktukamairna vimocyam hi sadaiva bodhicittam //
bca_1.8 //

samsaradukhasatani narakadigatidukhanamasataveditanam
satani aparyantasamuham startukamaih parityaktumicchadbhiih
sravakapratyekabuddhagotrarih / na kevalamatmiyani, lokanam
jatyadidukkhanyapi hartukamairapanetukamairbodhisattvagotrarih / na
kevalam svaparadukkhani hartukamaih, api ca, bahuni sukhanyeva
saukhyani tesam satani devamanusyopapattilabhyani
anubhavitukamaih samsarasukhabhilasukairapi / sadaiva sarvakalam
na vimocyamaparityajyam bodhicittam / svikartavyamityarthah / athava
sambodhikanksinameva visesanani //

asmadapi gunavisesadbodhicittam grahyamityaha-

bhavacarakabandhano varakah sugatanam suta ucyate ksanena /
sanaramaralokavandaniyo bhavati smodita eva bodhicitte // bca_1.9 //

samsara eva bandhanagaram, tatra bandhanam bandho ragadaya eva yasyeti
vigrahah / tadrso varakastapasvi san / udite eva bodhicitte
prathamaram bodhicittasamvaragrahanasamaye / sugatanam suta ucyate,
buddhaputra ityabhidhiyate / ksanena tatsanameva / na
kevalamevamityaha- (bcp 8) sanaramaretyadi / saha naramaraih
manusyadevairvartante ye asuradayo lokah, tesamapi vandaniyo
namaskaranyah stavaniyasca bhavati sma / smasabdena
atitakalabhidyanadbodhicittodayasamaye eva bhutah //

asmadapi gunanusamsadarsanadbodhicittagrahane yatnah karaniya
ityaha-

asucipratimamimam grhitva jinaratnapratimam karotyanargham /
rasajatamativa vedhaniyam sudrdham grhnata bodhicittasamjñam
// bca_1.10 //

amedhyapratimamimam manusyadikalevarasvabhavam taddhatukam
tatsvabhavam / tena samvardhitamityarthah / tam grhitva adaya /
jina eva ratnam, durlabhapratilambhadigunayogat / tasya pratimam karoti
nispadayati bodhicittam / tathagatavigraham nirvartayatityarthah /

kim bhutam? anargham / na vidyate argho mulyam yasyah /
sarvatraidhatukatisayigunatvad gunaparyantaparijñanacca /
tathoktam tam / ata eva rasajatam rasaprakaram /
atyuccavedhakaritvadativa vedhaniyam / kartari aniyah karane va / tat
tadsam / bodhicittam samjña asya rasajatasya /
bodhicittaparavyapadesam / sudrdham grhnata yatha grhitam
punarna calati grhñiteti prapte grhñateti yathagamapathat /
tasmajjinaratnamatmanam kartukamairbodhicittamaharasah sudrdham
grahitavyah / uktam ca aryamaitreyavimokse [gandavyuhasutra 502]

tadyatha kulaputra asti hatakprabhasam nama rasajatam / tasyaikam
palam lohapalahasram suvarnikaroti / na ca tadrasapalam sakyate
tena lohapalahasrena paryadatum lohikartum va / evameva ekah
sarvajñatacittotpadarasadhatuh
kusalamulaparinamanajñanasamgrhitah
sarvakarmaklesavaranalohani paryadaya sarvadarman
sarvajñatasuvarnan karoti / na ca sarvajñatacittotpadarasadhatuh
sakyate sarvakarmaklesavaranalohadibhih paryadatum tatkartum veti
//

bhavagatisu vibhūtikamairapi natra samsayo viparyaso va kartavyah
ityupadarsayannaha-

supariksitamaprimeyadhibhirbahumulyam jagadekarsarthavahaih /
gatipattanavipravasasilah sudrdham grhn ata bodhicittaratnam //
bca_1.11 //

gataya eva pattanani panyadravyakrayavikrayanagarani iha pattanani /
tadvat subhasubhakarmapanyadravyakrayavikrayasthanani gatipattanani /
tesu vipravaso vipravasanameva silam svabhavo yesam te
tathoktah / tesam sambodhanam / he gatipattanavipravasasilah,
sudrdham grhnata bodhicittaratnam / bodhicittameva ratnam ratnamiva
/ yatha cintamanimaharatnam sarvadaridyadurgatiprasamanahetuh, (bcp
9) tatha idamapi bodhicittaratnam / ayamabhiprayah- vanija eva
sukhasampattilabharthino yuyam / atah idameva maharatnam
mahatadarena grhnata / kutah? bahumulyamiti hetupadametat /
yasmadanarghamidam sarvatisayi
laukikalokottarasampattinidanabhutatvat, tasmadidameva
grahyamityarthah / kathamidam jñayata iti cedaha- supariksitamiti /
susthu nirupitam samyan niritamityarthah / kairityaha-
aprimeyadhibhih / aprimeya pramatumasakya dhirbuddhiryesam taih
mahaprajñaih buddhabodhisattvaih / etavata pariksayam
skhalitamapi nasti iti supariksitamucyate / punarapi kimbhūtaih?
jagadekarsarthavahaih / sartham vahayantityan / jagatameka eva
sarthavahah karunavasavartino buddha bhagavanto bodhisattvasca,
taih / yatha khalu vanijam hitahitapraptipariharayorhitaisino
jñanavantasca sarthavaha netaro bhavanti, iti na tatra
visamvadasambhavana, tatha atrapityabhiprayah / tasmadidameva
bodhicittaratnamanargham sudrdham grahyamiti / etacca tatraivoktam-

tadyatha kulaputra yavaccandrasuryau mandalaprabhaya avabhasete /
atrantare ye keciddhana
dhanyaratnajataruparajatapuspadhupagandhamalyavilepanaparibhogah, te
sarve vasirajamahamaniratnasya mulyam na ksamante, evameva yavat
trisvapi adhvasu sarvajñajñanam dharmadhatuvisayamavabhasayati /
atrantare yani kani cit
sarvadevamanusyasarvasattvasarvasravakapratyekabuddhakusalamulani
sasravanasarvani sarvani tani
bodhicittotpadavasirajamahamaniratnasya mulyam na ksamante /
[gandavyuhasutra-500] iti //

idamaparamasadharanamatisayavat kalpataroriva mahatmyamasya
upadarsayannaha-

kadaliva phalam vihaya yati ksayamanyat kusalam hi sarvameva /
satatam phalati ksayam na yati prasavatyeva tu bodhicittavrksah //
bca_1.12 //

kadali yatha palamekavaram datva na punah phalati, tatha
bodhicittadanyadapi kusalam sarvameva kimcideva vipake paripakve na
punah phaladanasamartham bhavati / tavataivasya pariksayat,
vipakasya ca avyakrtataya punah phalanubandhabhavat / bodhicittasya
punarayam visesah ityaha- satatamityadi / sarvakalam phalati
devamanusyopapattisu sukhasampattipradanat ksayam na yati
tadanyakusalavat, sthirasvabhavatvat / pratiksanamanekaprakaraih
subhameghapravahairapuryamanatvacca prasavatyeva tu
bodhicittavrksah, avicchinnasukhasampattiphalaprasavanat,
uttarottaramapara paraganavisesajanacca / bodhicittam vrksa iva /
upamitam vyaghradibhih iti samasah / yasmadevam,
tasmadanuparatamatisayavatsarvasukhasampadah praptukamaih
preksavadbhiridameva grahyam / kathitam caitadaryaksayamatinirdese-

(bcp 10) tadyathapi nama bhadanta saradvatiputra
mahasamudrapatitasyodakabindornastyantara pariksayah paryadanam
yavanna kalpaparyantah iti, evameva bodhiparinamitasya kusalamulasya
nastyantara pariksayah paryadanam yavanna bodhimandanisananam
// iti //

na kevalam sarvasubhasamcayakaranam, akusalapaksaksayaheturapi
bodhicittamiti sardhaslokenaha-

krtvapi papani sudarunani yadasrayaduttarati ksanena /
surasrayeneva mahabhayani nasriyate tatkathamajñasattvaih //
bca_1.13 //

bodhicittagrahanatpurvam krtvapi papani akusalakarmani
narakadisu duhsahaduhkhadayakatvat sudarunani atibhayamkarani
mahanti va yasya bodhicittasyasrayadasrayanat
tadutpadanaraksanavardhanasevanalaksanat uttarati nistarati /
tatsamarthyabhibhavana atikramatityarthah / ksanena ekasminneva

ksane mahatah punyaraseh samuparjanat / tadutpadanamatreña /
kathamivottarati? surasrayeneva mahabhayani balavatpurusasrayena
yatha mahaparadham krtvapi kasciduttarati tadaparadhaphalannirbhayo
bhavati, tatha prakrte 'pi / tadevambhutam bodhicittam katham
kimiti nasriyate na sevyate? ajñāsattvaih
prajñāvikalairmudhajairityarthah / asrayaniyameva tadbhavediti
bhavah / idamapi tatraivoktam-

tadyatha kulaputra surasamnisritah purusah sarvasatrubhyo na
bibheti, evameva bodhicittotpadasurasamnisrito bodhisattvah
sarvaduścaritasatrubhyo na bibhetiti //

aparamapi bodhicittatpapaksayadrstantamaha-

yugantakalanalavanmahanti papani yannirdahati ksanena /

yugantakale pralayasamaye analo bahnih saptasuryodayasamudbhutah yatha
sarvam kamadhatum saprathamadhyanam nirdahati, nihsesam dahati
yatha bhasmapi navasisyate, tadvat papani / kimbhutani? mahanti
sumeruprakhyani mahauravadiduhkhavipakani yad bodhicittam nirdahati
tadvipakopaghatannirmulayati / ksanena nacireña / nasriyate
tatkathamajñāsattvairiti sambandhah karyah // etadapi tatraivoktam-
kalpoddahagnibhutam sarvaduskrtanirdahanataya / patalabhutam
sarvakusaladharmaparyadanakaranataya iti //

nanu krtakarmavipranasavadi bhagavan, tat kathamidamabhidhiyate?
satyamucyate / bodhicittaprasute pratiksanamakasadhatu vyapake mahati
punyaughe 'ntarbhutataya lavanapalopamanyayena aprajñāyamanatvat,
balavata pratipaksena abhibhutavacca, phaladanasamartham
dagdhameva tadityadosah / yadi va nirupayabhisamdhina taduktam-
nabhuktam ksiyate karmeti / idam tu sarvapapanirmulane (bcp 11)
mahanupayah / tatha hi- yada bodhisattvah
sarvasattvanakasadhatu vyapinah sarvaduhkhat samuddhrtya
sarvasukhasampannan karisyamityadhyasayena vicintayati /
purvakrtam ca papam vidusanasamudacaradibhih ksapayati,
tada bodhicittabaladeva tatsamtane papasya kah sadbhavah, yena
codyasyavakasaḥ syaditi sarvam nirakulam / etavata yaduktam-
tajjiyate 'nyena subhena kena iti, tadapi vispastikrtam / anye
punah- aniyata vipakapeksaya sarvametaducyate, niyata vipakasya tu
karmanah kenacitpratiseddhumasakyatvadityahuh //

itthamapi bodhicittamupadeyamityaha-

yasyanusamsanamitanuvaca maitreyanathah sudhanaya dhiman //
bca_1.14 //

yasya bodhicittasya anusamsan svabhavikan gunan amitan apramanan
maitreyanathah bhagavanajitah / kimbhutih? dhiman bodhisattvah /
uvaca uktavan / sudhanaya sudhananamne bodhisattvaya / tatha ca
aryagandavyuhasutre [varnitam-

bodhicittam hi kulaputra bijabhutam sarvabuddhadharmanam /

ksetrabhutam sarvajagacchukladharmavirohanataya / dharanibhutam
sarvalokapratissaranataya / yavat pitrbhutam
sarvabodhisattvaraksanataya / pe..... / vaisravanabhutam
sarvadaridhasamchedanataya / cintamanirajabhutam
sarvarthasamsadhanataya / bhadraghatabhutam
sarvabhiprayapari-puranataya / saktibhutam klesasatruvijayaya //
ityadi vistarah //

nasriyate tat kathamajñasattvaih iti atrapi yojaniyam //

idanim bodhicittasya prabhedam darsayannaha-

tadbodhicittam dvividham vijñatavyam samasatah /
bodhipranidhicittam ca bodhiprasthanameva ca // bca_1.15 //

tat samanantarapradarsitanusamsam bodhicittam dvividham
dviprakaram vijñatavyam veditavyam /
gotrabhumyadiganekaprakarasambhave 'pi katham dvividhamityaha-
samasatah / aparaprakarasambhave 'pi samksepatah idam
dvividhamucyate / dvividhamapi katham? bodhipranidhicittamityekam,
bodhiprasthanamiti dvitiam / bodhau pranidhih, tadeva cittam tatra va
cittam / yaccittam pranidhanadutpannam bhavati
danadipravrttikalam ca, tat pranidhicittam / tadyatha-
sarvajagatparitranaya buddho bhavemyamiti prathamataram prarthanakara
cetana / prasthane cittam prasthanameva va cittam / cittasya
tatsvabhavatvat / purvakamanaskarapurahsaramameva yatah prabhrti
samvaragrahanapurvakam sambhavesu pravartate, tat prasthanacittam
/ iti uktakramena dvaividhyam / iyaneva bhedah iti evakarena
pratipadayati / cakaradvayam parasparasamuccaye / dvayorapi
bodhicittatvam darsayati / tena purvakam bodhicittam na bhavatiti
sankam nirasyati / suramgamasutre adyotpaditasyapi bodhicittasya
buddhatvahetutvabhidhanat / tatha aryagandavyuhe cuktam-

(bcp 12) durlabhah kulaputra te sattvah sattvaloke ye anuttarasyam
samyaksambodhau cittam pranidadhati / tato 'pi durlabhatamaste
sattvah ye anuttaram samyaksambodhimanuprasthitah // iti //

idanimuktameva prabhedamudaharanena vyaktikurvannaha-

gantukamasya gantusca yatha bhedah pratiyate /
tatha bhedo 'nayorjñeyo yathasamkhyena panditaih // bca_1.16 //

yatha kascit purusah abhimatadesapraptaye gantukamah
gamanabhiprayah, na tu punargacchatyeva, anyah punastatpraptaye
prasthito gacchatyeva / yadvadyatha / tayorbhedo visesah pratiyate
avagamyate, tadvattatha bhedo
nanatvamanayorbodhipranidhiprasthanacetasarjñeyah avaboddhavyah
panditairvicaksanaih / katham? yathasamkhyena / svarthe 'pyan
/ praktanam pranidhicittasya nidarsanam pascattanam
prasthanacetasa ityiti samkhyarthah //

tadetat pranidhicittam pratipattivikalamapi samsare mahaphalam
bhagavata varnitamityaha-

bodhipranidhicittasya samsare 'pi phalam mahat /

yadi nama tat pratipattivikalam, tathapi tasya astam tavad buddhatvam,
samsare 'pi devamanusyopapattisvabhavam sukhasampattilaksanam
phalam mahat, anyasmat kusalah brhat / satatam
phalatiyadivisesanavisistatvat / tatha
coktamaryamaitreyavimokse [=gandavyuhasutra-508]-

tadyathapi nama kulaputra bhinnamapi vajraratnam sarvaprativisistam
suvarnalankaramabhibhavati, vajraratnanama ca na vijahati,
sarvadaridyam ca vinivartayati, evameva kulaputra pratipattibhinnamapi
sarvajñatācittotpadavajraratnam
sarvasravakapratyekabuddhagunasuvarnalankaramabhibhavati,
bodhicittanama ca na vijahati, samsaradaridyam ca vinivartayati //

tasmad yo 'pi paramitasu sarvena sarvam sarvatha
siksitumasamarthah, tenapi bodhicittamutpadaniyam /
evamupayapariग्रahena mahaphalatvat /
yathoktamaryapararajavadakasutre-

yasmat tvam maharaja bahukrtyo bahukaranyah, asahah sarvena
sarvam sarvatha sarvada danaparamitayam siksitum, yavat
prajñāparamitayam siksitum / tasmattarhi tvam maharaja evameva
sambodhicchandam sraddham prarthanam pranidhim ca, gacchannapi
tisthannapi nisanno 'pi sayano 'pi jagradapi bhuñjano 'pi
pibannapi, satatamamitamanusmara, manasi kuru, bhavaya /
sarvabuddhabodhisattvapratyekabuddharyasravakaparthagjananamatmanasca
atitanagatapratyutpannani kusalamulanipindayitva tulayitva
anumodayasva agraya anumodanaya / anumodaya ca
sarvabuddhabodhisattvapratyekabuddharyasravakanam pujakarmani
niryataya / niryatya ca sarvasattvasadharanani kuru / tatah
sarvasattvanam yavat sarvajñatāpratīlambhaya
sarvabuddhadharmaparipurānaya dine dine traikalyamanuttarayam
samyaksambodhau parināmaya / evam khalu tvam maharaja pratīpannah
san rajyam ca karayisyasi, rajyākṛtyani ca na hapayisyasi,
bodhisambharamsca paripurayisyasi // ityadikamuktavaha- (bcp 13) sa
khalu punastvam maharaja samyaksambodhicittakusalamulavipakena
anekakṛtvo devesu upaṇṇo 'bhuh / anekakṛtvo manusyesu upaṇṇo
'bhuh / sarvasu ca devamanusyopapattisu adhipatyam karayisyasi /
iti vistarah //

iti caryavikale 'pi bodhicitte navamanyana karya / tasyapi
anantasamsare sukhaprasavanat / yat punah pratipattisaram
bodhicittam tadatitaram vipulaphalameveti siddhamityaha-
na tvavicchinnapunyaṭvam yatha prasthanacetasaḥ // bca_1.17 //
na tu na punah / yatha prasthanacittasya avicchinnapunyaṭvam
nirantarasubhāpravaha vahitvam, na tatha asyeti bhavaḥ //

idameva avicchinnapunyatvam vrttadvayena prasadhayannaha-

yatah prabhrtiyaparyantasattvadhatupramoksane /
samadadati taccittamanivartyena cetasa // bca_1.18 //

tatahprabhrti suptasya pramattasyapyanekasah /
avicchinnah punyadharah pravartante nabhahsamah // bca_1.19 //

yatahprabhrtih yasmadarabhya / na vidyate paryantah iyatta asyeti
aparyantasya akasadhatuvyapinah sattvadhatoh / pramoksane
pramokse sarvaduhyopasamanimite / samadadati taccittam,
samyaksambodhicittam samadaya vartate / katham? anivartyena cetasa
apavrttibhrastena manasa / tatahprabhrti tadadim krtva /
suptasya middhakrantacittasya pramattasya viksiptacittasyapi /
ubhayatrapi sambadhyate / upalaksanam caitat / gacchato 'pi
tisthato 'pi nisannasyapi bhujjanasyapi
murcchadyavasthayamapityadi drastavyam / anekasa iti /
pratiksananamekavaram / avicchinnah punyadharah
nirantarasamtatayah subhavegah pravartante / nabhahsamah
pratiksananamakasadhatupramanah / tasmad pratipattisarena
bodhisattvena bhavitavyam / aryasamadhiraje cuktam-
tasmad pratipattisaro bhavisyami, ityevam kumara siksitavyam / tat
kasya hetoh? pratipattisarasya kumara na durlabha bhavati anuttara
samyaksambodhiriti [samadhi-10] //
avicchinnapunyamtvamasya bhagavataivoktamityupadarsayannaha-

idam subahuprcchayam sopapattikamuktavan /
hinadhimuktisattvartham svayameva tathagatah // bca_1.20 //

idameva aprameyapunyatvam svayameva atmanaiva tathagato buddho
bhagavanuktavan kathitavan / kva? subahuprcchayam
subahuprcchanamni sutre / katham? sopapattikam sayuktikam / kimartham?
hinadhimuktisattvartham / hine sravakapratyekabuddhayane adhimuktih
sraddha chando va (bcp 14) yesam te / te sattvasca / tebhya idam
tadartham / tat prayojanamuddisyetyarthah / tatha hi- ye
aniyatagotrasciratarakalena bahutarasambharoparjanabhita
mahayanaccittam vyavartya laghutarakalena alpatarasambharasadhye
sravakapratyekabuddhayane cittamutpadayanti, tadvayavartanartham
bhagavanupapattimaha //

tamevopapattim vrttadvayena kathayannaha-

sirahsulani sattvanam nasayamiti cintayan /
aprimeyena punyena grhyate sma hitasayah // bca_1.21 //

kimutapatimam sulamekaikasya jihirsatah /
aprimeyagunam sattvamekaikam ca cikirsatah // bca_1.22 //

katipayajananam mastakapidam nasayami mantrena agadena va,
ityevam manasi kurvan apramanena sukrtena asau kalyanabhiprayo
grhito drastavyah / kim punarapramanam samsaraduhkham

pratisattvamapramanasya jagato hartumicchatah / api ca tacchulamapaniya
sarvasattvan sarvagunasamanginah kartumicchatah kimaprimeyam
punyam na bhavati? iti vibhaktiviparinamena yojaniyam / avicchinnah
punyadharah kimuta tasya na pravartante nabhahsama iti / tasmad
yatha sambharabahulyasadhyam buddhatvam, yatha sambharavaipulye 'pi
pratiksanamiti hetuvisesadatraiva mahayane mahanlabhah / ato
nasmaccittamabhayasthane katarataya vinivartaniyamityupadarsitam
bhavati / yadvaksyati-

ksapayan purvapapani praticchan punyasagaran /
bodhicittabaladeva sravakebhyo 'pi sigragah //
iti // [bodhi. 7.29]

yascaivam sarvasattvanam hitasukharthamudyujyate, sa devadibhyo
'pyasadharanagunatvat prasasya ityupadarsayannaha-

kasya matuh piturvapi hitasamseyamidrsi /
devatanamrsinam va brahmanam va bhavisyati // bca_1.23 //

kasya sattvasya / maturjananyah / kasya piturva janakasya / devatanam
somavarunadinam / rsinam va vasisthagotamadinam /
brahmanam va vedhasam / iyamidrsi hitasamsa
hitopasamharamatih yadrsi samanantaram pratipadita bodhisattvasya
bhavisyati iti / astam tavat bhuta bhavati va, bhavisyatyapi naiva
kasyacidbodhisattvamantarenanyasya //

kutah punaretadityaha-

tesameva ca sattvanam svarthe 'pyesa manorathah /
notpannapurvah svapne 'pi pararthe sambhavah kutah // bca_1.24 //

(bcp 15) tesam matradinam svarthe 'pi atmanah krte 'pi esa
manorathah sarvaduhkhamapahartum, apramanagunanadhatum
notpannapurvah abhutapurvah svapne 'pi / astam
tavajjagradavasthayam buddhipurvakamutpannah / pararthe
kadacidutpadyeta ityaha- pararthe sambhavah kutah / atma hi vallabho
lokasya parasmad / tatraiva cennasti, pararthe sambhavanapi kutah?
athava / svapne 'pi pararthe sambhavah kutah iti yojyam //

tadevamasadharanatvam bodhisattvasya pratipadya upasamharannaha-
sattvaratnaviseso 'yamapurvo jayate katham /
yatpararthasayo 'nyesam na svarthe 'pyupajayate // bca_1.25 //

evamatyadbhutamakaritaya durlabhotpadat sattva eva ratnavisesah
apurvah anupalabdhapurvah / ayamiti yadsraguno 'tra kathitah /
jayate katham / kathamityadbhute / kasmad punarevamucyate? aha-
yatpararthe / yasya mahatmanah pararthasayah anyesam
sattvanamuktakramena na svarthe 'pyupajayate ityasmad //

atra ca anye 'pi bodhicittotpadakasya guna vaktavyah / yatha
aryagandavyuhe bhagavata aryamaitreyena sudhanamadhikrtya
udbhavitah / te ca ativistarena sastrakrta siksasamuccaye

darsitasca, tatraiva avadharayitavya //

punarapi bodhicittanusamsadvarena
bodhisattvasyaprameyapunyaatvamaha-

jagadanandabijasya jagadduhkhausadhasya ca /
cittaratnasya yatpunyam tatkattham hi pramiyatam // bca_1.26 //

sarvasattvanam sarvapramodyakaranasya
devadisarvasampattinidanabhutatvat / cittaratnasya bodhicittasya yat
punyam tat kattham hi pramiyatam, kena prakarena nama
samkhyeyatam / ativipulataya pramatumasakyatvat /
etaduktamaryaviradattapariprcchayam-

bodhicittaddhi yatpunyam tacca rupi bhavedyati /
akasadhatum sampurya bhuyascottari tadbhavet //

iti //

yadi nama samanyena nirdesah, tathapi prasthanacittasyeti
drastavyam, tasyaiva prakrtatvat / punarapi tasyaiva visesanamaha-
jagadduhkhausadhasya ceti / sarvapranabhrtam
kayikacaitasikasarvaduikhanivartanataya
sarvavyadhiharanamahagadasvabhavatvat / tadanena
abhyudayanisreyasahetutvam bodhicittasya pratipaditam bhavati / ato
yuktameva asya asamkhyeyapunyaatvamityuktam bhavati //

kattham punaretadyuktamityasankaya pratipadayannaha-

hitasamsanamatreha buddhapuja visisyate /
kim punah sarvasattvanam sarvasaukhyarthamudyamat // bca_1.27 //

(bcp 16) sarvajagatparitrana buddho bhavyamityadhyasayena
asamsanat prarthanat kevalat pratipativikaladbodhicittadityarthah
/ yatpunyam bhavati tadbuddhapujamatisete ityagamadbhavatyeva
punyaskandhaprasavahetuh / iti prathamasya bodhicittasya mahatmyamuktam /
etadapi tatraivoktam-

gangavalikasamkhyani buddhaksetrani yo narah /
dadyatsadratnapurnani lokanathebhya eva hi //

yascaikah prañjalirbhutva cittam bodhaya namayet /
iyam visisyate puja yasyanto 'pi na vidyate //

iti //

kim punah sarvaduikhitajanam sarvaduikhamapaniya
sarvasukhasampannan karisyamityudyogakaranadatisayavat punyam na
bhavati //

nanu hitahitapriptipariharayoh svayameva sattva vicaksanah / tat
kutrudyamasyopayoga iti vrttatritayena pariharannaha-

dukhamevabhidhavanti dukhanihsaranasaya /

sukhecchayaiva sammohat svasukham ghnanti satruvat // bca_1.28 //

yastesam suharankanam piditanamanekasah /
trptim sarvasukhah kuryatsarvah pidascchinatti ca // bca_1.29
//

nasayatyapi sammoham sadhustena samah kutah /
kuto va tadsam mitram punyam va tadsam kutah //
bca_1.30 //

dukhannihsaranabhiprayah pranatipatadibhirakusalah
karmabhih ksudhadidukhapratikaramicchantah / dukhameva
narakadiprapatavedanasvabhavam / abhidhavantitadabhimukhah pravartante
/ dukhameva pravisantityarthah / salabha iva dipasikhamiti / ata
eva sukhecchayaiva sukhabhilasenaiva svasukham ghnanti satruvat /
atmasukhaghataya kathamatmanaiva satravo bhavantiti cet, sammohad
viparyasavasat hitahitapraptipariharayoh pariñānabhavat //

ato yah punyatma akaravatsalah tesam viparyastanam
suharankanam sukhabhilasukanam sarvaso 'labdhasukhanam
piditanam dukhitanam / anekasa iti anekairdukkhasatairbahudha
badhitanam trptimapyayanam sarvasukhah kuryat
kayikacaitasikah / yadi va / anekasah anekaprakaram trptim
sarvasukhah kuryat iti yojaniyam / na sukhatrptimatram janayati,
kim tarhi sarvah pidah samasta dukkha vedanascchinatti ca
samayati ca //

na kevalam dukhaprasantim sukhatrptim ca karoti, nasayatyapi
sammoham, pariñānamapi nivartayati /

apathamidamesa pantha bhayamata ita eta gata masadam /

iti heyopadeyamargaprakasanat / yascaivam paravyasananivartanaparatanno
hitasukhavidhanatatparasca (bcp 17) sarvabhutanam / sadhustena samah
kutah, tena mahatmana tulyah sadhuh kutah? naiva kutascidvidyate
akaranaparamavatsalasvabhavatvat / kuto va tadsam mitram,
hitasukhopasamharapranamanasam paramavisvasasthanam
tadsam tatsamam mitram, suhrt kutah? naiva sambhavati /
punyam va tadsam kutah? evam viharato bodhisattvasya yat
punyamupajayate, tadapi na kenacitpunyena samanam //

krte yah pratikurvita so 'pi tavatprasasyate /
avyaparitasadhustu bodhisattvah kimucyatam // bca_1.31 //

purvam bhayasamkatavyasanesu upakrtamanena ityupakrte sati
pratyupakaram karoti yah, so 'pi tavat prasasyate lokena stuyate
sadhurayamiti / yah punaravyaparitasadhuh
anabhyarthitakalyanopaneta bodhisattvah, kimucyatam
kimaparamabhidhiyatam? tasya prasamsa kartumasakyetyarthah //

drstavyavaharamapeksyapi bodhisattvasya
punyamahatmyamudbhavayannaha-

katipayajanasatradayakah kusalakrdityabhipujyate janaih /
ksanamasanakamatradanatah saparibhavam divasardhayapanat //
bca_1.32 //

parimitasattvanamaharapanamatradanasamadanamadisan punyakarma
ayamiti pujiyate satkriyate janaih satkarmaratairlokaih / tadapi danam
ksanam, na sakalamahah, tadardham va, api tu muhurtamekam /
asanakamatradanata iti / kutsitamasanamasanakam, apranitam bhojanam,
tadeva kevalam tanmatram, tathavidhavyañjanarahitam / tasya danatah
parityagatah / katham? saparibhavam / kriyavisesanametat /
satiraskaram namaskarapurahsaram / hathatsatragaram pravisatah
khatacapetadina prahrtyeti yavat / punah kimbhutah?
divasardhayapanat praharadvayopastambhanat / madhyanhe bhuktva sayam
punaraharanvesanat //

bodhisattvasya punaretadviparitam danamiti pratipadayannaha-

kimu niravadhisattvasamkhyaya niravadhikalamanuprayacchatah /
gaganajanapariksaysayam sakalamanorathasamprapuranam // bca_1.33
//

na vidyate avadhiriyatta / iyadbhayaḥ satahasralaksakotisamkhyebhyo
dasyami, tataḥ param neti na sattvanam ganānaya dadati, kim tu
niravadhisattvasamkhyaya / nāpi niyatakālam, (bcp 18) api tu
niravadhikalām / kalpasatahasralaksakotisatam yavaddasyami,
tataḥ param neti savadhikam na dadati / gaganeti / gaganamiva janah
gaganajanah / yatha akasamaparyantam tatha jano 'pityarthah / yadi
va / gaganam ca janasca te gaganajanah / tesam pariksayah
paryavadanam / yavadakasadhaturyavacca sattva na parinirvrtah
tavadvadhikam / yadvaksyati-

akasasya sthityavadyavacca jagataḥ sthitiḥ / tavanmama
sthitirbhuyat iti / [bodhi. 10.55]

tasmadaksayam, na vidyate ksayah paryanto 'syeti krtva /
ayamabhiprayah- gaganajanapariksaya vadhi yaddanam tadvastuto
'ksayameva, tesam pariksayabhavat / nāpi pratiniyatam vastu, api
tu sakalamanorathasamprapuranam / yadyasyabhimatam tat
sarvamanavadyamabhiprayalhadanakaram
paramapremagauravasatkarapriyavacanapurahsaram pramuditamanasa
anuprayacchato bodhisattvasya kim punah puja na yujyate? tasya sutaram
yujyate iti yojyam / yaduktam narayanapariprcchayam-

na tadvastu upadatyam yasmin vastuni nasya tyagacittamutpadyate / na
tyagabuddhiḥ krameta / yavat ayam amatmabhavaḥ sarvasattvebhya
utsrstah parityaktah, prageva bahyani vastuni / yasya yasya
sattvasya yena yena yadyat karyam bhavisyati, tasmai tasmai
tattaddasyami / tatsamvidyamanam hastam hastarthikebhyo dasyami,
yavat sirah sirorthikebhyah parityaksyami, kah punarvado
bahyesu vastusu / yaduta

dhanadhanyajataruparajataratnabharanahayarathagajavahanagramanagaranigam
ajanapadarajyarastrarajadhanipattanadasidasakarmakarapauruseyaput
raduhitrparivaresu / iti vistarah //

evam ca gunaratnasamuccayasthane parahitasukhavidhanaikaparamamahavrate
bodhisattve svatmahitakamaih svacittam raksitavyam prayatnatah
ityupadarsayannaha-

iti satrapatau jinasya putre kalusam sve hrdaye karoti yasca /
kalusodayasamkhyaya sa kalpan narakesvavasatiti natha aha //
bca_1.34 //

ityevamuktakramena satrapatau sarvada sukhadanapatau jinasya putre
sugatasya sute / bodhisattve ityarthah / kalusam papacittam sve
hrdaye atmacittasamtane karoti utpadayati duratma yah, sa
narakesvavasati iti natho buddho bhagavanaha brute /
upanvadhyaivasah iti karmatve prapte adhikaranavivaksa / kiyad
yavat kalusodayasamkhyaya kalpan / yavatah
ksanamstatsamtane kalusacittamutpadyate, tavatah kalpan
kalusacittaksanasamkhyan narakesu tisthatiti bhavah /
yaduktam prasantaviniscayapratiharyasutre-

(bcp 19) yavanti mañjusrirbodhisattvo bodhisattvasyantike
pratighacittanyutpadayati avamanyanacittani va, tavatah kalpamstena
samnahah samnaddhavyah- vastavyam maya mahanarakesu iti //

nanu tathagatasya dustacittena rudhiramutpadayato navicau
cittotpadanaksanasamkhyaya kalpan avasthitirukta / na tathagatat
kascidadhikatarah sambhavati trailokye / tat kathamidamatidurghatam
niyate? satyam / na khalu yathabhutamasmin naye vastutattvavyavastha /
sarvasya pravacanasya neyanitarthataya vyavasthapanat / na hi kascit
tathagate sadevako 'pi loko dustacittamutpadayitum ksamate /
analpakalpasamkhyaya abhyasena sarvasattvesu maitracittasya
satmibhavat, nasya kaye sastram kramatiti
maitracittasyanusamsakathanat / na ca karmaplutiriha vastuto darsita /
karmavaranasya buddhanam prahinatvat /
tasmadvaineyajanabhisamdhina tadupadarsitam na paramarthatah /
bodhisattvapakare tu buddhatvameva samulopaghatamupahatam bhavet / tatha
ca sadevakasya lokasya arthah upahato bhavet / yathagamamidamuktam /
paramarthamiha bhagavaneva janati / idamuktam ca
sraddhabaladhanavataramudrasutre-

yah kascinmañjusrih kulaputro va kuladuhita va
ganganadivalukasaman stupan vinipatayeddahedva, yascanyah
kulaputro va kuladuhita va mahayanadhimuktasya bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya vyapadakhilakrodhacittamutpadya akrosayet paribhasayet,
ayam tato 'samkhyeyataram papam pravisati / tat kasmaddhetoh?
bodhisattvanirjata hi buddha bhagavantah, buddhanirjatasca stupah
sarvasukhopadhanani ca sarvadevanikayasca / bodhisattvamasatkrtya
sarvabuddha asatkrtva bhavanti / bodhisattvam satkrtya sarvabuddhah

satkṛta bhavanti / ityadi //

yasya punastatra prasannam cittamutpadyate, tasya kiyat
punyaphalamupajayate, ityaha-

atha yasya manah prasadameti prasavettasya tato 'dhikam phalam /
mahata hi balena papakam jinaputresu subham tvayatnatah // bca_1.35
//

yasya punah punyatmano manah prasadamupayati bodhisattve,
prasavettasya tato 'dhikam phalam, tasya prasannacittasya prasavedupajayeta
tato 'dhikam phalam tasmatpurvakapapaphalad bahutaram
punyakarmaphalam vipakavisesat prasavedutpadyeta / yadi va /
tatsamadhi kavipakaphaladhayakam karmaiva phalamucyate /
adhikataraphalajanakam karma upajayate iti yavat / uktam ca
niyataniyatavataramudrasutre-

sacenañjusriḥ dasa sarvalokadhatusu sarvasattva
utpatitakṣa bhavyeḥ parikalpamupadaya / (bcp 20) atha kascideva
kulaputro va kuladhura va tesam sarvasattvanam
maitracittastanyaksini janayet parikalpamupadaya / yo 'nyo va
mañjusriḥ kulaputro va kuladhura va mahayanadharmikam
bodhisattvam prasannacittah pasyet, ayam tato 'samkhyeyataram
punyam prasavati / iti //

tasmadasmīn mahatī punyakṣetre subhacittameva karaniyamatmajñāih
//

api ca / ito 'pi subhacittameva kartumucitam / yasmanmahata balena
paramakṛcchrena papakam papameva papakam kṣititvadva
duskṛtam karma bodhisattvesu kriyate, tesam
sakalakavyanyanahpracarasya prasadajanakatvat /
bodhicittaprabhavacca na bodhisattvesu kasyacidapakaracittamutpadyate /
etaduktamaryamañjusrivimokṣe-

tadyatha kulaputra cintamaniratnarajamukutavabaddhanam
mahanagarajñam nasti paropakramabhayaḥ, evameva
bodhicittamahakarunacintamaniratnarajamukutavabaddhanam
bodhisattvanam nasti durgatyapayaparopakramabhayaḥ / iti //

ataḥ kimarthamanarthoparjanam katukaphalam tesu prayatnatah
parabhyate? ata eva subham tvayatnatah, samgrahavastvadibhiḥ
sarvasattvahitasukhakarmitvat parisuddhakarmakaritaya, kvacidapi
skhalitabhavacca / aprayatnata eva priti prasada pramodyamupajayate tesu
/ atah kusalam punarayatnata eva prasuyate //

sampratamutpaditabodhicittesu atisayavata atmana
manahprasadamaviskurvan sastrakarastan namasyannaha-

tesam sarirani namaskaromi yatroditam tadvaracittaratnam /
yatrapakaro 'pi sukhānubandhi sukhakaramstan saranam prayami //
bca_1.36 //

tesam purusakuñjaranam sarirani atmabhavan namaskaromi
pranipatya vande / yatra yesu (yesam?) samtanesu uditamutpannam
taduktanusamsam varacittaratnam / cittameva ratnam
cintamanisadrsam / varam srestham
sarvadaridyaduhkhapaharivat / tacca tadvaracittaratnam ceti vigrahah
/ taditi bhinnam va / iyam ca adhikagunadharasya satkrtih /
aparamapi tadvisesanamaha- yatrapakaro 'piti / yesu
paramakalyanahrdayesu bodhisattvesu apakaro 'pi parabhavo 'pi
krtah tatkartuh sukhanubandhi paramparaya sukhamavahatiti /
ayamabhiprayah- tatrakarah kartumasakyah / sambhave va
kathamcit tadapakameva nimittam krtva pravrttanam
dustabhiprayanam punah kenacinnimittena tatprasadasamutpadanat
/ tatra apakaro nirvane sukhamanubandhati / tadyatha maitribalajatake
[jatakamala-8] pañcakanadhikrtyoktam / bodhisattvapranidhanadva
apakaro 'pi sukhanubandhityucyate / yadvaksyati-

(bcp 21) abhyakhyasyanti mam ye ca ye canye 'pyapakarinah /
utprasakastathanye 'pi sarve syurbodhibhaginah //
iti // [bodhi. 3.16]

athava / yatrapakaro 'pi yesamapakaro 'pi mahakarunadhyasayat
pripapatrena krta iva duhkaheturapi sukhameva janayati, yatha
ksantiparicchede kathayisyamah / evam sarvatha sukhaheturvat
sukharthinam ratnakara iva ratnarthinamasryaniya bodhisattva
ityupadarsayati / sukhakaramstan saranam prayami / sukhasya
akarah sarvasukhaikaprabhavatvat / tan uktakramena apakare 'pi
sukhahetun / saranam prayami / te mama tranam bhavantu iti
bhavah //

iti prajñakaramativiracitayam bodhicaryavatarapañjikayam
bodhicittanusamsavivaranam nama prathamah paricchedah //

2. papadesana nama dvitiyah paricchedah /

sampratamevam ksanasampatsamagamam durlabhamadhigamya
viditabodhicittanusamsah bodhicittagrahanartham
buddhabodhisattvanamukhikrtya
vandanapujanasaranagamanapapadesanapunyanumodanabuddhadhyesanay
acanabodhiparinamanam ca kurvannaha-

taccittaratnagrahanaya samyak pujam karomyesa tathagatanam /
saddharmaratnasya ca nirmalasya buddhatmajanam ca gunodadhinam //
bca_2.1 //

tasya samanantarapratipaditanusamsasya cittaratnasya grahanaya
svikaraya / tadutpadayitumityarthah / tathagatanam buddhanam
bhagavatam pujam karomi / eso 'hamiti bodhicittagrahako
'yamatmanam nidarsayati / ayam buddharatnasya nirdesah /
saddharmaratnasya ceti agamadhigamalaksanasya / nirmalasyeti
trikalyanataya trikotisuddhasya prakrtiprabhasvarasya ca / sarvada
sarvamalanamasthanatvat, klesanamagantukatvat,

samastamalapaharanapatutvacca / ayam ca dharmaratnasya nirdesah /
tadatmajanam ca buddhasutanam / gunodadhinam
gunaratnasamudranam aryavalokitamañjughosaprabhrtinam / ayam
tu samgharatnasya nirdesah / ityadau ratnatrayapujavidhih / pujam
karomiti sarvatra sambandhaniyam / samyagiti pujaya eva visesanam /
samyagaviparitam yatha bhavati / tivracittaprasadena va grahanasya va
visesanam / samyaggrahanaya atisayaprasannacittena na
paranurodhadina / yatha grhitam na punarbhrasyati iti //

pujameva kathayannaha-

yavanti puspani phalani caiva bhaisajyajatani ca yani santi /
ratnani yavanti ca santi loke jalani ca svacchamanoramani // bca_2.2 //

yat parimanamesamiti yavanti niravasesani / puspani phalani
caiva / akasadhatuprasaravadhini sarvanyapimani aparigrahani /
adaya buddhaya munipumgavebhyo niryatayamyesa saputrakebhyah iti
sarvatra purvesu yojaniyam / bhaisajyajatani ausadhaprakarah /
svacchamanoramani ratnanamapi visesanam //

mahidhara ratnamayastathanye vanapradesasca vivekarmyah /
latah sapsupabharanojjvalasca drumasca ye satphalanamrasakhah
// bca_2.3 //

(bcp 23) devadilokesu ca gandhadhupah kalpadruma ratnamayasca
vrksah / saramsi cambhoruhabhusanani
hamsasvanatyantamanoharani // bca_2.4 //

mahidharah parvatah / ratnamaya ratnasvabhavah / vivekarmya iti
vivekoparmya manoharah / vivekanukula iti yavat /
supuspabharanojjvalasceti sobhanapuspanyevabharanani
mandanani tairujjala atibhrajisnavah / satphalanamrasakha iti
santi ca sobhanani varnagandharasasampannani tani phalani ceti
tairnamra avanata bhumilagna iva sakha yesam te kalpadrumah
kalpavrksah / ambhoruhabhusanani padmanyeva bhusanani
yesam tani tatha / hamsasvanatyantamanoharani hamsanam
svanai rutairatyantamanoharani ramaniyani tani tatha //

akrstajatani ca sasyajatanyanyani va pujoyavibhusanani /
akasadhatuprasaravadhini sarvanyapimanyaparigrahani // bca_2.5 //

akrstanyeva halavilekhanamantarenaiva jatani pradurbhutani /
sasyajatani vrihivisesah / anyani va pujoyavibhusanani
pujyanamaradhyanam vibhusanani sobhakarani / anyani
aparani akasadhatuprasaravadhini akasadhatoh prasaro
'vakasah vistaro va, tavadavadhini tatparyantani / sarvanyapimani
uktani uktasadsani aparigrahani amamani na kenacit
svikrtanitaryarthah //

adaya buddhaya munipumgavebhyo niryatayamyesa saputrakebhyah /
grhnantu tanme varadaksiniya mahakrpa mamanukampamanah //

bca_2.6 //

adaya buddhaya grhitva manovijñanena / munipumgavebhyo
munivrsabhebhya niryatayami prayacchami / saputrakebhyah
sabodhisattvaganebhyah / grhnantu tanme svikurvantu tadetat sarvam
mama pujopaharavastu / varadaksiniya anuttaradaksinapatrani
buddhabodhisattvah / mahakrpah
sarvasattvahitasukhavidhanaikamanasah / mam
dinaduhkhitasattvamanukampamanah karunayamanah /
mamanugrahayeti yavat //

syadetat- kim punarevam manomayapujamatram vidhiyate yavata
tattadvastu manoharam saksadeva kasmannopaniyate ityasankayaha-

(bcp 24) apunyavanasmi mahadaridrah pujarthamanyanmama nasti kimcit
/ ato mamarthaya pararthacitta grhnantu natha idamatmasaktya //
bca_2.7 //

akrtapunyo 'smi, ata eva mahadaridrah / punye
sarvopakaranasampattibhirbhavati / tadabhavat
pujarthamanyadupakaranam mama nasti kimcit / ato mamarthaya mama
punyakamataya bhagavantasca pararthacittah
parahitasukhabhilasino mahakarunikatvat / ato grhnantu natha
idamuktam pujopakaranam maya niryatitam / atmasaktyeti
svasamarthyena //

ayam punaratmabhavo mamayatto 'sti / tam niryatayamityaha-

dadami catmanamaham jinebhyah sarvena sarvam ca tadatmajebhyah /
parigraham me kurutagrasattva yusmasu dasatvamupaimi bhaktya //
bca_2.8 //

atmanam ca prayacchami jinebhyah / sarvena sarvam ca
sarvaprakarena / atmasvikaram parityajya tadatmajebhyo 'pi / mam
pratigrhnita naravrsabhah / yusmasu dasatvam dasabhavam
svikaromi / na jivikadilobhat, api tu bhaktya paramagauravena /
sraddhavelena cetasetyarthah //

nanu kah punaratra guno 'stityaha-

parigrahenasmi bhavatkrtena nirbhirbhava sattvahitam karomi /
purvam ca papam samatikramami nanyacca papam prakaromi bhuyah //
bca_2.9 //

bhavatkrtena yusmadiyahena mahadasrayena vigatabhayah samsare
lokanam hitamartham sampadayami / mahadasraye 'pi
nakusalakarmavrtasya svahitakarane 'pi samarthyamastityaha- purvam
cetyadi / purvamaparijñanat krtamakusalakarma samatikramami,
vidusanasamudacaradibhirmirharami / samatikramatityukte
samatikramamityuktam sabdavyavaharesvanadarat,
arthapratisaranatadhatupradhanatvacca / aparam ca papam na punah
karomi / ayatyam punarakaranasamvaram vidadhe //

iti sarvamatmaniryatanaprabhrtipujopaharam niryatya
punarvisesena pujam vidhatumaha-

ratnojvalastambhamaanoramesu muktamayodbhasivitanakesu /
svacchojjvalasphatikakuttimesu sugandhisu snanagrhesu tesu //
bca_2.10 //

(bcp 25) ratnairindraniladibhirujjvalah prabhasvara ye stambhah
tairmanoharah kamaniyah / tesu snanagrhesu snanam karomiti
yojyam / punah kimbhutesu? muktamaya mauktikaracanakhacita
udbhasinah udbhasvarah vitana iva vitanakah yesu te tatha,
tesu / svacchah sunirmalah , ujjvala diptimantah, sphatikasyeme
sphatikah, kuttimah bhumiracनाविससा yesu, tesu /
sugandhisu krsnagurucandanadidhupitavasitesu / snanaya
grhah tesu //

manojñagandhodakapuspapurnaih kumbhairmaharatnamathairanekaih /
snanam karomyesa tathagatanam tadatmajanam ca sagitivadyam //
bca_2.11 //

udakam ca puspani ca manojñagandhani ca tani / taih purnah
kumbha ghatah, taih / maharatnamayaih mahanti vaidurya(di)ni ca
ratnani ca tani, tatsvabhavaih / anakaih satasahasrakotibhih /
sagitavadyam saha manoharagitanrttamurajadivadyaih //

pradhupitairdhautamalairatulyairvastraisca tesam tanumunmrsami /
tatah suraktani sudhupitani dadami tebhyo varacivarani // bca_2.12 //

pradhupitairguruprabhrtidhupaih / dhautamalah
praksalitakalmasaih / nirmalairityarthah / atulyairapratismaih /
vastrairdukulaih / tesam tathagatanam tadatmajanam ca /
tanum sariram / unmrsami sammarjayami /
tatastasmadunmarsananantaram / suraktani sobhanaragaih susthu
va raktani / sobhanadhupena dhupitani / dadami tebhyo jinebhyah /
varacivarani anuttaranyacchadanani //

divyairmrduslaksnavicitrasobhairvastrairalamkaravaraisca taistaih
/
samantabhadrajitamañjughosalokesvaradinapi mandayami // bca_2.13 //

divyairdivibhavairdevarhah / mrduni ca sukumarasparsani,
slaksnani ca suksmani / vicitra nanavarnakrta sobha
yesam tairvastraih / alamkaravaraisca vibhusanapradhanaih /
taistairiti mukutakatakakeyurahanupuradibhih /
samantabhadrajitamañjughosalokesvaradinapi bodhisattvan mandayami
alamkaromi //

sarvatrisahasravisarigandhairgandhottamaistananulepayami /
suttaptasunmrstasudhautahemaprabhojjvalan sarvamunindrakayan //
bca_2.14 //

(bcp 26) sahasram caturdvipikanam tatha candrasuryamerunam

pratyekam kamadevanam brahmalokanam ca / sahasrasculiko matah /
sa eva sahasragunite dvisahasra / tatsahasram trisahasrah /
satakotih caturdvipikanamityarthah / evam sarvasu diksu
lokadhaturananto 'paryantasca / sarvatrisahastrani / visartum silam
yesam te tatha / tathavidha gandhah parimala yesam te tatha /
tairgandhottamairyaksakardamaharicandanadibhih / tan
munindrakayananulepayami samalabhe / kimbhutan? suttaptam
putapakadina parisodhitantarmalam / sunmrstam
rosanadimanisamarjitam / sudhautam
ksaramlalavanadipraksalitabahirmalam / tathabhutam ca taddhema
ceti / tasya prabha, dyutirityarthah / tadvadujjvalan dyutimatah / etacca
yathalokaprasiddhitah kathitam / na tu tathagatakayasobhaya laukikam
kimcidupamanamasti //

sampratam malyapujamupaksipati-
mandaravendivaramallikadyaih sarvaih sugandhah kusumairmanojñaih
/
abhyarcayabhyarcyataman munindran stragbhisca samsthanamanoramabhih
// bca_2.15 //

mandaravam devesu puspavisesah / indivaramutpalam / mallika
varsiki / etatpramukhah sarvaih sobhanagandhah
puspairmanoharibhih pujiyataman munindran pujayami / stragbhisca
malabhisca grathanaracanavisesakamaniyah /

dhupapujamaha-
sphitasphuradgandhamanoramaisca tan dhupameghairupadhupayami /
sphita mamsalah / sphurantasca digantavyapinah
bahulagandhodgarino va / tadsa gandha yesam dhupameghanam
te tatha, taih / dhupa megha iva ambaratalavalambibimbah / upamitam
vyaghradibhih iti samasah / dhupanam va meghah, taih,
meghavadudgacchadbhiritiyarthah / taniti munindran upadhupayami //

naivedyapujamaha-
bhojyaisca khadyairvidhaisca peyaistebhyo nivedyam ca nivedayami //
bca_2.16 //
bhojyam yanmukhamapurya bhujyate / khadyam yat kavalasah / chedyam
dhrtapuradi / peyam yat piyate eva panakadi /
ebhirvidhairanaprakropasamskrtaih / tebhyo munindrebhyo
nivedyam ca nivedayami //

dipapujamaha-
ratnapradipamsca nivedayami suvarnapadmesu nivistapanktin /
(bcp 27) gandhopaliptesu ca kuttimesu kirami puspaprakaran
manojñan // bca_2.17 //

ratnamayah pradipah tan / nivista panktirmala yesam te
tatha / kveti? suvarnapadmesu / sapeksatve 'pi gamakatvat samasah /

gandhopaliptesu candanakunkumadigandhaisarcitesu //

pralambamuktamaniharasobhanabhasvaran dinmukhamandanamstan /
vimanameghan stutigitaramyam maitrimayebhyo 'pi nivedayami // bca_2.18 //

pralambairmuktamaniharaih sobha yesam tan vimanameghan
vimanasamuhan alokakarinah sarvadikusobhakaran //

suvarnadandaih kamaniyarupaih samsaktamuktani samucchritani /
pradharayamyesa mahamuninam ratnatapatranyatisobhanani //
bca_2.19 //

kanakamayadandaih kantimatsamsthanaiah / muktakhacitani
ratnamayani chatrani / samucchritaniti uddanditani //

idanim pujopaharamupasamharannaha-

atah param pratisthantam pujamegha manoramah /
turyasamgitimeghasca sarvasattvapraharsanah // bca_2.20 //

itah prabhrti ete pujamegha maya niryatitah, anye va
devadibhirupanitah kalpam va kalpavasesam va pratisthantam
prakarsavrttisthita bhavantu / turyasamgitimeghasca turyani
murajadivadyani / samgitayah sametya gitayah /
samudayagitanityarthah / athava / samgitakani nuttagitavaditani
samuditanyucyante / tesam meghah anekasamudayah / te ca
sarvasattvapraharsanah sarvasattvanam pramodakarinah, na
punarasakyasravanah / pratisthantamiti sambandhah //

samanyenabhisamskipya saddharmadisu pujamaha-

sarvasaddharmaratnesu caityesu pratimasu ca /
pusparatnadivarsasca pravartantam nirantaram // bca_2.21 //

dvadasangapravacanatmakesu sarvasaddharmaratnesu / ratnamiva ratnam
vastutattvalokakaritvat, paramanirvrtihetutvacca / stupesu
bhagavaccaityesu / pratimasu ceti buddhabodhisattvavigrahapratikrtisu /
puspavrstayo ratnavrstayasca /
adisabdaccandanacurnavastradivarsah / nirantaramiti
asamsaramanavacchinnam //

(bcp 28) anuttarapujamatidisannaha-

mañjughosaprabhrtayah pujayanti yatha jinan /
tatha tathagatannathan saputran pujayamyaham // bca_2.22 //

mañjughosasamantabhadrajitalokanathapramukha dasabhumisvara
bodhisattvah yatha yena adhyasayena tathagatan pujayanti, tatha tena
adhimoksena ahamapi tathagatan saha putraih bodhisattvaganaiah
pujayami //

stutipujamaha-

svarangasagaraih stotraih staumi caham gunodadhin /

stutisamgitimeghasca sambhavantvesvananyatha // bca_2.23 //

svarah sapta gandharadayah / tesamangani prabhedah
kamodadayah / tesam sagaravadatibahulyat sagarah, taih
stotrah / stutaya eva samgitayah, stutinam va samgitayah
samudayah / tasam meghah sambhavantu upatisthantam / esu
buddhabodhisattvesu / ananyatha aviparita yatha
mayopakalpitastathavetyarthah //

buddhadharmasamgharatnesu pranamapujamaha-

sarvaksetranusamkhyaisca pranamaih pranamamyaham /
sarvatryadhvagan buddhan sahadharmaganottaman // bca_2.24 //

yavanti dasasu diksu buddhaksetrani, tesu yavanto 'navah,
tatsamkhyaih pranamaih / sarvatryadhvaganiti
atitapratyutpannanagan tathagan / kimbhutan?
sahadharmaganottaman gananamuttamo 'grabhuto bodhisattvaganah /
dharmaasca ganottamasca tabhyam saha //

tathagatastupesu pranamamaha-

sarvacaityani vande 'ham bodhisattvasrayamstatha /
namah karomyupadhyayanabhivandyan yatimstatha // bca_2.25 //

urdhvatiyagadhastanasu disasu vidisasu ca / sasarirasariresu
stupesu pranamamyahamityarthah / bodhisattvasrayanapiti
jatakavadanajanmadisthanani / abhivandyaniti vrddhan vandannarhan /
tadanena pujavandanavidhiruktah //

ayam ca pujaavidhistrisamayaraje kathitah / yathoktam- sthalaja
ratnaparvatah / jalaja ratnaparvatah / sthalajajalajani ratnani
dasadigavasthitani / amamanyaparigrahani / deyanityuktam / anaya ca
disa sarvabhaisajyani sarvarasayanani sarvasalilani / anavadyani
amandalani (?) sarvakañcanamandalani / vivrttesu va
lokadhatusu paramarasasparsasampanna bhuparpataka amrtalata /
akrstoptah salayah / sarvottarakurudvipesu ca parisuddhesu
ca lokadhatusu ye ramaniyah paribhogah /

yatha aryaratnameghe caha-

sa yanmani sutrantesu udarani pujopasthanani srnoti,
tanyasayatastivrenadhyasayena (bcp 29) buddhabodhisattvebhyah
parinamayati / tatha sa vividhani pujopasthananyanuvicintayati iti //

sampratam ratnatrayasaranagamanapurvakam papadesanamaha-

buddham gacchami saranam yavada bodhimandatah /
dharmam gacchami saranam bodhisattvaganam tatha // bca_2.26 //

tranartham saranartham / gamanam tadajñaparipalanam / yo hi
yam saranam gacchati, sa tadajñam natikramatiti bhavah /
bodhimandata iti / mandasabdo 'yam saravacanam, ghrtamanda

iti yatha / tatha ca sati bodhipradhanam yavat / yavat
samyaksambodhim nadhigacchami ityarthah //

vijñāpayami sambuddhan sarvadiksu vyavasthitan /
mahakarunikamscapi bodhisattvan kṛtāñjalih // bca_2.27 //

vijñāpayamityanena buddhabodhisattvanamagratamatmanam dhyatva
adhyasayenaitadvaktavyamityupadarsitam / kṛtāñjaliriti
kayavijñaptirukta / añjalih karadvayena samputam kṛtvetyarthah
//

anadimati samsare janmanyatraiva va punah /
yanmaya pasuna papam kṛtam karitameva va // bca_2.28 //

yaccanumoditam kimcidatmaghataya mohatah /
tadatyayam desayami pascattapena tapitah // bca_2.29 //

anadimatiti purvajanmaparamparasū / janmanyatraiveti asminnapi janmani,
na kevalam purvatra / pasuneti mohabahulatamatmano darsayati /
trividham karma kayavanmanobhistatra kṛtam / tribhirapi karitamiti /
vanmanobhyamanumoditamityapi / atmaghatayeti tatpapakarmaphalasya mama
atmanyeva vipakat / tadatyayamiti tadapattim / desayami prakasayami
uttanikaromi, na pracchadayami / pascattapeneti akusalakarmano
narakadau duhkHAVIPAKASRANAT //

adhuna yathapradhanamatyayadesanamaha-

ratnatraye 'pakaro yo matapitrsu va maya /
gurusvanyesu va ksepat kayavagbuddhibhih kṛtah // bca_2.30 //

ratnatraye iti anuttaragunaksetre / matetyadina upakariksetre /
tatrapakarasya vistarativraduhkhavipakatvat //

anekadosadustena maya papena nayakah /
yatkr̥tam darunam papam tatsarvam desayamyaham // bca_2.31 //

anekadosadusteneti ragadiklesadusitena, na svatantrenetyarthah
//

*** [added:] ***

katham ca nihsaramyasman nityodvego 'smi nayakah /
ma bhunme mrtyuracirad aksine papasamcaye // bca_2.32 //

(bcp 30) papakarmani samvegamaha-

katham ca nihsaramyasmat paritrayata satvaram /

katham kena prakarena / asmadasubhat / satvaram sikhram / keyam
tvāra bhavata ityaha-

ma mamaksinapapasya maranam sikhramesyati // bca_2.33 //
yavat papaksayam na karomi, tavanmama mrtyurbhavisyati na / anyatha
durgati gamanabhayāt //

nanu ca akṛtapapapariksayasya bhavato mrtyoh ko 'vakasa ityaha-

krtakrtaparikso 'yam mrtyurvisrambhaghatakah /
svasthasvasthairavisvasya akasmikamahasanih // bca_2.34 //

idam krtamidamkrtam tavaditi na pariksate mrtyuh / visrambho
visvasah / tena ghatakah / napi nirogo 'ham yuva balavatkayo veti
visvasaniyam / kutah? akasmikamahasaniriti
acintitavajrapatasadrsah //

yadyevam papad bhayam, kimartham tarhi tat krtamityaha-

priyapriyanimittena papam krtamanekadha /
sarvamutsrjya gantavyamiti na jñatamidrsam // bca_2.35 //

priya atma atmiyasca, apriyastadapakari / priyasya hitasukhamapriyasya
ca tadviparitamichata krtam papamanekadha
pranatipadatadadanadibhedenanekaprakaram / nanu
sarvametanacirena parityajya gantavyam, tat kimiti nirarthakam
papakamupaciyate ityaha- sarvamityadi / sarvam priyamapriyam va
utsrjya vihaya gantavyam / etattu na maya mugdhena paribhavitam //

apriya na bhavisyanti priyo me na bhavisyati /
aham ca na bhavisyami sarvam ca na bhavisyati // bca_2.36 //

kimidanim parisistamavasthitamityaha-

tattatsmaranatam yati yadyadvastvanubhuyate /
svapnanubhutavatsarvam gam na punariksate // bca_2.37 //

yadyadvastviti sukhaheturdukhaheturva / anubhuyate samvedyate / katham
punarevamityahasvapnanubhutavaditi / yatha svapnavasthayamupalabdham
vinastam na punariksate, tatra smaranamatrameva avasisyate //

tatha anyadapi sarvam priyadisamgamasthiramasminneva
janmanityupadarsayannaha-

ihaiiva tisthatastavadgata naike priyapriyah /
tannimittam tu yatpapam tatsthitam ghoramagratah // bca_2.38 //

(bcp 31) tisthatah asinasyaiva mama pasyatah / gata anityataya
grasitah / yadyevam tarhi tadartham krtam papamapi taih saha
yasyatityaha- tannimittamityadi / tesam priyadinam nimittam
tadartham yatkrtam papam tatpunaragrata eva sthitam me / tanmaya
saha yasyatityarthah //

nanvevam pasyannapi katham murcchito 'sityaha-

evamagantuko 'smiti na maya pratyaveksitam /
mohanunayavidvesaih krtam papamanekadha // bca_2.39 //

naham kasyacit paritah, na me kascit, ityevam na maya
pratyaveksitam vicaritam / tena karanena / anunaya asangah atmani
atmiye ca / vidvesah pratighah / tat pratikulamacarati //

cirataramatidirghayuso bhavatah ka maranasanka? tat kimevam

bibhesityaha-

ratriṁdivamavisramamayuso vardhate vyayah /
ayasya cagamo nasti na marisyami kim nvaham // bca_2.40 //

aharnisam / ayuso vardhate vyayah, ayuhsamskarah ksiyante /
avisramamiti ksanamapi na vyayavicchittirasti / agamanamagamah
anupravesah / sa ca ayasya upacayasya lesato 'pi na samvidyate
tadahamevam kim nu na marisyami? api tu ciramapi sthitva jivitam
maranaparyavasanamiti //

syadetat / yannimittam krtam papam te 'pi na narakadisu
tatphaladuhkhanubhavakale samvibhagino bhavisyanti / tat kimiti
katarabhavamavalambase ityatraha / astam tavatparaloke-

iha sayyagatenapi bandhumadhye 'pi tisthata /
mayaivekena sodhavya marmacchedadivedana // bca_2.41 //

iha asminneva bhava maranantikadiduhkhabadhayam
svajanaparijanamadhyagatenapi / marmacchedadivedaneti
pipasagatrasamtapadiduhkham mayaivaikena sodhavyam / na tatra
alpiyanapi bhago 'nyasya sambhavati //

kim punarnarakadavitaya-

yamadutairgrhitasya kuto bandhuh kutah suhrt /
punyamekam tada tranam maya tacca na sevitam // bca_2.42 //

kaladutairgrhitasya adhisthitasya galapasena baddhasya
mudgarairakotyamanasya
atavikantaragahanakantakavisamasilasakalairvityamanacaranasya
a asahayasya karmanubhavabhumim niyamanasya / kuto bandhuh kutah
suhrt iti na tatra kecit sahayasranam sambhavanti /
punyamevaikam tada tranam syat / maya tacca na sevitam, tacca
punyam tranabhutam maya noparjitam //

(bcp 32) punarapi papat samvegamaha-

anityajivitasangadidam bhayamajanata /
pramattena maya natha bahu papamuparjitam // bca_2.43 //

asthayini jivite / asangadagrahat / idamagami
narakadiduhkhabhayamajanata apasyata / pramatteneti
yauvanarupadhanadhipatyadimadamattena //

kim punarevam samvegabahulo bhavanityaha-

angacchedarthamapyadya niyamano visusyati /
pipasito dinadrstiranyadeveksate jagat // bca_2.44 //

atyalpamidam karacaranadicchedanam duhkham narakaduhkhat /
tathapi tatreyamavastha bhavati / visusyati sarvatmana sosamupayati
/ pipasitastrsnartah / dinadrstiriti krpanadrstih
/ anyadeveti viparitam //

narakaduhkhasyatisayamaha-

kim punarbhairavakarairyamadutairadhisthitah /
mahatrasajvaragrastah purisotsargavestitah // bca_2.45 //

katarairdrstipataisca trananvesi caturdisam /

bhairavakarairiti bhayamkararupaih / adhisthitah
atmasatkrta / mahatrasanajvarastena grasto grhitah /
purisamuccarah, tasyotsargo vinirgamah, tena vestito viliptah /
katarairiti dinaih / caturdisam trananvesi / kathamityaha-
ko me mahabhayadasmatsadhustranam bhavisyati // bca_2.46 //
sadhurakaranavatsalah / tranam paritrata //

tranasunya diso drstva punah sammohamagatah /
tadaham kim karisyami tasmin sthane mahabhaye // bca_2.47 //

evamapi yada kutracidapi tranam na pasyati, tada tranabhavat
punah sammohamagatah / tada tasmin kale kim karisyami?
sarvakriyasu asamarthah san / tasmin sthane pratapanadinarakabhuma //

tasmadidanimeva pratikaranusthanam yuktamityaha-

adyaiva saranam yami jagannathan mahabalan /
jagadraksarthamudyuktan sarvatrasaharan jinan // bca_2.48 //

jagatam nathan sarvasvasanirvrtisthanabhutan nayakan /
mahabalaniti sarvatrapratihatamarthyah / jagadraksarthamudyuktaniti
sarvasattvaparitrantarathamudyuktan / evamapi (bcp 33) trananasritya
bhayopasamo na syat, tada kim saranagamanenetyatrah-
sarvatrasaharaniti sarvavyasanapahartrn //

dharmasamghasaranagamanamaha-

taiscapyadhigatam dharmam samsarabhayanasanam /
saranam yami bhavena bodhisattvaganam tatha // bca_2.49 //

tairbuddhairbhagavadbhih / adhigatam saksatkrtam / dharmam
nirvanamityarthah / samsarabhayanasanam
sarvaklesapatipaksatvat / bhaveneti paramaprasadena na
mayasathyena vicikitsaya va / bodhisattvaganamiti samgham / tatheti
bhavena //

idanim yathapradhanam bodhisattvebhya atmaniryatanam kurvannaha-

samantabhadrayatmanam dadami bhayavihvalah /
punasca mañjughosaya dadamyatmanamatmana // bca_2.50 //

samantabhadraya bodhisattvaya / atmanam dadami niryatayami /
bhayavihvalo narakadibhayavyakulah / punasca mañjughosaya
mañjunathaya / atmaneti na parapreranaya / svayameva prasannacitta
ityarthah //

tam cavalokitam natham krpavyakulacarinam /

viraumyartaravam bhitha sa mam raksatu papinam // bca_2.51 //

aryavalokitesvaram / krpaya vyakulam caritam silamasyeti
krpavyakulacarinamiti tasyaiva visesanam / viraumi aravam karomi
/ artaravamiti kriyavisesanam / duhkhadinakatarasvaram / bhitha
trastah papakarmaphalat / sa bhagavanavalokitah mam raksatu
papinam krtapapam mam trayatam //

aryamakasagarbham ca ksitigarbham ca bhavatah /
sarvan mahakrpams capi trananvesi viraumyaham // bca_2.52 //

aryamakasagarbham ca bodhisattvam / ksitigarbham ca bodhisattvam /
viraumiti parena sambandhah / sarvan mahakrpams capi, ye 'pi na
namagrahanenodahrtah, tanapi paramakarunika
paradukhadukhkinah //

yam drstvaiva ca samtrastah palayante caturdisam /
yamadutadayo dustastam namasyami vajrinam // bca_2.53 //

yasya darsanamatreya yamadutadayah / adisabdadanye 'pi
yaksarakasadayo dusta bhitha santah palayante,
duramapagacchanti / tam namasyami namaskaromi / vajrinamiti
vajramasyastiti vajrapanim bodhisattvam / tadanena saranagamanadina
papaksayarthamasrayabalamupadarsitam / yaduktam caturdharmakasutre-

(bcp 34) tatraśrayabalam

buddhadharmasamghasaranagamanamanutsrstabodhicittata ca / sa
balavatsamnisrayena na sakyate papenabhibhavitum / iti //

punaranyathatvasamkam nirakartumaha-

atitya yusmadvacanam sampratam bhayadarsanat /
saranam yami vo bhito bhayam nasayata drutam // bca_2.54 //

atikramya yusmadajñam / sampratamidanim / bhayadarsanat,
tadatikrame yusmadanistaphalasambhavadarsanat, vo yusman
saranam yami bhitha anistaphaladuttrastah /
tasmadpunaranyathasanka na kartavya / ato bhayam nasavata,
purvakrtapapad bhayamapanayata / drutam sikhram / mametyadhyaharyam
//

nanu evamapi kah pratyesyati / tvadvacanadityasankaya punaratrarthe
drdhatamaha-

itvaravyadhibhito 'pi vaidyavakyam na langhayet /
kimu vyadhisatairgrastacaturbhiscaturuttaraih // bca_2.55 //

itvaro gatvaro nasvaro 'cirasthayityarthah / laghurva / sa casau
vyadhisceti, tasmad bhayena / vaidyavakyam na langhayet
vaidyopadesam natikramet / ma ayam vyadhirmama vrddhimupagacchet /
kimu kim punah / vyadhisatairgrasto langhayet /
caturbhiscaturuttarairiti caturadhikaiscaturbhih satairityarthah /
satamakalamrtyunam, ekam kalamaranamityekottaram satam

mrtyunam / te ca pratyekam vatapittaslesmakrtah
tatsamnipatakrtaśceti caturuttarani catvari satani bhavanti / iti
karanabhedatkaryabhedah, karyabhedacca karanabhedavyavastha //

nanu tathapi kimatra bhayakaranam yannastityaha-

ekenapi yatah sarve jambudvipagata narah /
nasyanti yesam bhaisajyam sarvadiksu na labhyate // bca_2.56 //

ekenapi vyadhina kupitena yasmatsarve jambudvipagata narah pranino
nasyanti mriyante / anyacca / yesam vyadhinam bhaisajyam
ausadham cikitsartham kvacidapi na prapyate / atra
kasirajapadmakajatakamupaneyam / tadyathanusruyate- bodhicaryam
carannayameva bhagavanatite 'dhvani padmo nama kasirajo babhuva / tasmin
samaye sarve jambudvipaka manusya mahata rogena vikalibhuta mriyante
ca / tairidamalocitam- ayameva asmakam svami raja paramakarunikah
pratikaram vidhasyatiti asyaiva atmaduhkham nivedayamah / te ca
evamavadharya militva, bho maharaja, bhavati svamini paramahitaisini
samvidyamane 'pi iyasmakamavastha, iti tasmin rajani
duhkhamaviskrtavantah / sa ca raja karunaparavasahrdayah
tesam duhkhamasahamanah sikhramamisam rogapidamapanayata
iti vaidyanajñapayamasa / te 'pi tatheti pratisrutya (bcp 35)
cikitsasastrani vyavalokya sadyorohitamatsyamamsadanyad
bhaisajyamalabhamanah tathaiva rajñah pratyuktavantah / iti
vistarah / idameva jatakam bhavopalaksanam darsitam //

tatra sarvajñavaidyasya sarvasalyapaharinah /
vakyamullanghayamiti dhin mamatyantamohitam // bca_2.57 //

kayikamanasikanekasalyoddharinah / atmanam jugupsate / dhin
mamatyantamohitamiti / evam janannapi yadi tathagatajñaya
vaimukhyamaseve, tada mama mohasya paryanto nasti / kutsaniyo
'smityarthah //

kim punarevamityaha-

atyapramattastisthami prapatesvitaesvapi /
kimu yojanasahasre prapate dirghakalike // bca_2.58 //

parvatadiprapatesu alpataresu yatrasthibhangamatram
maranamatram va duhkham syat / kimu yojanasahasra iti /
yojanasahasram parimanamasya ityan / anekayojanasahasraparimane
avicyadikaprapate ityarthah / dirghakalika iti /
yatrantarakalpadibhirayusah ksayah //

sadyo maranamadrstvaiva kimakande katarataya sukhasikam
jahasityaha-

adyaiva maranam naiti na yukta me sukhasika /
avasyameti sa vela na bhavisyamyaham yada // bca_2.59 //

avasyamiti niscitametat //

tathapi bhayamayuktamityaha-

abhayam kena me dattam nihsarisyasi va katham /
avasyam na bhavisiyasi kasmanme susthitam manah // bca_2.60 //

abhayam ma bhairiti kena satpurusena mama dattam yena nirbhayo
viharisiyami bhavah / yadi va nihsaranopayo 'pi yadi bhavet,
tathapi bhayamayuktam / tadapi nasti / nihsarisyasi va katham tato
duhkhat / avasyam na bhavisiyami / sarvajivitam
maranaparyavasnamityuktam bhagavata //

itthamapi na yukta me sukhasiketyaha-
purvanubhutanastebhyah kim me saramavasthitam /
yesu me 'bhinivistena gurunam langhitam vacah // bca_2.61 //

abhinivisteneti asaktena / gurunamiti
buddhabodhisattvakalyanamitranam //

tasmadidamaharnisam mama manasi kartumucitamityaha-

jivalokamimam tyaktva bandhun paricitamstatha /
ekaki kvapi yasyami kim me sarvaihi priyapriyaihi // bca_2.62 //

(bcp 36) jivalokam sattvalokam, imam manusyadiahagatalaksanam
/ ekakityasahayah / kvapityaniscitasthanam //

iyameva tu me cinta yukta ratrimdivam tada /
asubhanniyatam dukkham nihsareyam tatah katham // bca_2.63 //

asubhaditi akusalat karmanah / tata ityasubhat //

sampratam krtakarmaphalasambandhaniscayo mahatabhinivesena
punaratyayadesanamarabhata ityaha-

maya balena mudhena yatkimcitpapamacitam /
prakrtya yacca savadyam prajñaptavyadyameva ca // bca_2.64 //

tatsarvam desayamyesa nathanamagratah sthitah /
krtañjalirdukkhabhitah pranipatya punah punah // bca_2.65 //

atyayamatyayatvena pratigrhñantu nayakah /

baleneti ajanata / mudheneti mohandhena / yatkimciditi kayena vaca
manasa va / prakrtisavadyam pranatipatadidasakusalasvabhavam /
prajñaptisavadyam yad bhagavata grhitasamvaranameva
prajñaptamakalabhojanadirupam / desayamiti vagvijñaptimutthapayati /
krtañjaliriti kayavijñaptih / pranipatya punahpunariti
atisayavaccittasamvegampadarsayati / ati yatatanena narakadisu iti
atyayah, asubham karma / tamatyayatvena dosatvena pratigrhñantu
janantu pasyantū vidantu vyaktikrtam maya / anavaranacittena,
pracchadana atra mamastiti bhavah //

punah skhalitasankamapakartum punarakaranasamvaram kurvannaha-
na bhadrakamityadi /

na bhadrakamidam natha na kartavyam punarmaya // bca_2.66 //
yadaryakantam vijñaprasastam na bhavati tadabhadrakam garhitam
anaryam karmetyucyate / tadadyaprabhrti janata pasyata
buddhipurvakam samcintya punarmaya na kartavyam / ayatyam
punarakaranasamvaramapatsye ityarthah / etacca
triskandhapravartanaprastave [bodhe, 5.98-99] vyaktikarisyate //

iti prajñakaramativiracitayam bodhicaryavatarapañjikayam
papadesana nama dvitiyah paricchedah //

3. bodhicittaparigraho nama tritiyah paricchedah /

adhuna papadesananantaram punyanumodanamaha-

apayaduhkhasiramam sarvasattvaih krtam subham /
anumode pramodena sukham tisthantu duhkhitah // bca_3.1 //

narakadigatau duhkhamanubhavanto hi parisrantah
sukrtavipakamadhigamya pratilabdhasukha visramyanti kiyatkalam / anumode
prasadena iti sampraharsayami prasannacittah / anumodanapi
trividhamanasa kayena vaca ca / tatra prasannacittah sampraharsayati
manasa, kayena romaharsasrupatagatrakampadikamanubhavan, vaca ca
samprahrstacetanah tathavidhameva vacamuccarayan, sadhu
krtam bhadrakam krtamiti / sukham tisthantu dukhita iti
yadartham taistatkarma krtam, tadapi tesam samrdhyatu iti bhavah
//

laukikam karmanumodya lokottaramanumodamanah praha-

samsaraduhkhanirmoksamanumode saririnam /
bodhisattvatvabuddhatvamanumode ca tayinam // bca_3.2 //

duhkhanirmoksamiti sravakabodhih pratyekabuddhabodhirva / cittam va
tadarthamutpaditam tathocyate / tada bodhitrayamapi tadgahah /
saririnamiti praninam / bodhisattvatvabuddhatvamiti bodhisattvatvam
bhagavatam hetvavastham, buddhatvam phalavasthamiti / tayinamiti
svadhigatamargadesakanam / yaduktam- tayah svadrstamargoktih
iti / tadvidyate yesamiti / athava- tayah samtanarthah
asamsaramapratisthitanirvanatayavasthayinam //

bodhisattvanam punyanumodanam kurvannaha-

cittotpadasamudramsca sarvasattvasukhavahan /
sarvasattvahitadhanananumode ca sasinam // bca_3.3 //

cittotpadah pratiksanabhavino 'paryantagadhataya samudra iva
samudrah tan / kimbhutan? sarvasattvasukhavahan sarvasattvanam
sukhamavahantiti tadrasaikanimnasvabhavanityarthah /
sarvasattvahitadhananiti hitavidhayakan / sasinamiti sasanam
sasah buddhatvopayabhyasah, tadarthatvadupacarat / tadvidyate
yesamiti sasino bodhisattvah / taduktam-

upayabhyasa evayam tadarthyacchanam matam /

iti //

athava- sasitum silam yesamiti sasinah / bodhisattva hi
danadibhih samgrahavastubhih sattvan samgrhya sanmarge
'vatarayanti //

etavata anumodana kathita / adhyesanam kathayannaha-

sarvasu diksu sambuddhan prarthayami krtañjalih /
dharmapradipam kurvantu mohaddukhaprapatinam // bca_3.4 //

(bcp 38) dharmapradipam kurvantviti ajñanatamovrtanam sattvanam
margamargavisesaparijñānavikalanam dharmadesanatmakamalokam
kurvantu //

etavata adhyesana kathita / yacanamupadarsayannaha-

nirvatukamamsca jinan yacayami krtañjalih /
kalpananantamstisthantu ma bhudandhamidam jagat // bca_3.5 //

krtakrtyataya parinirvanam gantumanasah / aparyantakalpan sthitaye
yacayami / ma bhudandhamiti purvavanmargajñānaniscetanam ma bhut
/ anenapi yacana prokta //

yacananantaramidanim parinamanamaha-

evam sarvamidam krtva yanmayasaditam subham /
tena syam sarvasattvanam sarvadukhaprasantikrt // bca_3.6 //

evamuktakramena sarvamidam pujaapadesanapunyanumodanadi krtva
vidhaya yanmaya asaditam praptam subham sukrtam tena subhena
syam bhaveyam sarvasattvanam samastapranabhrtam
sarvadukhaprasantikrditi nihsesavyasanaprasamanasamartho bhaveyam
//

iti samanyena parinamayya punarvisesenaha-

glanamamsi bhaisajyam bhaveyam vaidya eva ca /
tadupasthayakascaiva yavadrogapunarbhavah // bca_3.7 //

teneti sarvatra yathayogam sambandhaniyam / glanamamiti
vyadhipiditanam / bhaisajyamiti ausadham / vaidyascikitsakah /
tadupasthayakah tasya glanasya paricarakah / rogapunarbhava iti yavad
vyadhinivrttih syat //

ksutpipasavyatham hanyamannapanapravarsanaih /
durbhiksantarakalpesu bhaveyam panabhojanam // bca_3.8 //

ksud bubhuksa / pipasa trsna / tayorvyatha, tabhyam va
vyatha / tam hanyam nivarteyam / annapanapravarsanaih
prabandhaharapanasampadanaih / durbhiksantarakalpesviti-

kalpasya sastrarogabhyam durbhiksena ca nirgamah / iti //

tatra dasavarsayusi prajayamantarakalpaparyante durbhiksena

samvartah pradurbhavati varsan sapta, masan sapta, divasanapi
saptaiva / yaduktam-

kalpasya sastrarogabhyam durbhiksena vinirgamah /
divasan sapta masamsca varsascaiva yathakramam //

iti /

tatra annapanabhavadanyonyamamsasthibhaksanameva aharah /
tadapi kecidalabhamana aharavaikalyacca mriyante / tatra bhaveyam
panabhojanam //

daridranam ca sattvanam nidhih syamahamaksayah /
nanopakaranakarairupatistheyamagratah // bca_3.9 //

(bcp 39) daridranamiti dhanavikalanam / aksaya iti
akrsyamanadhano 'pi yo na ksiyate / nanopakaranakarairiti
sayanasanavasanaabhojanabharanavilepanaprabhrti yadyadabhilasanti
sattvah, taistairupakaranavisesakaraih ahameva upatistheyam
pratyupasthito bhaveyam / tesam daridranam sattvanamagratah
puratah / idam ca parinamanamaryavajradhvajasutre vistarena
pratipaditam / tatedamuktam-

sa tani kusalamulani parinamayan evam parinamayati- anenaham
kusalamulena sarvasattvanam layanam bhaveyam
sarvaduhkhaskandhavinivartanataya / sarvasattvanam tranam
bhaveyam sarvaklesaparimocanataya / sarvasattvanam saranam
bhaveyam sarvabhayaraksanataya / sarvasattvanam gatirbhaveyam
sarvabhūmyanugamanataya / sarvasattvanam parayanam
bhaveyamatyantayogaksemapratilambhanataya / sarvasattvanamaloko
bhaveyam vitimirajñanasamdarsanataya / sarvasattvanamulka
bhaveyamavidyatamondhakaravinivartanataya / ityadi vistarah / idamuktva
punaridamaha- tatradyasayatah parinamayatio na vacanamatreña /
taccodagracittah parinamayati / hrstacittah parinamayati /
prasannacittah parinamayati / pramuditacittah strigdhaçittah
parinamayati / maitracittah premacitto 'nugrahacitto hitacittah
sukhacittah parinamayati / iti vistarah //

idanimatmabhadiparityagam kurvannaha-

atmabhavamstatha bhogan sarvatryadhvatam subham /
nirapeksastyajamyesa sarvasattvarthasiddhaye // bca_3.10 //

atmabhavaniti sarvagaticyutyupapattisu sarvakayan / nirapeksah
sarvaprakarena nirasanga ityarthah / tyajami utsrjami /
dadamityarthah / bhoganiti upabhogyavastuni
hayagajarathaprasadyasrayastrakcandanavastrabharanakanyadini /
sarvatryadhvatam subhamiti sarvatraidhatukasamgrhitam
punyaneñjayasvabhavam / yadi va danasiladiprasutam
bhavanamayam ca / tryadhvatam atitanagatapatyutpannam / syadetat-
anagatasya asatsvabhavasya ko 'yamutsargo nama? satyam / kim tu

tatsambhavakale tatrasanganivaranarthamevamucyate, idanimeva
tatparityagat, asayasya visuddhivardhanartham ca / etadevaha-
nirapeksa iti / tadvipakasya svarthe 'napeksah /
kimarthamevamanusthiyate ityaha- sarvasattvarthasiddhaye iti /
sarvasattvanam
traidhatukavartinamabhyudayanihsreyasalaksanarthanisattaye /
atitanagatasubhotsargastu aryaksayamatisutre 'bhiihitah / yaduktam-
kusalanam ca cittacaitasikanamanusmrthi, anusmrtya ca
bodhiparinamana, ida matitakausalyam / ya anagatanam
kusalamulanam nidhyaptirbodheramukhikarmasamanvaharah, ye ye
utpatsyante kusalascittopadah, tananuttarayam samyaksambodhau
parinamayisyami / idamanagatakausalyam / iti vistarah /
sarvatyagadhimuktim paripurye parityagacittavegat tena kayaprayogena
utsrstasarvaparigraha / sarvaparigrahamuladbhavaduhkhadvimukto
mukta ityucyate / iti vistarah //

(bcp 40) nanu ca atmarthamapi kimcidraksitumucitamiti matsaryam
nirakurvannaha-

sarvatyagasca nirvanam nirvanarthi ca me manah /
tyaktavyam cenmaya sarva varam sattvesu diyatam // bca_3.11 //

sarvesam sarvatmabhavadinam nirvanam moksah / tadarthi
ca me manah, tadarthi ca mama cittam / tyaktavyam cediti / nirvanasamaye
yadi sarvamatmabhavadi avasyam parityajya yatavyam maya, tada
varam sattvesu diyatam, kimanena matsaryahetuna vidhrteneti bhavah
//

tasmadidamihanurupamityaha-

yascasukhikrtascatma mayayam sarvadehinam /

yathakamamgamakaritayam niyukto mayayamatma kayah /
sarvadehinam sarvasattvanam krte / etadeva darsayannaha-
ghrantu nindantu va nityamakirantu ca pamsubhih // bca_3.12 //
kridantu mama kayena hasantu vilasantu ca /
dattastebhyo maya kayascintaya kim mamananaya // bca_3.13 //

karayantu ca karmani yani tesam sukhavaham /

dandadibhistadayantu va, avarnavadairjugupsantu, akirantu ca
pamsubhih, dhulibhiravakirantu / dattastebhyo maya kaya iti, sarvah
sarvena maya tesam parityaktah, kim mama samavisamacintaya?
karayantu karmaniti anavadyani / etadevaha-
anarthah kasyacinma bhunmamalambya kadacana // bca_3.14 //
anistam kasyacitpranino ma bhut, mamasritya kadacana, iha
paratra va //

yesam krudhdhapasanna va mamalambya matirbhavet /
tesam sa eva hetuh syannityam sarvarthasiddhaye // bca_3.15 //

yesam kruddha yesamaprasanna va maticittam bhavet, tesam
kruddhaprasannamatnam sa eva hetuh syat, kruddha aprasanna matireva
/ pumstvam tu tacchabdasya hetusamanadhikaranataya /
sarvarthasiddhaya iti atmaparabhyudayanihsreyasanispattaye //

abhyakhyasyanti mam ye ca ye canye 'pyapakarinah /
utprasakastathanye 'pi sarve syurbodhibhaginah // bca_3.16 //

abhyakhyasyanti iti mithyaropitadosena dusayisyanti / anye 'pi ye
kayikam manasikam va apakaram karisyanti / utprasaka iti
upahasakah, vidambakarino va / tatha anye 'pi udasinah
prasannasca / sarve bhavayurbuddhatvalabhinah //

anathanamaham nathah sarthabahasca yayinam /
parepsunam ca naubhutat setuh samkrama eva ca // bca_3.17 //

(bcp 41) anathanamiti samnayanvesinam / sarthavahasca
yayinamiti sarthamukhyo margaprapannanam / parepsunamiti
nadyadinam parimakulam gantukamanam //

diparthnamaham dipah sayya sayyarthnamaham /
dasarthinamaham daso bhavayam sarvadehinam // bca_3.18 //

diparthnamiti andhakaravasthitanam / sayyarthnamiti
sayanabhilasinam / dasarthinamiti upasthanartham ye
bhrtiyakarmakaradanicchanti //

cintamanirbhadraghatah siddhavidya mahausadhih /
bhavayam kalpavrksasca kamadhenusca dehinam // bca_3.19 //

cintamaniriti cintitaphaladata ratnavisesah / bhadraghata iti
yadyadvastu abhilasitamabhisandhaya asmin hastam praksipet,
tatsarvam sampadyate / siddhavidyete siddhamantrah yadyatkarma taya
kriyate, tatsarvam sidhyati / mahausadhiriti yadekaiva
sarvopadravapidaprasamanahetuh / kalpavrksasceti
kalpitarthasampadako vrksavisesah / kamadhenusceti ya
vañchitadham duhyate //

prthivyadini bhutani nihsesakasvasinam /
sattvanamaprameyanam yathabhoganyanekadha // bca_3.20 //

evamakanisthasya sattvadhatoranekadha /
bhavayamupajivyo 'ham yavatsarve na nirvrtah // bca_3.21 //

prthivyadiniti prthivi vasamdharma / adisabdapastejo vayuriti
catvari mahabhutani / tani yatha
sayanasanasasyaphalamuladyadharataya , tatha
yanavagahanadihetutaya / evamanyatrapa yojyam /
anantakasadhatuvyapinamasamkhyanam sattvanam
paribhogamupayanti, evameva ahamapi sarvasattvanamanekaprakarena
upabhogyo bhavayam / yavatsarve na nirvrtah iti yavat sarve na
samsaraduhkhavinirmuktah //

tasmadesamatmabhavadinamutsargah karyo bodhyarthina / etacca
danamativistarena siksasamuccaye pradarsitam / tadyatha tatraiva
bodhisattvapratimokse kathitam-

punaraparam sariputra bodhisattvah sarvadharmesu
parakiyasamjñamutpadayati, na kamcidbhavamupadatte / tatkasya
hetoh? upadanam hi bhayamiti /

idamuktva tatraiva punaridamuktam-

tatha cittasurah khalu punah sariputra bodhisattva bhavanti / yavat
svahastaparityagi bhavati, padaparityagi nasaparityagi
sirsaparityagi angapratyangaparityagi, yavat sarvasvaparityagiti
//

evam narayanapariprcchayamapyabhihitam-

na taddhastu upadatavyam yasmin vastuni nasya tyagacittamutpadyeta, na
tyagabuddhikrameta, (bcp 42) iti yavat, api tu khalu punah kulaputra
bodhisattvena mahasattvena evam cittamutpadayitavyam- ayam
mamatmabhavah sarvasattvebhya utsrstah parityaktah, prageva
bahyani vastuni / iti vistarah //

tatha aryaksayamatisutre 'pi desitam-

ayam maya kayah sarvasattvanam kimkaraniyesu ksapitavyah /
tadyatha imani catvari mahabhutani
prthividhaturabdhatustejodhaturvayudhatusca nanasukhah
nanaparyayaih nanarambanaih nanopakaranaih nanaparibhogaih
sattvanamupabhogam gacchanti, evameva ahamimam
caturmahabhutasamucchrayam kayam nanasukhah nanaparyayaih
nanarambanaih nanopakaranaih nanaparibhogairvistarena
sarvasattvanamupajivyam karisyamiti vistarah //

taccittaratnentyarabhya sarvamidam purvakam
bodhicittasamvaragrahanaya prayogo veditavyah / tadevam pujadi
vidhaya atmabhavadidanamutsrjya pratipannabodhicittanusamsah
ksanasampadam paramadurlabhamavetya sraddhamulam
drdhamupasthapyatta sattvanatrananaparayanan karunayamanah
svasukhanirapeksah paradukhadukhki tatsamuddharanasayabhiprayo
buddhatvameva tadupayam samutpasyan tatra baddhasamnahah-

yadatmanah paresam ca bhayam duhkham ca na priyam /

tadatmanah ko viseso yattam raksami netaram //

iti / [siksa.sa.karika-1]

tena atmanah sattvadhatosca-

dukhantam kartukamena sukhantam gantumicchata /

sraddhamulam drdhikrtya bodhau karya matirdrdha //

iti // [siksa.sa.karika-2]

samyaksambodhicittamutpadayitumupakramate-

yatha grhitam sugatairbodhicittam puratanaih /
te bodhisattvasiksayamanupurvya yatha sthitah // bca_3.22 //

yenasayena sarvasattvanam sarvaduhkhaprahanartham / yadi va yatha
grhitam tadeva bhagavanto jananti / bodhicittamiti bodhirbuddhatvam
sarvavarānaprahanat sarvadharmānihsvabhavatadhigamah / etacca
saprācayam prajñāparicchede vaksyamah / tatra cittamadhyasayena
tatpraptaye manasikarah buddho bhaveyam
sarvasattvahitasukhasampadanayetyarthah // iti purvardhena
bodhicittotpadam pratipadya siksasamvaragrahanam
pratipadayannaha- te bodhisattvetyadi / bodhisattvasiksa
yadutpaditabodhicittena bodhisattvena sada karaniyam, tatretyarthah /
anupurviti anu.....

(bcp 43) tadvadutpadayamyesa bodhicittam jagaddhite / tadvadeva ca tah
siksah siksisiyami yathakramam // bca_3.23 //

evam grhitva matiman bodhicittam prasatah /
punah pustasya pustayartham cittamevam praharsayet // bca_3.24
//

adya me saphalam janma sulabdho manuso bhavah /
adya buddhakule jato buddhaputro 'smi sampratam // bca_3.25 //

tathadhuna maya karyam svakulocitakarīnam /
nirmalasya kulasyasya kalānko na bhavedyatha // bca_3.26 //

andhah samkarakutebhyo yatha ratnamavapnuyat /
tatha kathamcidapyetad bodhicittam mamoditam // bca_3.27 //

jaganmṛtyuvīnasaya jatametadrasayanam /
jagaddarīdyasamanam nidhanamidamaksyam // bca_3.28 //

jagadvayadhiprasamanam bhaisajyamidamuttamam /
bhavadhvbhramanasrantajagadvisramapadapah // bca_3.29 //

durgatyuttarane setuh samanyah sarvayayinam /
jagatklesopasamana uditascittacandramah // bca_3.30 //

jagadajñānatimiraprotsaranamaharavih /
saddharmaksiramathanannavanitam samutthitam // bca_3.31 //

sukhabhogabubhuksitasya va janasarthasya bhavadhvacarinah /
sukhasatramidam hyupasthitam sakala bhyagatasattvatarpanam // bca_3.32
//

jagadadya nimantritam maya sugatatvena sukhena cantara /
puratah khalu sarvatayinamabhinandantu surasuradayah // bca_3.33 //

iti prajñākaramativiracitayam bodhicaryavatarapañjikayam
bodhicittaparigraho nama trītiyah paricchedah //

4. bodhicittapramado nama caturthah paricchedah /

evam grhitva sudrdham bodhicittam jinatmajah /
siksantikrame yatnam kuryannityamatandritah // bca_4.1 //

sahasa yatsamarabdhham samyag yadavicaritam /
tatra kuryanna vetyevam pratijñayapi yujyate // bca_4.2 //

vicaritam tu yadbuddhairmahaprajñaisca tatsutaih /
mayapi ca yathasakti tatra kim parilambyate // bca_4.3 //

yadi caivam pratijñaya sadhayeyam na karmana /
etam sarvam visamvadya ka gatirme bhavisyati // bca_4.4 //

manasa cintayitvapi yo na dadyatpunarnarah /
sa preto bhavativityuktamalpamatre 'pi vastuni // bca_4.5 //

kimutanuttaram saukhyamuccairuddhusya bhavatah /
jagatsarvam visamvadya ka gatirme bhavisyati // bca_4.6 //

vetti sarvajña evaitamacintyam karmano gatim /
yadbodhicittatyage 'pi mocayatyeva tam naran // bca_4.7 //

bodhisattvasya tenaivam sarvapattirgariyasi /
yasmadapadyamano 'sau sarvasattvarthahanikrt // bca_4.8 //

yo 'pyanyah ksanamapyasya punyavighnam karisyati /
tasya durgatiparyanto nasti sattvarthaghatinah // bca_4.9 //

ekasyapi hi sattvasya hitam hatva hato bhavet /
asesakasaparyantavasinam kimu dehinam // bca_4.10 //

evamapattibalato bodhicittabalena ca /
dolayamanah samsare bhumipraptau cirayate // bca_4.11 //

tasmadyathapratijñatam sadhaniyam mayadarat /
nadya cetkriyate yatnastalenasmi talam gatah // bca_4.12 //

aprameya gata buddhah sarvasattvagavesakah /
naisamaham svadosena cikitsagocaram gatah // bca_4.13 //

adyapi cettathaiiva syam yathaivaham punah punah /
durgativyadhimaranacchedabhedadyavapnuyam // bca_4.14 //

kada tathagatotpadam sraddham manusyameva ca /
kusalabhyasayogyatvamevam lapsye 'tidurlabham // bca_4.15 //

(bcp 45) arogyam divasam cedam sabhaktam nirupadravam /
ayuhksanam visamvadi kayopacitakopamah // bca_4.16 //

na hidrsairmaccaritairmanusyam labhyate punah /
alabhyamane manusye papameva kutah subham // bca_4.17 //

yada kusalayogyo 'pi kusalam na karomyaham /
apayaduhkhaih sammudhah kim karisyamyaham tada // bca_4.18
//

akurvatasca kusalam papam capyupacinvatah /

hatah sugatisabdo 'pi kalpakotisatairapi // bca_4.19 //

ata evaha bhagavanmanusyamatidurlabham /
maharnavayugacchidrakurmagrivarpanopamam // bca_4.20 //

ekaksanakrtat papadavicau kalpamasyate /
anadikalopacitat papat ka sugatau katha // bca_4.21 //

na ca tanmatramevasau vedayitva vimucyate /
tasmattadvedayanneva papamanyat prasuyate // bca_4.22 //

natah para vañcanasti na ca moho 'styatah parah /
yadirdsam ksanam prapya nabhyastam kusalam maya // bca_4.23
//

yadi caivam vimrsyami punah sidami mohitah /
societyami ciram bhuyo yamadutaih pracoditah // bca_4.24 //

ciram dhaksyati me kayam narakagnih suduhsahah /
pascattapanalascittam ciram dhaksyatyasiksitam // bca_4.25 //

kathamcidapi samprapto hitabhumim sudurlabham /
janannapi ca niye 'ham taneva narakan punah // bca_4.26 //

atra me cetana nasti mantrairiva vimohitah /
na jane kena muhyami ko 'trantarmama tisthati // bca_4.27 //

hastapadadirahitastrsnadvesadisatravah /
na sura na ca te prajñah katham dasikrto 'smi taih // bca_4.28
//

maccittavasthita eva ghnanti mameva susthitah /
tatrapyaham na kupyami dhigasthanasahisnutam // bca_4.29 //

sarve deva manusyasca yadi syurmama satravah /
te 'pi navicikam banhim samudanayitum ksamah // bca_4.30 //

(bcp 46) merorapi yadasanganna bhasmapyupalabhyate / ksanat
ksipanti mam tatra balinah klesasatravah // bca_4.31 //

na hi sarvanyasatrunam dirghamayurapidrsam /
anadyantam mahadirgham yanmama klesavairinam // bca_4.32 //

sarve hitaya kalpante anukulyena sevitah /
sevyamanastvami klesah sutaram duhkakarakah // bca_4.33 //

iti samtatadirghavairisu vyasanaughaprasavaikahetusu /
hrdaye nivasatsu nirbhayam mama samsaratih katham bhavet //
bca_4.34 //

bhavacarakapalaka ime narakadisvapi vadhyaghatakah /
mativesmani lobhapañjare yadi tisthanti kutah sukham mama // bca_4.35
//

tasmanna tavadahamatra dhuram ksipami yavanna satrava ime nihatah

samaksam /

svalpe 'pi tavadapakarini baddharosa manonnatastamanihatya na yanti
nidram // bca_4.36 //

praktimaranaduhkhitandhakaran / ranasirasi prasabham
nihantumugrah / aganitasarasaktighataduhkha na
vimukhatamupayantyasadhayitva // bca_4.37 //

kimuta satatasarvaduhkhahetun praktiripunupahantumudyatasya /
bhavati mama visadadainyamadya vyasanasatairapi kena hetuna vai //
bca_4.38 //

akaranenaiva ripuksatani gatresvalamkaravadudvahanti /
maharthasiddhyai tu samudyatasya duhkhani kasmanmama badhakani //
bca_4.39 //

svajivikamatranibaddhacittah kaivartacandalakrsivaladyah /
sitatapadivyanam sahante jagaddhithartham na katham sahe 'ham //
bca_4.40 //

dasadigvyomaparyantajagatklesavimoksane /
pratijnaya madatmapi na klesebhyo vimocitah // bca_4.41 //

atmapramanamajnatva bruvannunmattakastada /
anivarti bhavisyami tasmatklesavadhe sada // bca_4.42 //

atra grahi bhavisyami baddhavairasca vighrahi /
anyatra tadvidhatklesat klesaghatanubandhinah // bca_4.43 //

galantvantrani me kamam sirah patatu nama me /
na tvevavanatim yami sarvatha klesavairinam // bca_4.44 //

nirvasitasyapi tu nama satrordesantare sthanaparigraha syat /
yatah punah sambhrtasaktireti na klesasatrorgatirdrsi tu //
bca_4.45 //

(bcp 47) naya, na tu klesasatroh / na tasya itarasatruvatsamacaro
drsyate / kutah punarevamicchaya labhyata ityaha-

kvasau yayanmanmanahstho nirastah sthitva yasmin madvadhartham
yateta /
nodyogo me kevalam mandabuddheh klesah prajñadrstisadhya
varakah // bca_4.46 //

mama cittannirvasitah asau klesaripuh kutra gatva avasthanam
kuryat, yatravasthitim krtva mama vadhaya yateta? naiva
tatsthanamutpasyami, nirmulitasya punarutthanayogaditi bhavah /
ahameva tu kevalamanutsahi, apatubuddhipracaratvat / klesah punarime
nirmulatvat paramarthatattvadarsanamatrapraheyastapasvinah //

etadeva prasadhayannaha-

na klesa visayesu nendriyagane napyantarale sthita nato 'nyatra
kuha sthitah punarami mathnanti krtsnam jagat /

manojñadivisayadarsane 'pi kesamcitsamvrtendriyanam
klesanutpatteh paramanuso vicare 'pi tatradasanat / na
visayesu, napi caksuradindriyagane purvavat,
dharmacintadyavasthayamindriyasadbhave 'pyanupalabdheh / napi
visayendriyayorantarale madhye tisthanti, drsyanamanupalabdhereva /
na ca etebhyo 'nyasmin sthane kvacidavasthita niscitah / ato
nirmulataya tattvasunya agantuka eva,
abhutaparikalpamatraprasutatvat / tathabhuta api jagadasesam
mathnanti / tatha ca kimatra samucitamasti? aha-

mayaveyamato vimuñca hrdayam trasam bhajasvodyamam prajñartham
kimakanda eva narakesvatmanamabadhase // bca_4.47 //

yatha hi maya hastyakarataya tadakarasunyapi
mantrausadhprabhavadidampratyayataya mantrena tattvarahitapi
pratibhasate, tatha ami api klesa viparyasanimitta
ayonisomanasikarasamudbhuta idampratityatamatrato nistattva eva
prakasante / ato vijahihi hrdaya trasam klesebhyah / ke nama ami
varakah paramarthato vicaryamanah? ato bhajasva udyamam, utsaham
kurusva prajñartham tattvapracicayadhigamaya / kimakanda eva
nisprayojanameva narakesu samghatadisu klesavasagataya
atmanamabadhase, pidayasi?

idanim praktanamarthamasesamupasamharannaha-

evam viniscitya karomi yatnam yathoktasiksapatipattihetoh /
vaidyopadesaccalatah kuto 'sti bhaisajyasadyasya niramayatvam //
bca_4.48 //

(bcp 48) evam samanantarasakalaparicchedapratipaditamartham viniscitya
drdhikrtya anantaramayasvabhavatam va, karomi yatnam / kimartham?
yathoktasiksapatipattihetoh, yathoktasiksa bodhisattvasya tesu
tesu sutrantesu yah karaniyataya pratipaditah, ihaiva va
sastre samksepena tatra tatropadarsitah, tasam
siksartham //

uktani ca bhagavata sutrantesu bodhisattvasiksapadani /
yathoktamaryaratnameghe-

katham ca kulaputra bodhisattvo bodhisattvasiksasamvarasamvrto
bhavati? iha bodhisattva evam vicarayati- na
pratimoksasamvaramatrakena maya sakyamanuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisamboddhum / kim tarhi yanimani tathagatena tesu
tesu sutrantesu bodhisattvasamudacara bodhisattvasiksapadani
prajñaptani, tesu maya siksitavyam / iti vistarah //

tasmadasmadvidhena mandabuddhina

durvijñeyo vistaroktatvad bodhisattvasya samvarah / tatah kim yuktam?
marmasthananyato vidyadyenanapattiko bhavet / [siksa. sa. karika-3]

katamani ca tani marmasthanani? yaduta-

atmabhavasya bhoganam tryadhvavrtteh subhasya ca /
utsargah sarvasattvebhyastadraksasuddhivardhanam //

[siksa. sa. karika-4]

ityuktam / esa bodhisattvasamgraho yatra bodhisattvanamabhyasavisrame
'pi apattayo vyavasthapyante / yathoktam bodhisattvapratimoksasutre-

yo bodhisattvena margah parigrhitah sarvasattvanam krte
dukkhaksayagami, sacedbodhisattvasya tam margam
parigrhyavasthitasya api kalpakoteratyayena ekam sukhacittamutpadyeta,
antaso nisadyacittamapi, tatra bodhisattvena evam cittamutpadayitavyam-
sarvasattvanamatyayikam parigrhya etadapi me bahu yannisidamiti //

ata evaha- vaidyopadesaditi / yatha vaidyopadesamakurvanasya
bhaisajyasadyam karaniyam yasya bhaisajyena va sadyasya
roginah kuto 'sti niramayatvam nirogata? tatha
sarvajñamahavaidyopadistasiksapratipattimakurvatah kuto
niramayatvam karmaklesopajanitajatyadiduhdukhamahabhayadvimuktih?

tadevam samattasamvarasya samanyamapattilaksanamucyate yena
apattilaksanena yuktam vastu svayamapyutpreksya pariharet / na ca
apattipratirupakesu anapattipratirupakesu ca sammuhyet /
bodhisattvah sarvasattvanam
vartamananagatasarvaduhkhadaurmanasyopasamaya
vartamananagatasarvasukhasaumanasyotpadaya ca nihsathyatah
kayavanmanahparakramaih prayatnam na karoti, tatpratyayasamagrim
(bcp 49) nanvesate, tadantarayapratikaraya na ghatate,
alpaduhkhadaurmanasyam bahuduhkhadaurmanasyapratikarabhutam
notpadayati, maharthasiddhayartham va alpahaman na karoti,
ksanamapyupeksate, sapattiko bhavati / samksepato 'napattih
svasaktyavisayesu karyesu, tatra nisphalataya
siksaprajñaptiyabhavat / praktisavadyataya va anyad grhyat eva /
yatra tu svasaktyagocare 'pi yogasamarthyadapattih syat, tanna cintyam,
samanyapapadesanantarbhavattato muktih / etat samasato
bodhisattvasiksasariram / vistaratastu
aprameyakalpaparyavasananirdesyam //

athava samksepato dve bodhisattvasyapatti / yathasaktya
yuktayuktamasamiksyarabhate, na nivartate upeksate va, sapattiko
bhavati / nirupya yatharhamatikramati antasascandaladasenapi
coditah, sapattiko bhavati / yah punaretadabhyasartham
vyutpadamicchati, tena siksasamuccaye
tavaccaryamukhamatrasiksasarthamabhiyogah karaniyah,
siksasarambhasyaiva mahaphalatvat / yathopavarnitam
prasantaviniscayapratiharyasutre-

iti bodhisattvasiksa samasato yathopadesatah kathiteti //

iti prajñakaramativiracitayam bodhicaryavatarapañjikayam
bodhicittapramadascaturthah paricchedah //

5. samprajanyaraksanam nama pañcamah paricchedah /

evamatmabhavadinamutsargam raksam ca pratipadya punarvistarena
raksasodhanavardhanani pratipadayitumupakramate / utpaditabodhicittena
hi bodhisattvena utsrstasyapi catmabhavasya
raksasodhanavardhanani karyani / yasmat-

paribhogaya sattvanamatmabhavadi diyate /
araksite kuto bhogah kim dattam yanna bhujyate //

tasmatsattvopabhogarthamatmabhavadi palayet /
kalyanamitranutsargatsutranam ca sadeksanat //

[siksa. sa. karika 5-6]

tacca atmabhavadiparipalanadi siksaraksanadeva syat / anyatha
narakadivinipatagamanat tanna syat / ata idamabhidhiyate-

siksam raksitukamena cittam raksyam prayatnatah /
na siksa raksitum sakyā calam cittamaraksata // bca_5.1 //

siksyate upadiyate grhitasamvaraneneti vihitesu karaniyata,
pratisiddhesvakaranam siksa, tam raksitum paripalayitum
kamena icchata bodhisattvena atmacittam raksitavyam prayatnata iti
kathayisyamanat / atha siksaraksanadhikare kimiti cittam
raksyata ityaha- na sikseti / anyatha siksaiva raksitumasakya
calamanayattam cittamaraksata / cittasya calatayam siksayah
sthairyayogat //

ito 'pi cittameva raksaniyamityaha-

adanta mattamatanga na kurvantiha tam vyatham /
karoti yamavicyadau muktascittamatangajah // bca_5.2 //

aparikarmita mattavaravarana na janayanti tam pidamihaloke /
paraloke avicyadau yam karoti svacchandatayavasthitam cittameva
matangaja eva / tathagatajñankusena kathamcid
vasikriyamanatvat /

tasyayattikarane gunamaha-

baddhasceccittamatangah smrtirajjva samantatah /
bhayamastamgatam sarvam krtsnam kalyanamagatam // bca_5.3 //

yadi baddhah kathamcid bhavet / smrtirvaksyamanalaksana / saiva
rajjurbandhanopayatvat / samantatah sarvatha asatpakse pracaranirodhat
/ tada bhayamastamgatam pratyastamitam sarvamasesam / sarvam
kalyanamabhyudayanihsreyasalaksanam / agatam sampraptam /
devasced vrsto nispannah salaya iti yatha //

(bcp 51) nanu bahavasca mrgavyaladayo 'pyupadravakarinah santi,
tebhayah katham cittasya vasikaranad bhayam na bhavisyatityaha-

vyaghrah simha gaja rksah sarpah sarve ca satravah /

sarve narakapalasca dakinyo raksasastatha // bca_5.4 //

sarve baddha bhavantyete cittasyaikasya bandhanat /
cittasyaikasya damanat sarve danta bhavanti ca // bca_5.5 //

subodham //

kutah punarevamityaha-

yasmadbhayani sarvani duhkanyapramitani ca /
cittadeva bhavantiti kathitam tattvavadina // bca_5.6 //

sarve hyete karmaksepavasadanistadayaka bhavanti / karma ca
cittameva / cetana karmeti vacanat / vakkayakarmanorapi cittameva
samutthapakam / tadantarena tayoranutpatteh / cetayitva karmeti vacanat
/ tasmāt sarvamiha karmanirmitameva / tacca cittannanyat / tadaha-

karmajam lokavaicitryam cetana tatkr̥tam ca tat / cetana manasam
karma tajje vakkayakarmani / iti / [abhi. kosa-4.1]

na ca anapakaracittasya kecidapakarino nama / yasmāt-

nivṛttapapacittasya nasti loke bhayam dviśah /
sukhahanirna tasyasti yasya cittam vase sthitam //

ata idamuktam-

cittasya damanam sadhu cittam dantam sukhavaham / iti /
[=dhammapada-25]

tattvavadi bhagavan vastutattvakathanasilatvat / tenedam tattvam
kathitam prakasitam- sarvam cittaprasutamiti / atah sarvatra cittameva
pradhanam //

itthamevaitannanyatha iti prasadhayannaha-

sastrani kena narake ghatitani prayatnatah /
taptayahkuttimam kena kuto jatasca tah striyah // bca_5.7 //

narakapalanam kuntasimusaladini, asipatranasamudbhutani va kena
krtani? na tatra kascit kartasti isvaradih, tatkartrvasya anyatra
nisiddhatvat, ihapi nisetsyamanatvat / (bcp 52) taptalohamayi ca
bhumih kena ghatita? tasca striyah kutah karanasamagrato
jatah, yah paradarikaih salmalivrksasya adhadupari ca
drsyante? sa ca salmalirva ? ato nanyat karanamatra
cittadupakalpaniyam / yaduktam-

sattvalokamatha bhajanalokam cittameva racayatyaticitram /
karmajam hi jagaduktamasesam karma cittamavadhuya ca nasti //

iti //

[madhyamakavatara-6.89]

tasmaccittamevatra karanam nanyadityata aha-

papacittasamudbhutam tattatsarvam jagau munih /
tasmanna kascit trailokye cittadanyo bhayanakah // bca_5.8 //

papakarmopaskrtam cittameva tesam karanam bhagavan kathitavat
/ naparam kimcit / yata evam, tasmanna trijagati papacittadaparah
kascid bhayaheturasti / tasmaccittameva vasikartavyam /
yaduktamaryaratnameghe-

cittapurvagamah sarvadharmah / citte pariññate sarvadharmah
pariññata bhavanti //

api ca-

cittena niyate lokascittam cittam na pasyati /
cittena ciyate karma subham va yadi vasubham //

cittam bhramate alatavat / cittam vibhramate taramgavat / cittam
dahate davagnivat / cittam rohayate (harate) mahambuvat / iti ca //

evam byupapariksamanascitte supasthitasmrtirviharati, na ca
cittasya vasam gacchati / api tu cittamevasya vasam gacchati /
cittenasya vasibhutena sarve dharmas vasibhavanti //

syadetad- danaparamitadisu kathamiva cittam pradhanam? sa hi
sarvasattvanam daridryanayanalaksanetyaha-

adaridram jagatkrva danaparamita yadi /
jagaddaridramadyapi sa katham purvatayinam // bca_5.9 //

daridryam hi nama sasravasukhabhogabubhuksaya cittakarpanyam
upakaranavaikalyam va / tadapaniya jagato yadi
danaparamitapripurirbhavatyucyate, tada sa katham? na kathamcidapi
purvatayinam purvamabhisambuddhanam bhagavatam yujyate /
kuta? jagaddaridramadyapi, nadyapi yavajjagaddaridryamupasamyati //

(bcp 53) yadyevam nesya, katham sa bhavatyaha-

phalena saha sarvasvatyagacittajane 'khile /
danaparamita prokta tasmatsa cittameva tu // bca_5.10 //

sarvasvam bahyadhyatmikam sarvam vastu danam danaphalam ca
sarvasattvebhyah parityajato 'bhyasena prakarsagamanad yada
apagamatsaryamalam nirasangataya cittamutpadyate, tada
danaparamitanispannyucyate / tasmatsa cittameva nanya
danaparamita //

silaparamita tu sutaram cittamevetyata aha-

matsyadayah kva niyantam marayeyam yato na tan /
labdhe viraticitte tu silaparamita mata // bca_5.11 //

pranatipatadisarvavadyaviraticittameva hi silam, na
punastadasrayabhutabhyavisayanivrttisvabhavam / yadi
punarvadhadvivisayavastvabhavena tadvadhadyabhavacchilam syat, tada

te matsyadayah kva niyantam yatra tesam darsanam na syat?
anyatha tadvadhadyupakrame silam na syat / na caivam / tasmattesu
vidyamanesvapi labdhe viraticitte nivrttimanasikare silaparamita
mata sammata tatsvabhavavidam / tasmad sa cittameva //

ksantiparamitapi na cittadbhinnetyaha-

kiyato marayisyami durjanan gaganopaman /
marite krodhacitte tu maritah sarvasatrahah // bca_5.12 //

parapakaradisambhave 'pi cittasyakopanata ksantih / anyatha yadi
sarvasatrunam tadviniptanena vairaniryatanam krtavatah
kenacidvairabhavadupasantavairasya na kascidapakari syat / iti
marsanam ksantih / tada etadasakyanusthanam / satravo hi
gaganasamatvadaparyantah / tesam maranamasakyam / tasmad
krodhadinivrtticittameva tesamupayena maranamiva,
tatkrtpakarasyagananat, janmantaravairasambhavacca
maritaprayaste //

atra asakyatayamapyupayena pravrttau drstantopadarsanena
sakyatamaha-

bhumim chadayitum sarvam kutascarma bhavisyati /
upanaccarmamatrena channa bhavati medini // bca_5.13 //

kantakadyupaghataraksanartham prthvi chadayitumucita / na
caitacchakyam, tavatascarmamo 'bhavat, bhava 'pi chadanasyasakyatvat
/ upayena punah sakyam / upanahascarmana kevalena sarva
bhumischedita bhavati //

drstantoktamartham prakrte yojayannaha-

bahya bhava maya tadvacchakya varayitum na hi /
svacittam varayisyami kim mamanyairnivaritaih // bca_5.14 //

(bcp 54) satruprabhrtayo bhava maya varayitumasakyah / tadvat
medinicarmacchadanavat apakarakriyayah / atah svacittameva sakyam
varayisyami / anyavaranasyparthakatvat, svacittavarana deva
tatsiddheh / tasmad sa cittameva //

viryaparamita tu kusalsahasvabhava ativispastam cittamevetyaha-
sahapi vaksarirabhyam mandavrtterna tatphalam /
yatpatorekakasyapi cittasya brahmatadikam // bca_5.15 //

vacanakayasahitasyapi cittasya kusalapakse mandapracarasya na
tadsam phalamupajayate, yadsam dhyanadivisyaye
patupravrtterekakino 'pi cittasya phalam brahmabhuyadikam / tasmad
sa cittameva //

dhyanam tu cittaikagratalaksanam cittadanyatha
vaktumasakyamityaha-

japastapamsi sarvani dirghakalakrtanyapi /

anyacittena mandena vrthavetyaha sarvavit // bca_5.16 //

mantradyavartanalaksana vacanavyapara japah / tapamsi ca
indriyadamanalaksanah kayikah / tani atibahukalamabhyastanyapi
anyatra saktacittena middhadyupahatacittena va /
samanapatavavikalenetyarthah / vrthaiva nisphalameva,
atyarthakrsaphalatvat, abhimatarthe 'nupayogadva / putro 'pyaputra eva,
putrakaryakaranadyatha / ityaha bhagavan sarvajñah / tasmad
dhyanaparamitapi cittameva //

prajña tu nirvivada cittamevetyaha-

duhkham hantum sukham praptum te bhramanti mudhambare /
yairtaddharmasarvasvam cittam guhyam na bhavitam // bca_5.17 //

pañcagatisamsarajatyadiduhkham prahatum tatprahane
nirvanasukhamadhighantum te sattva mudha nirarthaka eva bhramanti ambare
kasipuspamiva nisphalam samsare / yadanusthitam kvacidapi na
lagnamiti tadevamamidhiyate pañcagnisevasiroluñcanadivratam / ke
punarevam bhramanti? yaih samsarabhayabhirubhih sukharthibhisca
dharmaasarvasvam sarvalaukikalokottarakarmanidanabhutam cittam
balanamagocarasvabhavataya guhyam na bhavitam tattvacittataya
punah punah sthiriktam / tasmadiyatitaram cittameva /
yathopavarnitamaryagandabyuhe-

svacittadhisthanam sarvabodhisattvacarya / svacittadhisthanam
sarvasattvapariapakavinayah / peyalam / tasya mama kulaputra evam
bhavati- svacittamevopastambhayitavyam sarvakusalamulaih / svacittameva
parisyandayitavyam dharmameghaih / svacittameva
parisodhayitavyamavaraniyadharmebyah / svacittameva
drdhikartavyam viryena / ityadi //

(bcp 55) iti cittasvabhavatam sarvatra pratipadya upasamharannaha-

tasmatsvadhithitam cittam maya karyam suraksitam /
cittaraksavratam mukttva bahubhih kim mama vrataih // bca_5.18 //

evamutpaditabodhicittena siksaraksane yatnavata manasi kartavyam-
svadhithitam smrtya suraksitam samprajanyena
vaksyamanaritya maya svacittam kartavyam tadekagramanasena /
atraiva sarvesamantarbhavat / atascittaraksanameva pradhanam
vratam / tadvihaya kimanyairvratairbahubhirapi mama prayojanam? na kimcit /
tadrahitasya nisphalatvat / etavati ceyam bodhisattvasiksa yaduta
cittaparikarma / etanmulatvat sarvasattvarthanam / tadyatha
dharmaamgitisutre kirtitam-

mativikramabodhisattva aha- yo 'yam dharmo dharmah ityucyate, nayam dharmo
desastho na pradesastho 'nyatra svacittadhino dharmah / tasmanmaya
svacittam svaradhitam svadhithitam suparijitam susamarabdham
sunigrhitam kartavyam / tatkasya hetoh? yatra cittam tatra
gunadosah / tadbodhisattvo dosebhyascittam nivarya gunesu

pravartayati / taducyate- cittadhino dharmah, dharmadhina bodhiriti //

evam cittayattatam sarvatra niscitya
cittadrdhatayamudaharanamaha-

yatha capalamadhyastho raksati vranamadarat /
evam durjanamadhyastho rakseccittavranam sada // bca_5.19 //

asamahitajanamadhye punarupaghatabhayattadgatamanasa yatha vranam
raksati kascidapramattah, evam tatha siksaraksanakamah
akaranavairibalajanamadhye samvasan tatparascittam vranamiva
rakset sarvakalam //

yathaprasiddhita idamudaharanam / na tu punarmanagapi
sadrasyamastityaha-

vranaduhkhalavadbhito raksami vranamadarat /
samghataparvataghatadbhitascittavranam na kim // bca_5.20 //

isanmatram dukkham dukkhalavo vranakrtah / tasmadbhito
raksami vranam / prakrtanurodhe raksatiti patho yuktah /
adarat tatparyena /
samghatanarakaprabhavadanekavarsahasranubhuyamanaduhkhat
parvataghatatsarvato vyaptipraharat bhithah cittavranam na kim
raksediti prakrtena sambandhah / yadi va / aham tu kim na
raksamiti parinamena yojaniyam / athava / evamutpaditabodhicittena
manasa cintayitavyamityavataryate / tada raksamiti //

kah punarevam sati gunah syadityaha-

anena hi viharena viharan durjanesvapi /
pramadajanamadhye 'pi yatirdhiro na khandayate // bca_5.21 //

(bcp 56) yasmadevammanasikarena vicaran vanitajanamadhye 'pi
prasadaprsthe ayamanivaryo 'tisayena kamaragesu / tenedamuktam
yatirdhira iti / asmin manasikare nidhyaptacittah / na khandayate
siksaraksanamanasikaranna skhalati //

punarevam karaniyamityatrarthe drdhamabhinivesam darsayannaha-

labha nasyantu me kamam satkarah kayajivitam /
nasyatvanyacca kusalam ma tu cittam kadacana // bca_5.22 //

civarapindapatadayo nasyantu, vilayam yantu mama kamam
yathestam / satkaro gauravena asanadanapadavandanadipuja / kayo
jivitam ca sarvametannasyatu / anyadapi yatkimcit
sukhasaumanasyanimittam tadapi nasyatu / kusalam punarmama cittam ma
kasmimscidapi kale nanksiditi //

atra punaradaramutpadayitum sastrakara aha-

cittam raksitukamanam mayaisa kriyate 'ñjalih /
smrtim ca samprajanyam ca sarvayatnena raksata // bca_5.23 //

añjalim krtva prarthayami / kimartham? smrtim ca samprajanyam
ca / na kevalam smrtim, napi kevalam samprajanyamiti
parasparapeksaya cakaradvayam / tatra smrtiraryaratnacudasutre
'bhihita-

yaya smrtya sarvaklesanam pradurbhavo na bhavati / yaya smrtya
sarvamarakarmanamavataaram na dadati / yaya smrtya utpathe kumarge
va na patati / yaya smrtya dauvarikabhutaya sarvesamakusalanam
cittacaitasikanam dharmanamavakasam na dadati, iyamucyate
samyaksmrtiriti //

samksepatah punariyam smrtirucyate-
vihitapratidsiddhayoryathayogam smaranam smrtih /
yaccahasmtiralambanasampramosa iti //

samprajanyam tu prajñaparamitayamuktam-

caramscaramiti prajanati / sthitah sthito 'smiti prajanati /
nisanno nisanno 'smiti prajanati / sayanah sayito 'smiti
prajanati / yatha yathasya kayah sthito bhavati tatha tathainam
prajanati / peyalam / so 'tikraman va pratikraman va
samprajanacari bhavati / alokite vilokite sammiñjite prasarite
samghatipatapatravicaradharane asite pite khadite
nidraklamaprativinodane agate gate sthite nisanne supte jagarite
bhasite tusnibhave pratisamlayane samprajanacari bhavatiti //

idameva vaksyati-

etadeva samasena samprajanyasya laksanam /
yat kayacittovaksyah pratyaveksa muhurmuहु //
iti // [bodhi. 5.108]

(bcp 57) kah punaranayorvyatireke dosah, yenaite yatnena raksaniye
kathite ityaha-

vyadhyakulo naro yadvanna ksamam sarvakarmasu /
tathabhyam vikalam cittam na ksamam sarvakarmasu // bca_5.24 //

rogopahatasamarthyo yatha purusah sarvakarmasu gamanabhojanadisu
akarmanyah bhavati, tatha smrtisamprajanyabhyam vikalam cittam
sarvakarmasu dhyanadhyayanadilaksanesu //

anayoh samudayabhava dosamuktva pratyekamabhava kathayitumaha-

asamprajanyacittasya srutacintitabhavitam /
sacchidrakumbhajalavanna smrtavavatisthate // bca_5.25 //

na vidyate samprajanyam yasmimstadasamprajanyam / taccittam yasya
tasya / srutacintitabhavanamayaprajñapariniṣṭhitam vastu na
smaranamadhivasati / tanmulam ca sarvam kalyanam / kimiva? yatha
sacchidrakumbhe mukhaniksiptamudakamadhadgacchati navatisthate //

idamaparam tadvyatireke dusanamaha-

aneke srutavanto 'pi sraddha yatnapara api /
asamprajanyadosena bhavantyapattikasmalah // bca_5.26 //

bahavo 'pi bahusrutah tatha sraddhavanto yatnaparah
siksayamadarakarinah asamprajanyadosena apattikalusita
bhavanti kayacittapracarapratyaveksanat //

aparamapi tadabhava dusanamaha-

asamprajanyacaurena smrtimosanuserina /
upacityapi punyani musita yanti durgatim // bca_5.27 //

asamprajanyameva samprajanyabhavah klesasvabhavascaurah
kusaladhanapaharanat / tena smrtimosanuserina
raksapalabhutayah smrteh pramosamabhavamanusrtya musita
viluptakusaladhanah santah upacityapi punyani, kusaladhananam
samcayam krtvapi, durgatiparayana bhavanti //

kutah punarevamiti uktamevartham spastayannaha-

klesataskarasamgho 'yamavataragavesakah /
prapyavataram musnati hanti sadgatijivitam // bca_5.28 //

taskarascaurah tesam samghatah avataragavesakah
pisacavadavataramargapreksi / chidranvesanatatpara ityarthah /
prapyavataram pravesamargamasadya musnati / tato hanti
sobhanagataye jivitapratilambham kusalapatheyabhavat //

smrtimadhikrtyadhuna praha-

tasmatsmrtirmanodvarannapaneya kadacana /
gatapi pratyupasthapyasamsmrtypayikim vyatham // bca_5.29 //

(bcp 58) yatah smrterabhava dusanamevam syat, tasmadidamatra
dosam pasyata smrtiralabamnasampramosalaksana manodvarat
manogrhapravesamargat napaneya napasarya / sada
avasthapayitavyetyarthah / atha kadacit pramadastato 'pagacchet, tada
gatapi punarnirvartyopasthapyasatraivaropayitavya / katham? samsmrtya
manasi nidhaya apayikim narakadidurgativyatham //

tatra dvadasemah smrtayo nisphalaspandavarjanartham
tathagatajñanatikramanupalanavipakagauravasmrtiprabhrtayah
siksasamuccaye pradarsitah, tata eva vivekenavadharyah //

sapi smrtistibradaratsamutpadyate / adaro 'pi
samathamahatmyamavagamya atapena jayate / etacca yathavasaram
vaksyamah //

kesamcitra punaranyathapi smrtirutpadyate / tadupadarsayannaha-

upadhyayanusasanya bhityapyadarakaritam /
dhanyanam gurusamvasatsukaram jayate smrtih // bca_5.30 //

acaryopadhyayasamnidhau tadanyatamaradhyabrahmacarisamnidhau va

samvasatam tadanusanya, bhitya tadbhayanapi adarah karyesu
sarvabhavenabhimukhyam, avajñapratipakso dharmah / tatkarinam
yatnavatam sukrinam tadanusanim
hitahitavidhipratishedhaniyamamanugrhnatamakrcchrenaiva
smrtirutpadyate //

itthamapi viharan smrtimanasikarabahulavihari bhavatiti karikadvayena
darsayannaha-

buddhasca bodhisattvasca sarvatravayahateksanah /
sarvamevagratastesam tesamasmi purah sthitah // bca_5.31 //

iti dhyatva tatha tisthet trapadarabhayanvitah /
buddhanusmrtirapyevam bhavettasya muhurmuhuh // bca_5.32 //

sarvada buddhabodhisattvanam
samastavastuvisayapratihatajñanacaksusam sarvameva vastujatam
purato 'vasthitameva / ahamapi tesam puro 'vasthita eva, sarvavastuvat /
iti manasi nidhaya tathaiva samyatatma tisthet /
trapadarabhayanvitah / apratirupe karmani trapa lajja /
siksayamadarah, tadatikrame bhayam / buddhabodhisattvesveva va
trapadayah / evam sati aparo 'pi visesah syadityaha- buddhetyadi /
tadevam viharatastasya pratiksanamakamata eva buddhanusmrtih syat
//

samprajanyasya utpattisthairiyayoh smrtireva karanamiti kathayannaha-

samprajanyam tadayati na ca yatyagatam punah /
smrtiryada manodvare raksarthamavatisthate // bca_5.33 //

yada smrtirmanogrhadvari klesataskarasamghatanupravesanivarini
dauvarikavadavasthita bhavati, tada samprajanyamayatnata evotpadyate,
utpannam ca sat sthiribhavati //

evam tavadanayoranvayavyatirekabhyam gunadosavabhidhaya
anarthavivarjanartham nisphalaspandavarjanamaha-

(bcp 59) purvam tavadidam cittam sadopasthapyamidrsam /
nirindriyeneva maya sthatavyam ksthavatsada // bca_5.34 //

prathamam tavat idam cittamityadhyatmani cintayati-
sarvakalamidrsamuktakramayuktamupasthapayitavyam / tatah param
nisphalaspandavarjanarthamapagatakaranagrameneva
nisphalarupadivisayagrahanasarvavikalpopasamharat maya sthatavyam
/ kimiva? ksthavat, caksuradivvyaparasyatvat //

idameva vyanakti-

nisphala netravigraha na kartavyah kadacana /
nidhyantiva satatam karya drstiradhogata // bca_5.35 //

isanmukulitapaksmayugala nasagravinivesita yugamatravayavalokini va
karya drstih //

prathamarambhinah samtatabhyasena klesasya parihararthamaha-

drstivisramahetostu disah pasyetkadacana /

abhasamatram drstva ca svagatartham vilokayet // bca_5.36 //

drsticittaparikhedaparityagaya kadacit karhicit diso vyavalokayet /

atha kadacit kascit tatsamipamagacchet, tada tasya praticchayamatram

viditva svagatavadena samtosanartham vilokayet / anyatha tatra

tasya avadhanena akusalam prasavet //

marge 'pi tathadrstergacchata upaghataparihararthamaha-

margadau bhayabodhartham muhuh pasyeccaturdisam /

diso visramya vikseta paravrtyaiva prsthatah // bca_5.37 //

bhayahetucauradipratipattiyartham caturdisamiti kramena / anyatha

atmabhavasya raksa krta na syat / sarvadigvyavalokanam tu

kriyamanamaudhatyopaghatapariharartham sthitva kartavyam /

prsthato vyavalokanam paravrtya pascanmukhibhuya //

asamadhanasya ca raksanamaha-

saredapasaredvapi purah pascannirupya ca /

evam sarvasvavasthasu karyam buddhva samacaret // bca_5.38 //

saretpurah apasaretpascad / prapatadyupaghatam niriksya ca /

evamityuktakramadisa svaparahitaprayojanamavagamya pratipattisaro bhavet //

idanim samprajanyakaritam siksayingitumaha-

kayenaivamavastheyamityaksipyam kriyam punah /

katham kayah sthita iti drastavyam punarantara // bca_5.39 //

caturnamiryapathanamanyatamasminniryapathe / kayenaivamiti sthitena

nisannena va avastheyamiti / tadanantaram

svadhyayadikriyamarabhya punarantarale vyavalokitavyam katham

kayah sthita iti tasminneveryapathe, uta bhinne iryapathe / bhinne

punah purvavadavasthapyah //

(bcp 60) kayapratyaveksamabhidhaya cittapratyaveksanamaha-

nirupyah sarvayatnena cittamattadvipastatha /

dharmacintamahastambhe yatha vaddho na mucyate // bca_5.40 //

dharmasya svaparahitalaksanasya cintaiva mahastambho

vandhanayattikaranahetutvat //

tasmin baddho 'pi punah punarnirupaniya ityaha-

kutra me vartata iti pratyaveksyam tatha manah /

samadhanadhuram naiva ksanamapyutsrjedyatha // bca_5.41 //

kva punaridam mano mama vartate, purvasminnalambane anyatra va gatam /

gatamavagamya tato nirvatya tatraiva yojayitavyam /

svarasavahitayamupeksaniyam / iti samathadhuramekamapi ksanam

yatha na parityajati tatha dharayitavyam / etavata silam hi
samadhisamvartanimamityuktam bhavati / yathoktam candrapradipasutre-
ksipram samadhim labhate niranganam visuddhasilasyimi
anusamsah //

iti / [samadhi. 27.6]

ato 'vagamyate- ye kecit samadhihetavah prayogah, te sile 'nugata iti
/ tasmad samadhyarthina smrtisamprajanyasilena bhavitavyam / tatha
silarthinapi samadhau yatnah karya iti //

samadhanaparityagavakasamaha-

bhayotsavadisambandhe yadyasakto yathasukham /
danakale tu silasya yasmaduktamupeksanam // bca_5.42 //

agnidahadi bhayam / tatha ratnatrayapujadikrta utsavah /
samadhikatarah sattvarthadirva / tatsambhave yadi sthatumasaktah,
tada kamacara ityanujñatam / sapattiko na bhavativityarthah / kutah
punarayamaniyamo labhyata ityaha- danetyadi / silam yadyapi
danatprakrstam, tathapi avarasiksayam siksamanasya
tadanantameva uttarasiksavasthitasya abhyasapatavabhavat
kathamcit tavatkalam tato nivartamanasyapi napattih / danasyasau
kalo na silasya / ata evoktam- yadyasakta iti /
etavanmatrenedamudaharanam / yathoktam- tatraikasyam siksayam
nispadyamanayamasaktasya itarasiksanabhyasadanapattih /
aryaksayamatisutre 'pyevamavocat-

danakale silopasamharasyopeksa / iti / na catah sithilena
bhavitavyam //

yatra kusalapaksasamcare 'pi kvacit samadhanavighatah syat,
tannopadeyamityaha-

yad buddhva kartumarabdham tato 'nyanna vicintayet /
tadeva tavannispadyam tadgatenantaratmana // bca_5.43 //

(bcp 61) svayameva tu yuktyagamabhyam kalyanamitravacanadva
yathabalamavadharya yatkimcitkarma kartumarabdham
dhyanaadhyayanadikam, prathamatastadeva tavannispattim neyam
tannimnena cetasa, na punastadanispannameva parityajya paramarambhaniam
//

kim punarevam syadyadi na syadityaha-

evam hi sukrta sarvamanayatha nobhayam bhavet /
asamprajanyakleso 'pi vrddhim caivam gamisyati // bca_5.44 //

yasmadevamanutisthatah sarvam suslistam krtam syat /
tadviparyaye punarduhslistamubhayam purvam cattam pascad
svikrtam ca syat / calapravrterasamprajanyam syat / pravese
vrddhih syat //

itthamapi nisphalam varjayedyaha-

nanaidhapralapesu vartamanesvanekadha /
kautuhalesu sarvesu hanyadautsukyamatam // bca_5.45 //

anekaprakare 'sambaddhabhidhane 'paropadhike pravartamane
ascaryavastusu ca samastesu svayamapi tatkriyayam
darsanasravanaya vakucittasya taratamyam nivarayet //

aparamapi nisphalavarjanaya pratimoksoddistamacaret ityaha-
mrnmardanatrnacchedarekhadyaphalamagamam /
smrtva tathagamim siksam bhittastatksanamutsrjet //
bca_5.46 //

bhumiphalakadisu nakhadandadina rekhakarsanalekhanadi
nisprayojanamagamamapatitam vivarjayet bhagavata atra
nivrttirajñapteti samsmrtya, tadatikramavipakaphalabhayat /
tatksanamiti na tatra kalaparilambham kuryat //

samklesasamudacare samprajanyakaritam yadyadyadibhih saptabhih
slokaish siksaitumaha-

yada calitukamah syadvaktukamo 'pi va bhavet /
svacittam pratyaveksyadau kuryaddhairyena yuktimat // bca_5.47 //

prathamata eva svacittam nirupya / uktam (?) asamklistavasthayam
karaniyamuktam //

etadeva darsayati-

anunitam pratihatam yada pasyetsvakam manah /
na kartavyam na vaktavyam sthatavyam kashhavattada // bca_5.48 //

raktam dvistam va svacittam yada pasyet, tada
hastapadadicalanamamatramapi na kartavyam, napi vacanodiranam / anyatha
tadutthapite kayavagvijñapti api samkliste syatam / ato
bahirindriyavyaparavikalpavupasamhrtya sthatavyam kashhavattada
/ sarvavyaparavirahannirvyaparah sarvadharmam iti manasi nidhaya //

(bcp 62) aparamaha-

uddhatam sopahasam va yada manamadanvitam /
sotprasatisayam vakram vañcakam ca mano bhavet // bca_5.49 //

uddhatamiti / saddharmadisravanapramadadapi uddhatam /
viksepabahulamityarthah / sopahasam vagvihethanarambhakam, taya
yuktam va / manascittasyonnatih / madah svadharme (?)
cittasyabhinivesah / tabhyamanvitam tatsamprayuktam / utprasah
kayiki vihethana, tena sahotkatam / vakram kutilam satham va
/ vañcakam pratarakam mayavi va / yadi mano bhavet, sthatavyam
kashhavattadeti sambandhah //

yadatmotkarsanabhasam parapamsanameva va /

sadhiksepam sasamrambham sthatavyam kasthavattada // bca_5.50

//

atmotkarsanam svagunatisayaprakasanam / tadabhasam
tatpratibhasam tadvikalpanat / parapamsanam paravigraha
dosaviskaranam va, tadyuktam / adhiksepah parasya
vacanatiraskarah / samrambhah sadakalivivadanimittacittapradosa /
ubhayatra saha tena vartata iti vigraha / evam yada pasyetsvakam
manah, sthatavyam kasthavat tadeti samanyoktamabhisambadhyate //

labhasatkarakirtiyartha parivarartha va punah /
upasthanartha me cittam tasmattisthami kasthavat // bca_5.51 //

kirtiryasa / parivarah dasidasakarmakaradih / upasthanam
padadhavanamardanadi / ebhirartha tadabhilasam mama cittam /
tasmattisthami kasthavat //

pararharuksam svarthartha parisatkamameva va /
vaktumicchati me cittam tasmattisthami kasthavat // bca_5.52 //

pararharuksam pararthavimukham / svarthartha svarthabhinivistam
/ parisat sisyanterasiprabhrtijanasamajah / tadabhilasi
tatparivarartha //

asahisnvalasam bhitam pragalbham mukharam tatha /
svapaksabhinivistam ca tasmattisthami kasthavat // bca_5.53
//

asahisnu asahanasilam / alasam kriyasu akarmanyam /
kusidamityarthah / bhitam kayajivitabhuru bhayahetubhyo va /
pragalbham dhrstam / mukharam durvacaskam, yuktayuktamanapeksya
abhidhayakam va / svapakseh sisyanterasijñatisalohitadau
abhinivistam paksapatatisayavat //

sampratam pratikaranirdesamaha-

evam samklistamalokya nisphalarambhi va manah /
nigrhniyad drdham surah pratipaksena tatsada // bca_5.54
//

upadarsitakramena samklistam samklesasamprayuktam
nisphalavyaparam va jñatva svacittam sarvapavrttinigedhena
prabhavamandatam vidhaya nigrhniyadabhibhavet / drdham yatha
punarapi samudacardharmakam (bcp 63) na bhavati / klesadisamgrame
vijayaya krtaparikarah suro bodhisattvah / pratipaksena yo yasmin
pratipaksa uktah yatha ragadavasubhadi, tena
tadviparitavidhanenetyarthah / sada sarvakalam, yada yada
samklistam pratiyate / ugrapariprcchayam grhinam
bodhisattvamadhikrtyoktam-

tena suramaireyamadyapramadasthanat prativiratena bhavitavyam, amattena
anunmattena acapalena acañcalena abhrantena amukharena anunnatena

upasthitasmrtnasasamprajanyena / iti //

atraiva ca pravrajitam bodhisattvamadhikrtyoktam- smrti
samprajanyasyaviksepah / iti //

tatha aryatathagataguhyasutre darsitam-

na khalu punah kulaputra bodhisattvasya vag rakta va dusta va
mudha va klista va ksanavyakarani va
svapaksoṅkarsanavacana va parapaksanigrahavacana va
atmavarnanunayavacana va paravarnapratighatavacana va
pratijñottaranavacana va abhimanikavyakaranavacana veti //

evam nisphalaspandavarjanena anarthadatmabhavasya raksa pratipadita
bhavati / tasmanmaya silasusthitena aprakampena asithilena bhavitavyamiti
//

etacca samahitacittasya sidhyati / ata idam samathamahatmyamavagamya
tatparyena bhavayitavyam / anena tivra adaro bhavati siksasu / tenapi
smrtirupatisthate / upasthitasmrtirnisphalam varjayati / tasya
anartha na sambhavanti / tasmadatmabhavam raksitukamena
smrtimulamanvisya nityamupasthitasmrtina bhavitavyam / etadevaha-

tatratmabhava ka raksa yadanarthavivarjanam /
kena tallabhyate sarve nisphalaspandavarjanat //

etatsidhyetsada smrtya smrtistivradaradbhavet /
adarah samamahatmyam jñatvatapena jayate //

iti / [sikṣa. sa. karika-7-8]

samathamahatmyam tu yathavasaramihaiva kathayisyate //

ayamatra pindarthah anarthavivarjanarthamavadharayitavya iti
vrttatritayenopadarsayannaha-

suniscitam suprasannam dhiram sadaragauravam /
salajjam sabhayam santam pararadhanatparam // bca_5.55 //

parasparaviruddhabhirbalecchabhirakheditam /
klesotpadadidam hyetadesamiti dayanvitam // bca_5.56 //

atmasattvavasam nityamanavadyesu vastusu /
nirmanamiva nirmanam dharayamyesa manasam // bca_5.57 //

(bcp 64) suniscitam samdehaviparyasarahitam / suprasannam sada
pritisauṅmanasyabahulam / dhiramacañcalam / adarah kathita eva /
gauravam aradhyesu cittasya namrata / tabhyam saha vartate /
salajjam purvat / sabhayam skhalita[malokya] bhitam / santam
samyatendriyam / sattvaradhanayatnavat //

yadekasya rucijanakam tadanyasya viparitam / anyonyaviruddhabhih
prthagjanecchabhirakheditamavipratisari / katham? dayanvitam /
hetupadametat / kutah? yasmat klesotpadanna svatantryadidamet

parasparaviruddhacaritamesam balanamiti matva //

atmasattvavasam svaparayattam sarvakalam / kim sarvatra? na /
anavadyesu vastusu ubhayasavadyasunesu / kimvat? nirmanamiva
nirmitavat / vigatamanam manasam dharayami / eso 'hamiti bodhisattvo
manasi nivesayet //

asmadapi samvegamanasikaraccittasyanarthavivarjanena raksa
vidhatavyetyaha-

ciratpraptam ksanavaram smrtva smrtva muhurmuhuh /
dharayamidrsam cittamaprakampyam sumeruvat // bca_5.58 //

aticirena kalena labdham uktam ksanavaram smaranena cetasi
krtva punah punarantaram sthirikaromi idrsamuktasvabhavam /
aprakampyam kampakayitumasakyam kamadivitarkapavanaih parvatarajavat //

evametaabhyam silasamadhibhyamanyonyasamvardhakabhyam
cittakarmaparinispatih / tasmadavasthitametat- cttaparikarmaiva
bodhisattvasiksa iti / tena yaduktam-

cittaraksavratam muktva bahubhih kim mama vrataih / [bodhi. 5.18]

iti, tat parinisthitam //

punastadekantamadharayitum kayapratyaveksamaha-

grdhrairamisasamgrddhah krsyamana itastatah /
na karotyanyatha kayah kasmadatra pratikriyam // bca_5.59 //

kayasya sarvatha kvacidapi vyaparo nasti, svatmanyapi samarthyabhavat
/ anyatha cittarahito mrtasya kayah / grdhradibhirvipralujyamana
itastatah pratikaramatmaraksanartham kimiti na karotiti prechati
sarvasamarthyavikalatvat / ata eva cttaparikarmaiva sadhyam / tasmin
parikarmite kayasya ayatnata eva parikarmasiddheh,
tatparatantratvattasyetyuktam bhavati //

evam sarvathanupayogini kaye sapeksatam nirasyannaha-

raksasimam manah kasmadatmikrtya samucchrayam /
tvattascetprthagevayam tenatra tava ko vyayah // bca_5.60 //

(bcp 65) he manah, anatmakameva atmatvena svikrtya
mamsasthipuñjam kayasamjñakam kasmatkaranat tvam raksasi?
kimevamiti cet, bhavato yadi bhinna evayam kayah, tena asyapacaye tava
kimapaciyate?

purvameva ciram svikrta iti cedaha-

na svikarosi he mudha kasthaputtalakam sucim /
amedhyaghatitam yantram kasmadraksasi putikam // bca_5.61 //

he mudha, mohavijrmbhitametad bhavatah / sucim pavitram / ayam ca
asucih / idamevaha- amedhyeti / putikam satanadharmakam //

syadetat- kimanyasminnasannapi dosa ucyate ityatraha-

imam carmaputam tavatsvabuddhayaiva prthakkuru /
asthipañjarato mamsam prajñasastrena mocaya // bca_5.62 //

asthinyapi prthakkrva pasya majjanamantatah /
kimatra saramastiti svayameva vicaraya // bca_5.63 //

carmamayam putam / svamativisesena prthak kuru svakayadapasaraya
/ asthighatitapañjarad yantrat prajñatmakena sastrena
mamsakartanena / tadanantaramasthinyapi khandasah prthag bhinnani
krtva majjanam pasya avalokaya / yadi antaram kayah
caturmahabhutikah matapitrasucikalalasanghatah dukkhamayah
krtaghnasceti vistarena pratipadayisyatiti kimatra saramasti
vijñāprasastam nyayyam va, ityatmanaiva vicaraya //

evamanvisya yatnena na drstam saramatra te /
adhuna vada kasmattvam kayamadyapi raksasi // bca_5.64 //

evam kathitanayena / sadhuktamiti cet, adhuna vada kasmad tvamadyapi
sarvagunavikalāmapi kayam raksasi? evam vidvanapi //

tathapi asti kimcidatropadeyamiti cedaha-

na khaditavyamasuci tvaya peyam na sonitam /
nantrani cusitavyani kim kayena karisyasi // bca_5.65 //

yadasti, na tadupayuktamiti samkseparthah / atah kimanupayogina
kayena karisyasi? atra asango na yukta ityarthah //

anyaprayojanabhadamevocitamutpasyamah ityaha-

yuktam grdhrasgaladerahartham tu raksitum /
karmopakaranam tvetanmanusyanam sarirakam // bca_5.66 //

(bcp 66) yasmat karmani kenacit saharibhavenopayujyate iti raksyate //

tathapi natrabhinivesah karya ityaha-

evam te raksatascapi mrtyuracchidya nirdayah /
kayam dasyati grdhrebhyastada tvam kim karisyasi // bca_5.67 //

acchidyeti balat / bhavato grhitva niskrpo mrtyustava kayam
grdhrebhyo dasyati, tadapi na kascitpratikaro bhavisyati
ityabhiprayah //

syadetat- yadyapi evam, tathapi bhaktacchadanamatrenapi paripalaniya
ityatraha- na

sthasyatiti bhrtiyaya na vastradi pradiyate /
kayo yasyati khaditva kasmattvam kuruse vyayam // bca_5.68 //

yadi nama bhrtiyakarmakaranam tathapi tatanavasthayisvabhava
vicaksano jñatvaiva pravartate, evam prakrte 'pi taddharmini
kenabhiprayena he manah, tvam kuruse vyayamupakaranopaksyam?

tat kim sarvathaiva niravakaso 'yam kartavyah? netyaha-

datvasmai vetanam tasmatsvartham kuru mano 'dhuna /
na hi vaitanikopattam sarvam tasmai pradiyate // bca_5.69 //

vetanam karmamulyam / tavanmatram datva asmai gatvarasariraya,
karmopakaranatvat, svaprayojanamanuvidheyam he manah /
anenaivoparjitam kasmadasmai na diyate iti cet, na hi yasmat yatkimcit
karmakarenopattam sarvam tasmai karmakaraya pradiyate iti nyayo 'sti
//

tasmadevamupastambhamatram datva-

kaye naubuddhimadhaya gatyagamanaanisrayat /
yathakamamgamam kayam kuru sattvarthasiddhaye // bca_5.70 //

kaye naubuddhim krtva pravrttinivrttihetoh icchayattam kayam
kuru sattvarthanusthanaya nispattaye va / he manah iti
prakrtamabhisambadhyate //

iti kayapratyaveksaya tatsvabhavamupayogam ca vicarya
pariniscitakayaprayojanamupasamharannaha-

evam vasikrtasvatma nityam smitamukho bhavet /
tyajed bhrkutisamkocam purvabhasi jagatsuhrt // bca_5.71 //

uktanitya ayattikrtah atma cittakayalaksanah / sarvada
prasannavadano bhavet / bhrulalatasamkocam ca prasadhanikaram
tyajet / purvameva asamcodita eva parena svagatadivadaih
samtosanasiloh bhavet / sarvasattvanamakaranabandhavasca //

ityapi siksa anarthavarjanaya karyetyaha-

sasabdapatam sahaya na pithadin viniksipet /
nasphalayetkapatam ca syannihsabdarucih sada // bca_5.72 //

(bcp 67) sahaya tvaritameva nisprayojanam hastadandadina
kapatam ca nakotayet / samksepatah nihsabdabhiratirbhavet //

kah evam sati gunah syadityaha-

bako bidalascaurasca nihsabdo nibhrtascaran /
prapnotyabhimatam karyamevam nityam yaticaret // bca_5.73 //

ete sarve nihsabda anuddhatasca viharanto vivaksitamartham labhante /
vratinapi tathaiva samadhanakantakapariharena vihartavyam //

ityapi siksityavyamityaha-

paracodanadaksanamanadhistopakaritam /
praticchecchirasa vakyam sarvasisyah sada bhavet // bca_5.74 //

kaukrtyavinodanavavadanusasanisamarthanam vinayadikovidanam
apararthitahitaisitam hitavidhayakam vacanam murdhna
grhniyat / na tesu svacittam dusayitavyam, napyavamanana

karyeti bhavah / sarvasattvesu gurugauravadhiya samacaritavyamiti
sarvam sarvebhyah sikset //

irsyamalapraksalanamaha-

subhasitesu sarvesu sadhukaramudirayet /
punyakarinamalokya stutibhih sampraharsayet // bca_5.75 //

parakiyagunavardhanavacanesu tatparitosanaya sadhu sadhu,
bhadrakamidam, iti sabdamadhyasayenoccarayet / kusalakarmakaritamapi
drstva sadhu krtam, dhanyo bhavan sukrtakarmakari, ityadibhih
stutivacanaih protsahayet //

lapanasankam nirasyannaha-

paroksam ca gunan bruyadanubruyacca tosatah /
svavarne bhasyamane ca bhavayettadgunajñatam // bca_5.76 //

paragunan sadbhutanapi paroksam bruyanna samaksam / anyatha
lapanam kascinmanyeta / parena tu tatsamaksamanyasya gune
bhasyamane tadanuvadakataya samaksamapi bruyat / anyatha nasya
ruciratreti matva svacittam pradusayet parah / svagune punah
kenacid gunapaksapatina prasannena samaksam paroksam ca
kirtyamane cittasyonnamtim nivarayamstasyaiva gunabhidhayakasya
gunanuragitam manasi kuryat //

paragunamarsanam varayannaha-

sarvarambha hi tustayarthah sa vittairapi durlabha /
bhoksye tustisukham tasmattparasramakrtairgunaih // bca_5.77 //

(bcp 68) sarvesam hinamadhyotkrstanam sattvanam / sarve va
upakramah dukhpariharena tustayarthah /
sarvarambhapariramena tustirevotpadayitavyetyarthah / sa ca
tustirdhanavisargairapi durlabha, syadva na veti / iha
punarayatnasiddhopasthita kasmattparihiyata iti matva bhoksye
anubhavisyami samtosasukham anyayatnanispaditairgunairupanamitam /
na hi priyaputragunairaksamayukta / iti bhavanaya
paragunasravanaccittakarkasyamapakuryat //

atraivopacayamaha-

na catra me vyayah kascitparatra ca mahatsukham /
apritidukham dvesaistu mahaddukham paratra ca // bca_5.78 //

naiva asminnarthe pravrttimato mama ihaloke va upaksayaleso 'pi
sambhavati / upacayah punarvidyata eveti darsayati- paratra mahatsukham
paragunabhinandanat / evamakriyamane punarapacayo drsyate, ubhayaloke
'pi dukham paragunasahanat //

tasmatt sarvakalmasaparityagena iyamucita karmakarita
siksaniyetyaha-

visvastavinyastapadam vispastartham manoramam /

srutisaukhyam krpamulam mrdumandasvaram vadet // bca_5.79 //

sarvavadyavinirmuktatvadviscastam / anupurvyā vyavasthitapadam /
asamdigdhartham / manahprahladanakaram / sravanapyayakam /
karunarasaniśyandabhutam na ragadinidanam /
mrdusvaramakarkasavacanam / mandasvaram yavata dhvanina pratipadyasya
pratitih syat, na tato nyunam natiriktamudirayan /

rju pasyetsada sattvamscaksusa sampibanniva /
etaneva samasritya buddhatvam me bhavisyati // bca_5.80 //

avakramakutilam paramapritirasabharavanatena caksusa trsita iva
sitalajala paramahladakaram sampivanniva sattvan vyavalokayan / na
raktēna na dustēna mugdhena / paramopakaraka hyete / kutah?
yasmadetan sattvan samasadya durlabhalabham buddhatvam me
bhavisyati utpatsyate / evam ca viharan adyatve 'pi sattvarthasamartho
bhavatyeva / yaduktam-

sarvatracapalo mandamitasnigdhābhībhasanat /
avarjajeyjanam bhavyamadeyascapi jayate //

iti / [sikṣa. sa. karika-10]

etadeva ca bodhisattvasya kṛtyam yaduta sattvavarjanam nama / yatha
dharmaśamgītisūtre aryapriyadarsanena bodhisattvena paridipitam-

tatha tatha bhagavan bodhisattvena pratipattavyam yatsahadarsanena
sattvah prasīdeyuh / tatkaśmaddhetoh? na bhagavan bodhisattvasyanyat
karaniyamasti anyatra sattvavarjanat / sattvapariṣṭakā eveyam bhagavan
bodhisattvasya dharmasamgītiriti //

(bcp 69) evamakriyamane ko dosa iti cet-

anadeyam tu tam lokah paribhūya jinankuram /
bhasmacchannam yatha bahnim pacyeta narakadisu //

iti / [sikṣa. sa. karika-11]

tasmāt sattvaradhanameva bodhisattvasya karma
upakariksetramasadhanam punyaprasūtiheturiti //

tatprasāngena anyadapi darsayannaha-

satatyabhīnivesoṭṭham pratipaksoṭṭhameva ca /
guṇopakariksetre ca duḥkhite ca mahacchubham // bca_5.81 //

samadanena kriyamanam / abhīnivesoṭṭham tivrāprasādajanitam /
pratipaksoṭṭham klesapratipakśasūnyatādibhavanaprasutam /
guṇaksetram buddhabodhisattvadi / upakariksetram matapitadi /
duḥkhita glānadayah / etesu svalpamati
kṛtamaprāmeyasubhaheturupajayate //

idamapi bodhisattvenābhīyāsānīyamītyaha-

dakṣa utthanasampānah svayamkāri sāda bhavet /

navakasah pradatavyah kasyacitsarvakarmasu // bca_5.82 //

daksah sarvatra patupracarah / utthanasampannah
kausidyapanayanad viryasamanvagatah / ata eva svayameva sarvam
karaniyam, na parapeksa kvacidapi karmani karya / idameva
navakasa ityadina darsayati //

paramitabhyase 'narthavivarjanayanupurvakaritamaha-
uttarottaratah srestha danaparamitadayah /
netarartham tyajecchresthamanyatracarasetutah // bca_5.83 //

uparyuparitam / danacchilam srestham, silat
ksantirityadayah / ato 'varaparamitahetoruttaram na tyajet /
tadvirodhena na seveteti bhavah / kim sarvatha? netyaha- anyatreti /
bodhiattvanam ya acarah siksasamvaralakshanah sa eva
kusalajalaraksanaya setubandho vihatah, tasmadanyatra tam vihaya /
sa yatha na bhidyate ityarthah //

tasmatsambharamupaditsuna karunaparatanrena sarvam
karaniyamuktamityaha-

evam buddhva pararthesu bhavetsatatamutthitah /
nisiddhamapyanuñātam krpalorarthadarsinah // bca_5.84 //

evamanuttaram jñatva sattvanam hitasukhavidhanaya
nityamarabdhaviryo bhavet / pratisiddharthe pravrttau katham na
sapattika iti cet, na / kvacinnisiddhamapi sattvarthavisesam
prajñacaksusa (bcp 70) pasyatah karaniyataya anuñātam
bhagavata / sanihsaranam ca bhagavatah sasanam / taccapi na
sarvasya, api tu krpaloh karunaprakarsapravrttitaya
tatparatantrasya pararthaikarasasya svaprayojanavimukhasya / iti
prajñakarunabhyamudbhutapararthavrterupayakusalasya
pravartamanasya napattih / atra ca
upalipariprcchayamapattyanapattivibhago veditavyah / tatha
upayakausalasyatre jyotiskamanavakadhikare //

esa raksatmabhavasya bhaisajyavasanadibhih / [siksa. sa.
karika-13]

ityetat pratipadayitumaha-

vinipataganathavratasthan samvibhajya ca /
bhuñjita madhyamam matram tricivarabahistyajet // bca_5.85 //

bhaisajyavasanadibhiratmabhavo hi paripalanyah pararthopayogivat /
yathoktam prakutatra dvididham bhaisajyam satatabhaisajyam
glanapratyayabhaisajyam ca / tatra satatabhaisajyamodanadi /
tadartham pindaya gocare carata gramapravese yathoktasiksayam
smrtimadhaya caritavyam / tato labdhat pindapatat
caturthabhagavibhaktat vinipatagananathavratasthan samvibhaginah
kuryat / ekam pratyangam vinipatinam / dvityamanathanam /

triyam sabrahmacarinam datva caturthamatmana paribhuñjita / sa
paribhuñjano na raktah paribhunkte asaktah, agrddhah,
anadhyavasitah, anyatra yavadevasya kayasya sthitaye yapanayai /
madhyamam matram / tatha ca paribhunkte yatha natisamlikhito
bhavati, natigurukayah / tatkasya hetoh? ati samlikhito hi
kusalapaksaparanmukho bhavati, atigurukayo middhavastabdho bhavati
/ tena tam pindapatam paribhujya kusalapaksabhimukhena bhavitavyam
/ iti aryaratnameghe 'bhihitam / aryaratnarasavapi-

paribhuñjata ca evam manasikara utpadayitavyah- santi asmin kaye
asitikrmikulasahasrani, tani anenaivojasa sukham viharantu /
idanim caisamamisena samgraham karisyami / bodhipraptasca
punardharmena samgraham karisyami / iti vistarah //

punaratraivoktam-

dvayoraham kasyapa sraddhadeayamanujanami / katamayordvayoh? yuktasya
muktasya ca / iti //

anaya disa sarvaparibhogah sattvarthamadhishatavyah / anyatha-
atmatrsnopabhogattu klistapattih prajayate //

iti //

[siksa. sa. karika-13]

(bcp 71) yathoktam candrapradipasutre-

te bhojanam svadurasam pranitam labdhva ca bhuñjanti ayuktayogah
/
tesam sa aharu vadhaya bhoti yatha hastipotana bisa adhautakah //

[=samadhi. 9. 29]

vistarena caitacchiksamuccaye drastavyam //

glanabhaisajyam tu yamikam saptahikam yavajjivikamiti trividham /
etacca bhiksuvinaye pratipaditam tatraivavadharyam //

vasanadibhiratmaraksamaha- tricivarabahistyajet / iti / sacedagatya
kascid bodhisattvam patracivaram yaceta, tena atityago na kartavyah
/ kim tu yattadanujñatam bhagavata- tricivaram sramanakalpah,
tato 'tiriktam ca yadbhaves, tyaktavyamarthine, nanyatha / uktam ca
bodhisattvapratimokse- sacetpunah kascidagatya patram va civaram
va yaceta, sacettasyatiriktam bhaved buddhanujñatattricivarat,
yathaparityaktam datavyam / sacetpunastasya unam tricivaram bhavet
yannisritya brahmacaryavasah, tanna parityaktavyam / tatkasmaddhetoh?
avisarjaniyam hi tricivaramuktam tathagatena / sacecchariputra
bodhisattvastricivaram parityajya yacanaguruko bhavet, na tena alpecchata
asevita bhavet / iti //

atityagam nisedhayan punaratmaraksamupadarsayannaha-

saddharmasevakam kayamitarartham na pidayet /
evameva hi sattvanamasamasu prapurayet // bca_5.86 //

satam satpurusanam bodhisattvanam dharmah /
laukikalokottaraparahitasukhavidhanam / tatsevakam kayam
alparthanimitam na pidayet / anyatha mahato 'rtharaserhanih syat
/ ata eva purvasmin hetupadametat / kutah punarevam? yasmadanenaiva
sukumaropakramena samvardhmanah sikhrameva sattvanam
hitasukhasampadanasartho bhavati //

yata evam tasmad-

tyajenna jivitam tasmadasuddhe karunasaye /
tulyasaye tu tattyajyamittham na parihyate // bca_5.87 //

svasarirasirodanadi na kartavyamiti nisiddham / kada? asuddhe
mitramitretarasarvavyasanijanasadharanapravrtte krpacitte /
atyarabdhenā hi viryena svaparahitarthasya badha syat / samapravrtte
punarasaye svaparātmano 'tirikte va na nisidhyate / yaduktam- tatha
svaparabodhipaksasrutadyantarayakarau tyagatyagau na karyau /
adhikasattvarthasaktestulyasakterva (bcp 72) bodhisattvasya
adhikatulyakusalantarayakarau tyagatyagau na karyaviti siddham
bhavati / idameva ca samdhaya bodhisattvapratimokse 'bhihitam- yastu
khalu punah sariputra abhiniskrantagrhaso bodhisattvo
bodhyangairabhiyuktah, tena katham danam datavyam, kataram danam
datavyam, kiyadrupam danam datavyam / peyalam / dharmadayakena
bhavitavyam / yasca sariputra grhi bodhisattvo
ganganadivalikasamani buddhaksetrani saptaratnaparipurnani
tathagatebhyo 'rhadbhayah samyaksambuddhebhyo danam dadyat, yasca
sariputra pravrajyaparyapanno bodhisattvah ekam catuspadikam
gatham prakasayet, ayameva tato bahutaram punyam prasavati / na
sariputra tathagatena pravrajitasya amisadanamanujñatam / peyalam /
yasya punah sariputra patragatah patraparyapanno labho
bhaveddharmiko dharmalabdah, tena sadharanabhajina bhavitavyam
sardham sabrahmacaribhiriti //

tatraivaha- yastu khalu punah sariputra anabhiniskrantagrhaso
bodhisattvah, tena dharma asevitavyah / tatra tenabhiyuktana
bhavitavyamiti / anyatha hi ekasattvarthasamgrahartham mahatah
sattvarasestasya ca sattvasya bodhisattvasayaparikarmantarayanmahato
'rthasya hanih krta syaditi //

anenopayakausalena viharan na bodhimargatparibhrasyate /
ayamabhiprayah- dattah purvameva anena atmabhavah sarvasattvebhyah
/ kevalamakalaparibhogatpariraksaniyah / ato na
matsaryasyavakasah / napi pratijñatarthahaniriti / yaduktam-

bhaisajyavrksasya sudarsanasya muladibhogyasya yathaiva bijam /
datvapi samraksyamakalabhogat sambuddhabhaisajyatarostathaiva //

iti //

sattvasayaraksanadapyatma raksitavya ityaha-

dharmam nirgaurave svasthe na sirovestite vadet /
sacchatradandasastre ca navagunthitamastake // bca_5.88 //

devamanusyapujito hi bhagavato dharmah / tato 'vadhyayanti devatadayo
gauravamakurvato dharmaprakasanat / nisiddham caitadbhagavata iti
tadajñatikrame sapattiko bhavet / na vastradibaddhasirasi / sahasabdena
trisvapi sambandhah / tathottariyadina pihitasirse / pratyekam
svastha iti sambandhaniyam / glane punaranapattih / upalaksanam
caitat / na sthitena suptaya nisannaya va, na nisannena
suptaya, na canasanena nisannaya / notpathayayina margayayine,
nagragamine prstthagamina, napyalamkarayuktaya / ityadayo 'pi
drastavya iti //

idamapyanarthavivarjanaya mulapattikaranamakaraniyamityaha-
gambhirodaramalpesu na strisu purusam vina /

(bcp 73) gambhiro durmedhasamagadhatvat / udarasca
prakarsaparyantatvat / tadsam ca dharmamalpesu
asamskrtabuddhisu hinadhimuktisu va na vadediti prakrtena
sambandhah / na matrgramasya ekaki rahogato dharmam vadet / vadan
sapattiko bhavati / na dosah puruso yadi syat //
hinotkrstesu dharmesu samam gauravamacaret // bca_5.89 //
sravakayanabhasitesu va mahayanabhasitesu va dharmesu
tulyam cittaprasadadikam kuryat / anyatha saddharmapratiksepah
syat //

nodaradharmapatram ca hine dharme niyojayet /
na cacaram parityajya sutramantraih pralobhayet // bca_5.90 //

gambhirodaradharmabhajanam ca sattvam nimittajñairjñatva na
sravakayanadidharmesvavatarayet / na ca acaram
siksasamvarakaraniyatam muktva sutrantadipathenaiva tava
suddhirbhavisyati iti dharmakamam prabhavayet / aha catra- punaraparo
'nartho ratnakute drstah- aparipacitesu sattvesu visvaso
bodhisattvaskhalitam / abhajanibhutesu udarabuddhadharmaprakasana
bodhisattvaskhalitam / udaradhimuktikesu sattvesu hinayanaprakasana
bodhisattvaskhalitamiti //

aryasarvadharmavaipulyasamgrahe suksmo 'pyanartha uktah- suksmam
hi mañjusrih saddharmapratiksepakarmavaranam / yo hi
kascinmañjusrih tathagatabhasite dharme kasmimscit
sobhanasamjñam karoti, kvacidasobhanasamjñam, sa saddharmam
pratiksipati / tena saddharmapratikseptra tathagato 'bhyakhyato
bhavati, samgho 'pavadito bhavati, ya evam vadati- idam
yuktamidamayuktam / iti vistarah //

aryakasagarbhasutre ca mulapattiprastave cuktam- punaraparamadikarmiko
bodhisattvah kesamcidevam vaksyati- kim bhoh

pratimoksavinayena? silena suraksitena sigham tvamanuttarayam
samyaksambodhau cittamutpadayasva / mahayanam patha / yatte kimcit
kayavanmanobhik klesapratyayadakusalam karma samudanitam, tena te
suddhirbhavisyatyavipakam, yavadyatha purvoktam / iyamadikarmikasya
bodhisattvasya trtiya mulapattiriti //

atah idamapi pratimoksanisiddham nacaraniyamityaha-

dantakasthasya khetasya visarjanamapavrtam /
nestam jale sthale bhogye mutradescapa garhitam // bca_5.91 //

khetasya slesmano visarjanamapavrtam na kuryat / jale sthale
bhogye upabhogye mutrapuriserapi kutsitam / atrapi
devatadyavadhyanaadapunyam prasavet //

mukhapuram na bhujita sasabdham prasrtananam /
pralambapadam nasita na bahu mardayetsamam // bca_5.92 //

mukham puritam krtva mahatkavalagrahanat / sasabdham
sukasunikadisabdena / [prasrtananam] duram vidaritamukham /
pralambapadam bhummyadagnapadam khatvadyarohane sati nasita /
dvavapi bahu samamekasmin kale na mardayet / kramamardane na dosah /
sati pratyaye //

(bcp 74) naikayanyastriya kuryadyanam sayanamasanam /

ekaya advitriyaya anyastriya / grhipravrajitayoridamiha
sadharanamityanyagrahanam / na kuryadyanadi / samksepena
samkalayya darsayannaha-
lokaprasadakam sarvam drstva prstva ca varjayet // bca_5.93
//

lokanam yat prasadanakam na bhavati, tat sarva drstva sastre
vyavahare va / prstva vijñan / varjayet / anenitaddarsitam
bhavati- drste 'pi yadbhadrakamevamvidham tadvarjayet
apattirbhavati / yaduktam-

ratnameghe jinenoktastena samksepasamvarah /
yenaprasadah sattvanam tadyatnena parityajet //

iti //

[siksa. sa. karika-12]

yathaha- katame ca te bodhisattvasamudacarah? yavadiha bodhisattvo
nagahsthane viharati, nakale / nakale bhani bhavati / nakalajño
bhavati / nadesajño bhavati / yatonidanamasyantike sattva aprasadam
pratisamvedayeyuh / sa sarvasattvanuraksaya atmanasca
bodhisambharaparipuranartham samyagiryapatho bhavati,
mrdubhani mandabhani asamsargabahulah pravivekabhimukhah
suprasannamukhah iti //

na bodhisattvena avamanyana kvacidapi kartavyetyaha-

nangulya karayetkimciddaksinena tu sadaram /
samastenaiva hastena margamapyevamadiset // bca_5.94 //

ekaya angulya tarjanyadikaya na kimcidupadarsayet, api tu samastenaiva
samagrenaiva hastena / daksinena na varena / margamapi kathayet /
astam tavatsagauravam vastu //

lokaprasadanivaranayaha-

na bahutksepakam kamcicchabdayedalpasambhrame /
acchatadi tu kartavyamanyatha syadasamvrtah // bca_5.95 //

na bhujamutksipya kamcidahvayet, alpaprarojanataratame / mahati
punaradosah / acchatadisabdham tu kuryat / tadakarane
'samahitacaritayamasamvrtah syat / etavata audhdyapariharoh 'pi
darsito bhavati //

sa hi sayyam parikalpayannevam parikalpayedyupadarsayannaha-
nathanirvanasayyavacchayitepsitaya disa /
samprajanamllaghutthanah pragavasyam niyogatah // bca_5.96 //

bhagavato mahanirvanasayyamiva sayyam parikalpayet / abhimataya
disa siro vidhaya, daksinena parsvena, padasyopari padamadhaya,
daksinam bahumupadhanam krtva, vamam ca (bcp 75) prasarya
janghopari nivesya, civaraih susamvrtakayah, smrtah,
samprajanah, utthanasamjñi, alokasamjñi, sayitah,
nacittakamiddhavastabhah / na ca nidrasukhamakhadayet, na ca
parsvasukham anyatra yavadevaisam mahabhutanam sthitaye
yapanayai iti / laghutthanah sigrhamevottisthet / na tu
jrmbhikam gatramotanam kurvannalasyopahitascirena / etebhya eva
sarvebhya purvameva //

idamaparamabhisamsipya kathayannaha-

acaro bodhisattvanamaprameya udahrtah /
cittasodhanamacaram niyatam tavadacaret // bca_5.97 //

acarah siksaniyam / aprameyah asamkhyeyah
bodhisattvapratimoksadisu pradarsitah / tatsamgraharupam
prathamatah cittasodhanameva acaramacaret / niyatamavasyamtaya //

samanyapattisodhanayaha-

ratridivam ca triskandham triskalam ca pravartayet /
sesapattisamastena bodhicittajinasrayat // bca_5.98 //

triskrtvo ratreh / triskrtvo divasasya / triskandhah
trayanam skandhanam
papadesanapunyanumodanabodhiparinamananam samaharah /
triskandham pravartayet / sesa mulaya anyah / athava, samcitya
krtva yah pratikrtah tabhyo 'nyah smrtisampramosena
asamprajana va krtah / tasam prasamah pratikaranam tena

triskandhaparivartanena bodhicittasya jinanam ca bhagavatam
samasrayanacca //

etena vidusanasamudacaradayo darsita bhavanti //

tatra papasodhanam caturdharmakasutre desitam-

caturbhirnaitreya dharmaih samanvagato bodhisattvo mahasattvah
krtopacitam papamabhibhavati / katamaiscaturbhih? yaduta
vidusanasamudacarena, pratipaksasamudacarena,
pratyapattibalena, asrayabalena ca / tatra vidusanasamudacarah
akusalam karma krtva vipratissararupatsavigarhana papadesana,
tadanusthanam tatsamudacarah / tatra pratipaksasamudacarah
akusalapratipaksah kusalam, tatsamudacarah, krtvapyakusalam
karma kusale karmanyatyantamabhiyogah / tatra pratyapattibalam
samvarasamadanadakaranasamvaralabhah / tatraasrayabalam
buddhadharmasamghasaranagamanam, anutsrstabodhicittata ca / sa
balavatsammisrayena na sakyate papenabhibhavitum / ebhirmaitreya
caturbhirnaitreya samanvagato bodhisattvo mahasattvah krtopacitam
papamabhibhavatiti //

visesatastu bodhisattvapattinam gurvinam ladhvinam ca
desana aryopalipariprcchayamuktah / tah siksasamuccaye
drastavyah //

sarvapattayo bodhisattvena pañcatrimsatam buddhanam
bhagavatamantike ratrimdivamekakina desayitavyah / tatreyam
desana- ahamevamnama buddham saranam gacchamityarabhya yavat
samgham saranam gacchami, namah sakyamunaye tathagatayarhate
samyaksambuddhaya / namo vajrapramardine ityarabhya yavat-

(bcp 76) upaimi sarvan saranam krtañjalih /

iti vistaramuktavaha- iti hi sariputra bodhisattvena iman pañcatrimsato
buddhan pramukhan krtva sarvatathagatanugatairmanasikaraih
papavisuddhih karya / tasyaivam papavisuddhasya ta eva buddha
bhagavanto mukhanyupadarsayanti / peyalam / na tat sakyam
sarvasravakapratyekabuddhanikayairapattikaukrtyasthanam
visodhayitum yadbodhisattvastesam buddhanam bhagavatam
namadheyadharanaparikirtanena ratrimdivam
triskandhakadharmaparyayapravartanena apattikaukrtyannihsarati,
samadhim ca pratilabhate //

etatsakalyena siksasamuccaye veditavyam //

ukto vidusanasamudacarah / pratipaksasamudacarapratyapattibale
api vistarena siksasamuccayadeva drastavye / aryamaitreyavimokse
tu bodhicittena papavisuddhirukta / taccoktameva prak / jinasrayat
papavisuddhau sukarikavadanamudaharyam /

ye buddham saranam yanti na te gacchanti durgatim /
prahaya manusan kayan divyan kayamllabhanti te //

evam dharmam samgham cadhikrtya pathah / anenasrayabalamuktam

//

punaraniyamena darsayannaha-

ya avasthah prapadyeta svayam paravaso 'pi va /
tasvavasthasu yah siksah siksetta eva yatnatah // bca_5.99 //

svayamatmana parayatto va sattvarthakriyayam pravrttah //

kim punarevamaniyamenabhidhiyata ityaha-

na hi tadvidyate kimcidyanna siksyam jinatmajaih /
na tadasti na yatpunyamevam viharatah satah // bca_5.100 //

yasmat sarvakaram sarvavastutattvamadhigamya sarvesam
hitasukhavidhanarthamudyacchadbhirbuddhasutaih na tadasti kimcit, yanna
siksitavyam / anyatha sarvakarah sarvasattvanamarthah
kartumasakyah / punyasambharo 'pi evam vicarato 'paryanta eva syat
//

iyamapi siksapadamudra avadharayitavyetyaha-

paramparyena saksadva sattvartha nanyadacaret /
sattvanameva carthaya sarvam bodhaya namayet // bca_5.101 //

antatah svayamaharadikriyaya parapreranaya aparaparadutapreranaya
va, saksat svayameva amisadanadina va, yat sattvanam
hitasukhaheturna bhavati, tanna kuryat karayedva / na caitadeva kevalam /
kimcit sattvanameva samsaradukhapatitanam tato nihsaranaya
sarvam kusalamulamanuttarayam samyaksambodhau parinamayet //

etavata slokadvyayena punyavrddhirupadarsita bhavati //

(bcp 77) yaduktam kalyanamitranutsargaditi [siksha. sa. karika-6]
tadaha-

sada kalyanamitram ca jivitarthe 'pi na tyajet /
bodhisattvavratadharam mahayanarthakovidam // bca_5.102 //

kalyanakarmani abhyudayanihsreyasapraptilaksane
mitramasadharano bandhuh, tat kayajivitavipranasabhayabhito 'pi na
tyajet / kalyanamitranusamsasca
prajñaparamitayamaryastahasrikayam [asta. 30]
sadapraruditaparivartadveditavyah / caturdharmakasutre 'pyuktam-
kalyanamitram bhiksavo bodhisattvena mahasattvena yavajjivam na
tyaktavyamapi jivitahetoriti / aparityajyasya kalyanamitrasya
laksanamaha- bodhisattvasiksasamvare vyavasthitam /
mahayanarthapanditam / etadsam sudurlabham //

kalyanamitrasya paryupasanaparijñanarthamaha-

srisambhavavimoksacca siksedyadguruvartanam /

srisambhavavimoksat aryagandavyuhaparivartat

kalyanamitraparyupasanam sikset janiyat /
yathoktamyagandavyuhe aryasrisambhavana-
kalyanamitrasamdharitah kulaputra bodhisattva na patanti durgatisu
/ yavat- samcodakah kalyanamitra akaraniyanam /
samnivarakah pramadasthanat / niskasayitarah samsarapurat /
tasmattarhi kulaputra evammanasikarapatiprasabdhenā
kalyanamitranyupasamkramitavyani / prthivisamacittena
sarvabharodvahanaparitasanataya / vajrasamacittena abhedyasayataya /
cakravalasamacittena sarvaduhhkhasampravedhanataya / lokadasasamacittena
sarvakarmasamadanavijugupsanataya / rajoharanasamacittena
manabhimanavivarjanataya / yanasamacittena gurubharanirvahanataya /
asvasamacittena akrudhyanataya / nausamacittena gamanagamanaparitasanataya
/ suputrasadsena kalyanamitramukhaviksanataya / atmani ca te
kulaputra aturasamjñotpadayitavya kalyanamitresu ca
vaidyasamjña, anusasanisu bhaisajyasamjña, pratipattisu
vyadhinirghatanasamjña / atmani ca te kulaputra
bhirusamjñotpadayitavya, kalyanamitresu surasamjña,
anusasanisu praharanasamjña, pratipattisu
sattrunirghatanasamjña //

yaduktam sutranam ca sadeksanaditi [siksa. sa. ka.-6],
tadupadarsayitumaha-
etaccanyacca buddhoktam jñeyam sutrantavacanāt // bca_5.103 //
etadiha sastre pratipaditam, anyadyadiha noktām / buddhena bhagavata
bodhisattvanam karaniyataya nirdistam,
tannanasutrantarthaparicayad veditavyam //

etadeva darsayati-

siksah sutresu drsyante tasmatsutrani vacayet /

siksa bodhisattvanam heyopadeyalaksanah / sutresu
mahayanasutrantesu ratnameghadisu / yata evam tasmāt / idam tu
visesanirdesamaha-
akasagarbhasutre ca mulapattirnirupayet // bca_5.104 //
(bcp 78) aryakasagarbhasutre ksatriyasya murdhabhisiktasya pañca
mulapattayo nirdistah / tatha samanyena eka mulapattih /
tatha adikarmikasya bodhisattvasya astau mulapattaya iti / tatha ca
tatroktam- pañca kulaputra ksatriyasya murdhabhisiktasya
mulapattayah yabhirmulapattibhih ksatriyo murdhabhisiktah
sarvani purvavaropitani kusalamulani jhosayati / vastupatitah
parajitah sarvadevamanusyasukhebhayah apayagami bhavati / katamah
pañca? yah kulaputra ksatriyo murdhabhisiktah staupikam vastu
apaharati samghikam va caturdisasamghe niryatitam va, svayam
va apaharati harayati va / iyam prathama mulapattih / evam
triyānabhasitadharmapratiksepāt dvitiya / pravrajitasya silavato
duhsilasya va kasayapaharanat, grhasthakaranat,
kayapraharat, carake praksepāt, jivitaviyojanadva tritiya /
pañcanantaryesvanyatamakaranaccaturthi / mithyadrsteh,

dasakusalakarmapathasamadanat, parasamadapanadva pañcamiti //

tatha gramabhedadikaranat sarvesam sadharani caika /
tatraivoktam-

adikarmikanam mahayanasamprasthitanam kulaputranam
kuladuhitnam ca astau mulapattayah, yamirmulapattibhih
skhalita adikarmika mahayanasamprasthitah sarvani
purvaropitanityadi purvavat / katama astau? ye sattvah
purvaduscaritahetuna asmin kliste pañcakasaye loke utpannah, te
itvarakusalamulah / yavat, tesamidam paramam gambhiram
sunnyatapratisamyuktam sutrantam yavadvistarenagratah
smarayanti prakasayanti / te hi akrtasrama balaprthagjanah
srnvanta utrasayanti, yavad vivartayanti anuttarayah
samyaksambodhescittam, sravakayane cittam pranidadhati / esa
adikarmikasya bodhisattvasya mulapattih prathama, yaya mulapattya
ityadi purvavat / tasmadbodhisattvena parasattvanam
parapudgalanamasayanusayam prathamam jñatva yathasayanam
sattvanamanupurvena dharmadesana kartavyeti / sopayayah
samyaksambodhervinivartya hinayane parasya cittamutpadayato dvitiya /
pratimoksasiksasamvaram vihaya mahayane cittotpadamatrena
tatpathanena casya suddhiprakasanat tritiya / sravakadiyanasya
tatphalasya gopananindaprasakanat, mahayane sarvasuddhiprakasanat,
paresam tadvacanakaranaccaturthi / kirtilabhadihetoh
mahayanapathanadina, tatha tatpratyaayat paresam
kutsanindadibhasanat, atmotkarsanat,
uttaramanusyadharmopagamat pañcami / pathamatrena
gambhiradharmadhigamaprasakanat, paresam tathaiva samadapanat
sasthi / ksatriyasya purohitamatyacandalairye bhiksavo
dandita arthadandena samghikam staupikam va
caturdisasamghikam va dravyamapahrtya tebhya evopanamayanti / te ca
ksatriya ubhaye 'pi mulapattimapadyante / iyam saptami /
dharmadharmavivadanapurvam siksapranayanat,
tanmulacaravipannanam satkarat,
prahanikanamupabhogaparibhoganyanyatra parinamanat ubhaye 'pi
mulapattimapadyante / iyamastami //

asam ca mulapattinam sukhagrahanartham
sastrakaropadarsitah samgrahakarika ucyante-

ratnatrayasvahanadapatparajika mata /
saddharmasya pratiksepad dvitiya muninodita //

(bcp 79) duhsilasyapi va bhiksoh kasayastainyatadanat /
carake va viniksepadappravrajanena ca //

pañcanantaryakaranamithyadrstigrahena ca /
gramadibhedanadvapi mulapattirjinodita //

sunnyatayasca kathanatsattvesvakrtabuddhisu /

buddhatvaprasthitanam tu sambodhervinivartanat //

pratimoksam parityajya mahayane niyojanat /
sisyayanam na ragadiprahanayeti va grahat //

paresam grahanadvapi punah svagunakasanat /
parapamsanato labhasatkaraslokahetuna //

gambhiraksantiko 'smiti mithyaiva kathanatpunah /
dandapayedva sramanan dadyadva saranatrayat //

grhniyaddiyamanam va samathatyajanatpunah /
pratisamlinabhogam ca svadhyayisu nivedanat //

mula apattayo hyeta mahanarakahetavah /
aryasyakasagarbhasya svapne desyah purahsthitaih //

bodhicittaparityagadyacakayapradanatah /
tivramatsaryalobhabhyam krodhadva sattvatadanat //

prasadyamano yatnena sattvesu na titiksate /
klesatparanuvrttya va saddharmabhasavarnanat //

iti //

tasminneva sutre samuddharanamasamuktam //

siksamuccaye 'pi bodhisattvanam karaniyamupadistamiti tadapi
nirupaniyamityaha-

siksamuccayo 'vasyam drastavyasca punah punah /
vistarena sadacaro yasmattatra pradarsitah // bca_5.105 //

siksamuccayo 'pi svayamebhireva krtah / avasyam niyamena /
drastavyah punah punarasakrt / abhyasaniya iti bhavah / kutah?
yasmad satam bodhisattvanam / acaranamacara itikartavyata / tatra
siksamuccaye / vistarena prabandhena / pradarsitah
vispastikrtya prakasitah, tasmad //

yadi tasyabhyase 'saktih, tada-

samksepenathava tavatpasyetsutrasamuccayam /

nanasutraikadesanam va samuccayamebhireva krtam samksepena
pasyet vyavalokayet granthato 'rthato va / atrapi purvakameva prayojanam //
yadi va-

(bcp 80) aryanagarjunabaddham dvitiyam ca prayatnatah // bca_5.106
//

aryanagarjunapadairnibaddham dvitiyam siksamuccayam
sutrasamuccayam ca pasyet prayatnatah adaratah / yadiha na drsyate,
tat tatra drsyate iti bhavah //

niyamena siksadarsane 'pi sakalyena sarvesamupayogamaha-

yato nivaryate yatra yadeva ca niyujiyate /
tallokacittarakartham siksam drstva samacaret // bca_5.107
//

yato heyadakaraniyannivaryate, na karaniyametaditi pratisidhyate /
yatra siksasamuccaye sutrasamuccaye va / yadeva karma kartavyataya
niyujiyate vidhiyate, tat prasiddham vihitam va / lokanam
cittamasayah tasya raksartham, tadyatha vikopitam na syat /
siksam drstva siksasamuccayadisu / pratipadam
samacaret, yatra yadyatha yujiyate, tatra tatha vyavaharet / anyatha
arthasammudhavyavaharasya apattikasmalata syat //

etavata atmabhavasya suddhirakhyata / yadaha-

atmabhavasya ka suddhih papaklesavisodhanam /
sambuddhoktyanusarena yatnabhava tvapayagah //

iti //

[siksa. sa. karika-19]

yaduktam- sada smrtisamprajanyacarina bhavitavyamiti, tatah
smrteh svanamnaiva svarupam pratitam / samprajanyasya tu na
jñayate kidsamiti, tatsvarupapatipattaye praha-

etadeva samasena samprajanyasya laksanam /
yat kayacittavasthayah pratyaveksa muhurmujuh // bca_5.108 //

yat kayavasthayah cittavasthayasca sarveryapathesu pratyaveksa
nirupanam sarvavaram yatha pratipaditam prak //

sarvameta duktasiksakausalam karmana nispadayitavyam na
vacanamatreneti niyamayitumaha-

kayenaiva pathisyami vakpathena tu kim bhavet /
cikitsapathamarena roginah kim bhavisyati // bca_5.109 //

manahpurvamgamatvat kayavyaparasya, so 'pyanenaiva pratipaditah /
pratipattya sarvam sampadayisyami, na tu sabdamatraghosanaya
nisphalatvaditi bodhisattvena yatitavyam / kathamiva?
vaidyakasastradhyayanamatrena tatkriyamakurvato vyadhigrastasya kim
phalam nispatsyate? tavanmatrena rogasya tasyavinivrtteh / na
kimciditi bhavah / tasmad sarvametat kriyanusthanena
nispadayitavyamiti //

iti prajñakaramativiracitayam bodhicaryavatarapañjikayam
samprajanyarakshanam nama pañcamah paricchedah //

6. ksantiparamita nama sasthah paricchedah /

tadevam bahudha silavisuddhim pratipadya atmabhavadinam
raksam suddhim pratipadya subhavisuddhim pratipadayitum,
yaccoktam-

ksameta srutameseta samsrayeta vanam tatah /
samadhanaya yujyeta bhavayedasubhadikam //

[siksa. sa. karika-20]

ityetacca abhidhatumupakramate sarvamityadina-

sarvametsucaritam danam sugatapujanam /
krtam kalpasahasrairyatpratighah pratihanti tat // bca_6.1 //

sarvametaditi silasamvarasamadanaprasutam / sucaritam kusalam karma
/ danam trividham / samanyena sugatapujanamapi trividham / krtam
uparjitamanekaih kalpasahasrairyat tat sarvam pratighah
sattvavidvesah pratihanti nirdahati bahnilava iva trnasamghatam //

aryamañjusrivikriditasutre caha- pratighah pratigha iti
mañjusrih kalpasatopacitam kusalam pratihanti, tenocyate pratigha
iti //

aryasarvastivadina pathyate- pasyatha bhiksava etam bhiksum
kesanakhastupe sarvarena pranipatyā cittamabhiprasadayantam? evam
bhadanta / anena bhiksavo bhiksuna yavati bhūmirakranta,
adhascaturasiyojanasahasrani, yavat kañcanavajramandalantare
yavantyo valikah, tavantyanena bhiksuna cakravartirajyasahasrani
paribhoktavayani / yavat / athayusmanupaliryena
bhagavamstenañjalim pranamya bhagavantametadvocat- yaduktam
bhagavata asya bhiksorevam mahanti kusalamulani / kutremani bhagavan
kusalani tanutvam pariksayam paryadanam gacchanti? nahamupale
evam ksātimupahatim ca samanupasyami yatha sabrahmacari
sabrahmacarino 'ntike dustacittamutpadayati / tatropale imani
mahanti kusalamulani tanutvam pariksayam paryadanam gacchanti /
tasmattarhi upale evam siksītavyam yaddagdhasthunayamapi cittam
na pradusayisyamah, prageva savijñānake kaye iti //

ata evaha-

na ca dvesasamam papam na ca ksantisamam tapah /
tasmatsantim prayatnena bhavayedvividhairnayaih // bca_6.2 //

na ca dvesena samam papamasubham punyabhibhavaheturasti / na ca
ksantya titiksaya samam tulyam tapah /
sumahatparisramasadyatvat sukrtam / yata evam, tasmatsantim
ksamam sarvatatparyena bhavayedabhyaset /
vividhairnanaprakarairupayairvaksyamanaih //

(bcp 82) drstadharmā eva dvesasya dosan
vrttatrayenopadarsayannaha-

manah samam na grhnati na pritisukhamasrute /
na nidram na dhrtim yati dvesasalye hrđi sthite // bca_6.3 //

pujāyarthamanauryan ye 'pi cainam samasritah /
te 'pyanam hantumicchanti svaminam dvesadurbhagam // bca_6.4 //

suhrdo 'pyudvijante 'smad dadati na ca sevyate /
samksepannasti tatkimcit krodhano yena susthitah // bca_6.5 //

samam prasamam na grhnati nasrayate / anupasanta eva sada
dvesanalaprajvalitvat na pritisukham saumanasyasukhamasnute apnoti,
tenaivakrantatvat / na nidram na dhrtim cittasukham labhate
kayacittasamtapakarini dvesasalye hrdayanivasini / pujayati
satkaroti labhasatkarairyan / ye 'pi canujvinah, evam dvesinam
svaminamapakartumicchanti / kimiti? dvesadurbhagam apriyamiti hetupadametat
/ suhrdo bhitranyapi udvijante uttrasanti asmad dvesinah /
danonmukho 'pi bhrtiyavargairna sevyate nopagamyate / kim bahuna? idamiha
samksepenavadharyatam- nasti tadupasamakaranam kimcidyena
kopanah sukham labheta //

cittasya karkasavastha dvesah / tasyodbhutavrttistu krodhah,
yadvasat dandadigrahanam kriyate / iti anayorbhede 'pi dvayorapi
parihartavyataya abhedenaiva nirdesah //

evamiha drstadharme 'pi dvesadosanavagamyat parityagaya
yatnavata bhavitavyamityaha-

evamadini duhkhani karotityarisamjñaya /
yah krodham hanti nirbandhat sa sukhiha paratra ca // bca_6.6 //

evam yathoktaprakarena duhkhani janayati yasmāt, tasmad yah
sukrtatma nirbandhat, gadhabhinivesat / arabdhaviryā ityarthah /
sa sukhi ihaloke paraloke ca //

idanim dvesopaghataya tatkaranamupahantum vyavastham
kurvannaha-

anistakaranajjatamistasya ca vighatanat /
daurmanasyanam prapya dveso drpto nihanti mam // bca_6.7 //

tasmadvighatayisyami tasyasanamaham ripoh /

atmatmiyagrahaprasute istaniste / atmatmiyayoh
sukhasadhanamistam, tadviparitamamistam, iti kalpanakrtamevaitat /
na tu paramarthatah kimcidistamanistam va sambhavati /
tasmanmithyabhinivesavasanavasat anistasya karanat, istasya
copahananad daurmanasyam manasam dukhamupajayate, tasmāt
tatkarini tadvirodhini va dvesa utpadyate / iti daurmanasyameva
balabadbhojanam (bcp 83) labdhasamarthyah san dveso nihanti mam iti
niscitya tatpustikaranam ca hanisyami prathamatah / tasmin hate
sukhameva / tasya hananat, samulaghatam hatasya punarutthanayogacca //

nanu ko 'yamatyarthamabhiniveso bhavata ityaha-
yasmanna madvadhadyatkrtiyamasyasti vairinah // bca_6.8 //
yasmāt mama vadham vihaya ratrimdivamaparam na kimcid dvesasya
vairinah karaniyamasti //

evam dvesadosan vibhavya sarvopayena tadvipaksabhutam

ksantimutpadayet / tatra ksantistrividha dharmasamgitisutre
'bhihita / tadyatha- dukkhadhivasanaksantih,
dharmanidhyanaksantih, parapakaramarsanaksantisca / tatra
tavaddukkhadhivasanaksantimadhikrtyaha-

atyanistagamenapi na ksobhya mudita maya /
daurmanasye 'pi nastistam kusalam tvavahiyate // bca_6.9 //

dukkhadhivasanaksantivipaksah
anistagamaprapta dukkhabhiruta, istavighatapraptasca
sukhabhisvangah / tabhyam daurmanasyam / tato dveso linacittata
va / ata evaha candrapradipasutresukhe 'nabhisvangah, dukkhe
'vaimukhyam / iti / ratnameghasutre 'pyuktam- ya ime adhyatmikah
sokaparidevadukkhadaurmanasyopayasah, tan ksamate adhivasayatiti
//

ato yadi nama mama siraschidyate, tathapi na ksobhya na vikopayitavya
mudita maya / mudita hi daurmanasyapratipaksah / dukkhagame 'pi
pramuditacittasya daurmanasyanavakasat, iti daurmanasyanirasaya mudita
yatnena raksitavya / kutah? daurmanasye 'pi krte istavighate sati
nastistam nabhilasitam setsyati / ayam tu visesah syat-
kusalam punarupahanyate //

mudita ca aryaksayamatisutre varnita- tatra katama mudita? ya
buddhadharmanamanusmaranat pritihi prasadah pramodyam
cittasyanavalinata anavamradyata aparitarsanata,
sarvakamaratinamapakarsanat sarvadharmaratinam pratisthanam,
cittasya pramodyam, kayasyaudvilyam, buddheh sampraharsanam, manasa
utpalavah, tathagatakayabhinandanaratih / iti vistarah //

kim cedamavicarayato daurmanasyamutpadyate ityaha-

yadyastyeva pratikaro daurmanasyena tatra kim /
atha nasti pratikaro daurmanasyena tatra kim // bca_6.10 //

yadi ca istavighatanivartanaya anistopanipatapratisedhaya ca
pratikarah upayantaramasti, tada daurmanasyena tatra kim? tadeva
anusthiyatam / atha nasti, tadapi daurmanasyena tatra kim? na kimcit
prayojanam / upayabhavat sarvatha gatametat / iti vicarya
daurmanasyanivartanameva varam //

abhyasad dukkhamabadhakam bhavatiti prasadhayitumupakramate-

dukkham nyakkaraparusyamayascetyanipsitam /
priyanamatmano vapi satroscaitadviparyayat // bca_6.11 //

(bcp 84) dukkham kayikam manasikam ceti dvividham / tatra kayikam
dandadighatajam / manasikam nyakkaradinimittam / tatra nyakkaro
dhikkarah / parusyam marmaghattanavacanam / ayasasca akirtih
vaigunyaprakasanam / ityetsarvamanabhilasitam / yadi paresam
sivam nanu? tadarthamaha- priyanam / atmiyatvena ye svikrtah,
premasthanam tesamatmanasca / dukkhadikarakasya punah

satroretadviparyayat / tasya duhkhadikamabhistameva //

tatra dukkhasahisnutam tavannirakartumaha-

kathamcillabhyate saukhyam dukkham sthitamayatnatah /
duhkkenaiva ca nihsarah cetastasmad drdhibhava // bca_6.12 //

mahata prayatnena kusalapaksamupasevya kadacit karhicit sudurlabham
samsare sasravam sukham labhyate / dukkham tu sarvada sulabham,
ayatnasiddhatvat, iti tadabhyaso na duskarah, sarvada paricitatvat /
kim ca / samsaranihsaranopayo 'pi dukkhameva / tathapi
patheyarupataya tatparigraho yukta eva / yata evam, tasmad he citta,
dukkhanubhavanaya drdhibhava, ma kataratamasrayasva //

api ca / idam dukkham maharthasadhakatvat sodhumucitam, iti manasi
kartavyam, ityaha-

durgaputrakakarnata dahacchedadivedanam /
vrtha sahante muktyarthamaham kasmattu katarah // bca_6.13 //

durgaputrakah candisutah / mahanavamisamayadisu
triratramekaham va uposya gatradahacchedanabhedanam kurvanto
dukkham vedanam nisphalamevanubhavanti / tatha
karnatadesadisamudbhuta daksinatya
uparinamalikhanamatrabhimanatah parasparam spardhamana anekabhih
karanabhirdukkhamanubhavanto jivitamapyutsrjanti / aham tu
svaparatanh paramadurlabhabuddhatvasadhanaya krtotsahah
dukkhaih kasmad karanat kataribhavami?

syadetat- atyalpadukham kathamcitsodhum sakyate /
karacaranasiraschedanadidukham narakadidukham va
muktayartham katham nu sodhavyamityatraha-

na kimcidasti tadvastu yadabhyasasya dukkaram /
tasmanmrduvyathabhyasat sodhavyapi mahavyatha // bca_6.14 //

sastrabhyasakaladi kausaladi mrdumadhyatimatradukhanubhavanadi
va vastu na tadvidyate kimcit yadabhyasagocaroh na bhavati / sarvameva
abhyasadatmasatkartum sakyata iti bhavah / yasmat tasmad
atyalpataradivyathabhyasannarakadimahavyathapi sodhum [sakyate] /
yathoktam- tatra alpadukhabhyasapurvakam
kastakastatarabhyasah sidhyati / yatha ca abhyasavasat (bcp 85)
sattvanam dukkhasukhasamjña, tatha sarvadukkhotpadesu
sukhasamjñapratyupasthanabhyasat sukhasamjñaiva pratyupasthate
/ evam nispandapahalam ca sarvadharmasukhakrantam nama samadhim
pratilabhate / uktam hi pitaputrasamagame-

asti bhagavan sarvadharmasukhakranto nama samadhih, yasya samadheh
pratilambhad bodhisattvah sarvarambanavastusu sukham vedanam
vedayate na dukkham, nadukkhasukham / tasya nairayikamapi vedanam
karyamanasya sukhasamjñaiva pratyupasthita bhavati / manusimapi
karanam karyamanasya, hastesvapi chidyamanesu padesvapi

karnesvapi nasasvapi, sukhasamjñai va pratyupasthita bhavati /
vetrairapi tadyamanasya ardhavetrairapi kasabhirapi tadayamanasya
sukhasamjña pravartate / bandhanagaresvapi praksiptasya,
tailapacikam va kriyamanasya, iksukuttitikam va
kutyamanasya, nadacippitikam va cipyamanasya, tailapadyotikam va
adipyamanasya yavat karsapanacchedikam chidyamanasya
pistapacanikam va pacyamanasya, hastibhirva mardyamanasya
sukhasamjñai va pravartate // iti vistarah //

syadevaitad yadi prathamata eva mrduvyathabhyasah syat / yavata sa eva
nastiti / atraha-

uddamsadamsamasakaksutpipasadivedanam /
mahatkandvadiduhkham ca kimanartham na pasyasi // bca_6.15 //

uddamsadikrtaduhkhamanartham kim na pasyasi? tadayatnasiddham
mrduvyathabhyasanimittamastyeva iti bhavah //

punaranyatha svacittam dradhayitumaha-

sitosnavrstivatadhvavyadhibandhanatadanaih /
saukumaryam na kartavyamanyatha vardhate vyatha // bca_6.16 //

sukumarataracittasya hi duhkhamatitaram badhakam bhavati, dukkhe 'pi
drdhacittasya viparyayah //

nanu drdhikarane 'pi cittasya duhkhamasahyameveti / atraha-

kecitsvasonitam drstva vikramante visesatah /
parasonitamapyeke drstva murccham vrajanti yat // bca_6.17 //

taccittasya drdhatvena kataratvena cagatam /
dukhaduryodhanastasmadbhavedabhibhavedvyatham // bca_6.18 //

na khalu drdhacittasya kimcidasakyam nama / tathahi-
kecidvirapurusah samgramabhuma svasonitamapi pasyanto
'dhikatarah sauryamabhajante / kecipunah kataracittasamtatayah
pararudhiradarsanadapi (bcp 86) maranantikam duhkhamanubhavanti /
etadubhayamapi cittasya itaretarabhyasaviparyayat iti matva
dukhaduryodhano nadhigamyo bhavet, dukkhairapyakampyatvat / tato
'bhibhaved vyatham, na punastayamibhuyate //

itthamapyabhibhaved vyathamityaha-

dukkhe 'pi naiva cittasya prasadam ksobhayed budhah /
samgramo hi saha klesairyuddhe ca sulabha vyatha // bca_6.19 //

prasadam purvoktam navasadayedvicaksanah / kutah? yasmat
klesasatrubhih saha samgramo 'yamarabdah / samgrame ca vyatha
nama na bhavediti durlabham, vyatha tu sulamaiva //

nanu tathapi duskaramidamativa drsyata iti / atraha-

urasaratighatan ye praticchanto jayantyarin /

te te vijayinah surah sesastu mrtamarakah // bca_6.20 //

abhimukhamabhibhavantah satrum / tatpraharan vaksahsthalena
praticchanto ye jayanti samare ripun, te te surapurusah
pararipuvijayadiha labdhavijayah prasasyante / ye punaranye
chalapraharadibhirabhibhavanti satrum, te ca akimcitkarataya
mrtamaraka jugupsaniya eva suraih //

ito 'pi gunadarsanadduhkhamadhivasayitavyamityaha-

guno 'parasca duhkhasya yatsamveganmadacyutih /
samsarisu ca karunyam papadbhitirjine sprha // bca_6.21 //

ayamaparah subhaheturguno duhkhasyasya sambodhimarganukulah,
yadduhkhasya samavese manasi samvega upajayate / tasmacca
yauvanadhanadiktasya madasya cyutirbhango jayate, samsarisu ca
samsaraduhkhapiditesu karunacittam, papasya phalamidamiti matva
papad bhayamakaranacittam ca, buddhe ca bhagavati sprha bhaktih
sraddha cittaprasadasca / bhagavaneva hi duhkhasyagaminam
margamupadistavaniti //

parapratyayotpannaduhkhadhivasanaya paramrsannaha-

pittadisu na me kopo mahaduhkhakaresvapi /
sacetanesu kim kopah te 'pi pratyayakopitah // bca_6.22 //

pittadidosatrayatmakameva sariram / te ca
tathavidharaviharavaigunyad visamavastham prapta vyadhin
janayantah sarvaduhkhahetavo bhavanti / tathapi na tesu mama kopah,
acetanatvat / na te samcintya dukhadayakah, kim tarhi
svakaranasamagribalena prakopamupagatah / yadyevam, sacetanesu kim
kopah? kim na syaditi cet, te 'pi purvakarmaparadhat
svakaranasamagriprakopita dukhadayaka bhavanti / iti pittadivat
tesvapi na yujyate mama krodhah //

(bcp 87) ubhayatrapi samanam karanadhinatvamityupadarsayannaha-

anisyamanamapyetacchulamutpadyate yatha /
anisyamano 'pi balatkrodha utpadyate tatha // bca_6.23 //

svapratyayopajanitasamarthyebhyah pittadibhyo 'nabhipretamapi
sulamavasyamutpadyate yatha, tatha svahetumaparinamadhigatasaktibhyo
daurmanasyadibhyah krodha utpadyate, iti
sadharanamanayorhetupratyayadhinatvam //

atha syat- uktamatra sacetanah samcintya
tathavidhanistakarinah, na tu punaritare tathetyaha-

kupyamiti na samcintya kupyati svecchaya janah /
utpatsya ityabhipretya krodha utpadyate na ca // bca_6.24 //

tatpratyayasamagrimantarena kupyamityevam buddhipurvakam samcintya
na janah svairam prakupyati / krodho 'pi utpatsya ityabhisamghaya

svatantryena naivotpadyate //

tasmadidamevatra pramanasiddhamityaha-

ye kecidaparadhasca papani vividhani ca /
sarva tatpratyayabalat svatantram tu na vidyate // bca_6.25 //

idampratyayatamatrasamupasthitasvabhavam sarvamidam / na tu
svatantryapravrttam kimcidapi vidyate //

na ca pratyayasamagrya janayamiti cetana /
na capi janitasyasti janito 'smiti cetana // bca_6.26 //

pratyayasamagryapi na svakaryam janayanti samcintya janayati / sa hi
svahetuparinamopanidhidharmataya tathavidham karyam janayati na tu
samcintya / na capi janitasya karyasyapi anaya samagrya janito 'smiti
cetana manasikaro 'sti / tasmannirvyaparataya sarvadarmanam, asmin
sati idam bhavati, asyotpadadidamutpadyate, iti
idampratyayatamatramidam jagat, natra kascitsvatantrah sambhavati /
hetupratyayadhinatvatsarvadarmanam //

syadetat- astyeva svatantram yatha samkhyanam pradhanamatma ca,
naiyayikanamakasadayah / tat kimucyate na kimcitsvatantramiha
vidyate, ityasankayaha-

yatpradhanam kilamistam yattadatmeti kalpitam /
tadeva hi bhavabhiti na samcintyopajayate // bca_6.27 //

yattadbhavatam sattvarajastamasam samyavastha prakrtih
pradhanamityabhimatam / kileti pramanasamgatametadityarucim
prakasayati / yadapi tadvastu kimcidatmeti kalpitamadhyavasitam
pramanasamgatameva / aha- yasmattadeva svayameva
tadaparakaranabhavad bhavami samutpadya iti nabhisamdhaya jayate /

(bcp 88) kutah? yasmat-

anutpannam hi tannasti ka icchedbhavitum tada /

tat pradhanadi pragasadeva / asatasca vandhyasutaderiva ka
bhavitumutpattumiccha bhavet? atha nasadutpadyate kimcit,
kevalamavyaktavasthato vyaktavasthayam parinamamatram / yadyevam,
parinamo 'pi kathamasanutpadyate vyaktavastha va? parinamasya
vyaktavasthayasca tatsvabhavatve tasyapyutpattiprasangah / vyatireke
sambandhabhavad / sambandhakalpanayam ca anavastha / parato
vistarena pradhanam nirakarisyate [9.127-138] //

syadetat- atmanyayamadosa eva / na hi tasya vayamutpadamicchamah /
sarvada nityasvabhavataya anutpanna evasau / bhavatu nama evam / tathapi
sarvatha kharavisanakalpa evasau, utpadabhavat / tato natrapi
nivartate-

anutpannam hi tannasti ka icchedbhavitum tada / iti /

bhave 'pi va nasya svatmanyapi prabhutvamasti / prakrtyupanamitameva hi

visayamapi sa bhunkte / tada ca visayopabhogatprak tadbhoktrtvamasya
nasit, pascadutpannam ca tatsvabhavameva / anyatha tasya
bhoktrtvayogat / tadutpade ca tasyapyutpada iti katham natmana
utpada isyata iti / tadevam punah

anutpannam hi tannasti ka icchedbhavitum tada /

ityayatam //

aparamapi dusanamatraha-

visayavyaprtatvacca niroddhumapi nehate // bca_6.28 //

yadyapyasau pradhanopahitavisayopabhogaya pravartata itisyate, tada
pragapravrttasya pascapravrttirna yujyate / atha kathamcit

pravartate, tadapi visaye vyaprtasya nivrttirna syat / etadevaha-

niroddhumapi nehate / visayopabhogannivartitumapi notsahate, tada tasya

tatsvabhavatvat, tasya ca nityataya anivrtteh / nivrttau va

anityatvaprasangat / naiyayikadinamatmano vyapadeso nityatvat //

visesamapi tasyaha-

nityo hyacetanascatma vyomavat sphutamakriyah /

acaitanyam samkhyadiha visesah / anyatra samanata / tatra nityah

purvaparakalayorekasvabhavah / acetanasca acitsvabhavah / jada

ityarthah / anyacaitanyayogaccetayate / vyomavad vyapi / ata eva

sphutam vyaktamakriyah / yadaha-

anye punarihatmanamicchadinam samasrayam /

svato 'cidrupamicchanti nityam sarvagatam tatha //

(bcp 89) subhasubhanam kartaram karmanam tatphalasya ca /

bhoktaram cetanayogaccetanam na svarupatah //

[tattvasamgraha-171-72] tatha ca akimciktara evasau, kvacidapi karye

'nupayogat / atha aparasahakaripratyayasamnidhau niskriyasyapi tasya

kriya[bhyu]pagamyate / yaduktam- jñanayatnadisambandhah kartrtvam

tasya bhanyate / iti /

atraha-

pratyayantarasange 'pi nirvikarasya ka kriya // bca_6.29 //

jñanayatnadipratyayantarasamparke 'pi nityatvannirvikarasya

purvasvabhavadapracutyasyatmanah ka kriya? naiva kriya yujyate //

yah purvat kriyakale kriyastena kim krtam /

tasya kriyeti sambandhe katarattannibandhanam // bca_6.30 //

yatha purvamakriyakale tathakriyakale 'pi yah, tena

karakasvabhavavikalena kriyayah kim krtam, yena pratyayantarasange

tasya kriya vyavasthapyeta? api ca / ubhayasambandhabhavat tasya

atmanah kriyeyamiti sambandhe katarattadanyanimittam? naivasti kimcit

//

vistarena catmano nirakarisyamanatvat [9.58-60] isvarasya ca

[9.119-126], na svatantrah kascidapi sambhavati / evamasvatantryam sarvatra prasadyopasamharannaha-

evam paravasam sarvam yadvasam so 'pi cavaśaḥ /
nirmanavadacestesu bhavesvevam kka kupyate // bca_6.31 //

evamuktanayena paravasam parayattam sarvam bahyadhyatmikam vastujatam / tarhi yadvase tadaparayattam bhavisyatiti cet, na / yadvasam so 'pi cavaśaḥ svahetuparatantrah / evam sa heturapi svahetorityanadisamsaraparayam na svavasita kvacidapi sambhavati / ato nirvyaparāḥ sarvadharmā itī / kaḥ kasmai druhyati paramarthataḥ yenaparadhini kvacit kasyacidaparadhe tasya dveso yuktah / idamevaha- nirmanavat sarvavyaparakaḥ panavigamat, acesesu niriḥesu sarvadharmesu evam satsu kva kupyatam? na yujyate preksavatam kvacidapi kopa itī bhavaḥ //

syadetat- evam hi ekam samarthayato dvitīyam vighatate ityasankayannaha-

varanapi na yuktaivam kaḥ kim varayatīti cet /

samarthitanyayenaiva varanapi nivartanamapi nirmanavadacestesu bhavesu na yukta / evamiti yada kimcidapi svatantram na drsyate, sarvam pratyayasamagrim pratītya jayate, tada varanapi na (bcp 90) yukta / yadi va- maivam, tathapi katham na yukta? ko varayati, svatantrah karta kim nisedhyam svatantrapravrttam varayatīti cet / ayamabhiprayah- na hi samane 'pi nyaye kvacit pravrttiḥ samanyatvat / tasmadyuktametate- varana na yukteti //

yadyevam manyase, atrottaramaha-
yukta pratītyata yasmadduḥkhaśyoparatīrmatā // bca_6.32 //
yukta varana, kutah? pratītyata, idam pratītyedamutpadyate itī pratītyasamutpannata yasmadasti nirvyaparesvapi bhavesu, ato varana yukta, tato na vyaghataḥ / etaduktam bhavati- yadyapi nirvyaparāḥ sarvadharmā, tathapi pratītyasamutpadavasat paratantryamupadarsitam- evam paravasam sarvam [6. 31] ityadivacanaḥ / tataḥ avidyadipratīyabaladuttarottarah karyapravahāḥ samskaradirupāḥ pravartate, purvapurvānivrtau nivartate / etacca uttaratra [9. 75] vistarena pratīpadayisyate / tasmadduḥkhaśya samsarasya uparatīrivrtaḥ abhimatā / ato dvesadīpapravrttivarana samgacchate / tam pratītya tathavidhamabhyudayanīḥ sreyasavabhavam phalamutpadyate //

sampratam prakrtameva yojayannaha-

tasmadamitram mitram va drstvapyanyayakarīnam /
idrśaḥ pratīyā asyetyevam matva sukhi bhavet // bca_6.33 //

yasmat pratīyājam sarvam, tasmadamitretaram [amītramītaram ca] apakarīnam pratītya sukhamēvalambanīyam / kutah? idrśa apakarakanasilahetavāḥ asya amītrasya itarasya va, itī evam

niscitya sukhi bhavet, daurmanasyam na kurvita //

kim ca / duhkhopanipatena cittaksobhe 'pi na duhkhasya
nivr̥ttirastityupadarsayannaha-

yadi tu svecchaya siddhih sarvesameva dehinam /
na bhavetkasyacidduhkham na duhkham kascidicchati // bca_6.34 //

na hi atmecchamatrena anavimatam nivartate, abhimatam copatisthate
hetumantarena / tathatve sa ti na bhavet kasyacit sattvasya duhkham /
kimiti? na duhkhamatmanah kascidicchati / svasukhabhilasina eva hi
sarvasattvah //

dukkhadhivasanaksantimabhidhaya idanim
parapakaramarsanaksantimupadarsayannaha-

pramadadatmanatmanam badhante kankadibhih /
bhaktacchedadibhih kopaddurapastyadilipsaya // bca_6.35 //

udbandhanaprapataisca visapathyadibhaksanaih /
nighnanti kecidatmanamapunyacaranena ca // bca_6.36 //

yadaivam klesavasyavad ghrantyatmanamapi priyam /
tadaisam parakayesu pariharah katham bhavet // bca_6.37 //

(bcp 91) asamiksitarita pramadah / svayameva svakayam
kankakhanukathallapasanasarkaradibhirdurgamargesu
karmapravrttah kankastaranasayanadibhirva badhante / tatha
bhojanapanapariharadibhih / kimiti? kopat agamyaparadaradhanadi
labdhumicchaya va //

udbandhanamurdhvalambanam / prapatah prapatanam parvatadeh /
jalagnipravesadibhih, visapathyadibhaksanaih,
atyaharatanadibhih, nighnanti marayanti kecinmohapurusa
atmanam svakayam / paravadhadibhih, apunyacaranena ca /
paravadhabhiprayah samgramadisvakusalakriyaya ca //

yadaivamuktakramena klesavasyatvat klesaparatantvat ete sattva
atmanamapi priyam vallabham ghnanti pidayanti, tada esam
parakayesu parasariresu apakaraviratih katham syat?

ittham ca krpapatramevaite, na dvesasthanamityaha-

klesonmattikrtesvesu pravrttesvatmaghatane /
na kevalam daya nasti krodha utpadyate katham // bca_6.38 //

pisacairiva grastesu esu apakarakarisu uktanayena pravrttesu
atmaghatane parapakaradvarena va na kevalam na tavat krpa nasti,
audasinyamapi sadhunam tatrayuktam / dvesa utpadyate katham
krpasthanesviti viparyayo mahan //

evamapi svacittam nivarayedityaha-

yadi svabhavo balanam paropadravakarita /

tesu kopo na yukto me yathagnau dahanatmake // bca_6.39 //

tatha hi vikalpadvayamatra / balanam prthagjananam yadi etadrsa
eva svabhavah paropadravakarita nama, tada na khalu svabhavah
paryanuyogamarhanti- kimiti parapakaram kurvanti te? iti paribhavya tesu
dveso na yukto me / tadyatha agnau dahanasvabhava dahakaranat /
anyatha tadabhava tatsvabhavatahaniprasangat //

dvitiam vikalpamadhikrtyaha-

atha doso 'yamagantuh sattvah prakrtipesalah /
tathapyayuktastatkopah katudhume yathambare // bca_6.40 //

atha doso 'yamagantuh anya eva na tatsvabhavabhutah / sattvah
punah prakrtiprabhasvaracittasamtanataya pesala
akutilasvabhavah / dosa hi dustasvabhavah, na tatsvabhavah
sattvah / tathapi ayuktastesu sattvesu pesalasvabhavesu kopah /
kasminniva? katudhumo yatha iva ambare / na hi katuta nama
nirmalasyakasasya svabhavah, api tu dhumasya / atasca taddosena
dhuma eva doso yujyate, nakase prakrtiparisuddhe /
tasmaddosesveva kopo yujyate na sattvesu /

(bcp 92) api ca / yadeva hi pradhanam duhkakaranam, tatra yukto bhavet
kopo napradhane ityaha-

mukhyam dandadikam hitva prerake yadi kupyate /
dvesena preritah so 'pi dvese dveso 'stu me varam // bca_6.41 //

kaye hi dandapraharadabhavitacittasya dukkham samutpadyate / tato
danda eva mukhyam duhkakaranamiti tatraiva kopo yuktah / atha
parapreritasya dandasya ko dosah? tena preraka eva dvesyo bhavati /
evam tarhi dvesena so 'pi dandaprerakah prerita iti dvese dveso
mama yukto na prerake //

api ca / nadattam kimcidupabhujujyate sukham va dukkham va / iti
vicintya parapakare 'pi na tatra cittam pradusayedityaha-

mayapi purvam sattvanamidrsyeva vyatha krta /
tasmanme yuktamevaitatsattvopadravakarinah // bca_6.42 //

purvam janmantare mayapi sattvanamevamvidhaiva pida krta
yasmad, nparisodhananyayena ucitameva mamaitat
parapakarakarinah / tatkarmaphalaparipakaditi bhavah //

yadyasya karanam tasmadetadutpadyate nanyasmaditi paramrsya
parapakaram marsayedityupadasaryannaha-

tacchasram mama kayasca dvayam dukkhasya karanam /
tena sasram maya kayo grhitah kutra kupyate // bca_6.43 //

avikalakaranasamagri hi sarvakaryasya karanamiti
pramanapariniscitam / sa catra tathavidha vidyate / tathahi
tasyapakarinah sastram khangadi mama kayasca, etadvayam

samagrirupam duhkhasya karanam / iti samarthakaranasadbhava 'pi
karyam katham notpadyeta? anyatha tattasya karanameva na syat / tato
'nyadapi, tat utpadayogah? [=tatsamagrito 'nyadapi karanam syat,
tatah.....] tasmadyadi karanopanayake kupyate, tada svatmanyapi
kopo yuktah / yatah svayamapi dukhakaranam vahatyupanayati ca
bhavan / atmanyakope paratrapi na yukta iti bhavah //

prakarantarenoktamevartham spastayannaha-

gando 'yam pratimakaro grhito ghattanasahah /
trsnandhena maya tatra vyathayam kutra kupyate // bca_6.44 //

sarirakrtirayam pakvagando maya grhitah /
sarvdukhahetutvat sarvopamardasahah /
akotanatanadibhirapyabhedyatvat / dukhapariharaya sukhapraptye
ca ya trsna abhilasah, tadandhena pihitaprajñalocanena tasyam
vyathayam satyam kutra kupyate? na hi gandasya
kudyadisamparkaje dukkhe kvacidvivekatah kopo yuktah //

(bcp 93) api ca / yah karyenanartha, tena tatkaranameva
parihartavyam bhavet / aham tu viparyastamatiriti
vimarsamupadarsayannaha-

duhkham necchami duhkhasya hetumicchami balisah /
svaparadhagate dukkhe kasmadanyatra kupyate // bca_6.45 //

duhkham dandadyabhighatajam necchami / tasya punah karanam
sariram pratyapakarinam cecchami / balisa iti baladharmo
viparyasah / tasmatkaranat svakaye yaddukhham tat
svaparadhagatameva / iti kasmadanyatra tatsahakarimat্রে kupyate?

atmavadhaya svayam samskrtastraasyaiva anyatra mama kopo na yukta
ityaha-

asipatravanam yadvadyatha narakapaksinah /
matkarmajanita eva tathedam kutra kupyate // bca_6.46 //

asipatravanam narakasamudbhavam / asaya eva patransyetyeti krtva /
asigrahanam pradhanyat / anyadapi sastram
narakadukkhaheturyantram ca / vane tasminnivasino
grdhrolukavayasadayah paksino yatha matkarmajanita eva
dukhahetavo bhavanti / nanyadatra dukhakaranamasti / tatha idamapi
parasastradikam dukkhaheturmatkarmajanitameva, iti kutra kupyate?

itthamapi viparyasa evayamityupadarsayitumaha-

matkarmacodita eva jata mayyapakarinah /
yena yasyanti narakanmayaivami hata nanu // bca_6.47 //

yena madiyena karmana coditah prerita eva mayi purvakrtapakare
apakarino jatah santo narakan yasyanti, tena mayaiivami apakarino
hata nanu / svacittam sambodhayati- na amibhiraham hatah /
ayamabhiprayah- yadi nakarisyamahamidrsam karma, tada ete 'pi

napakarino 'bhavisyanniti matkrtenaiva karmana apakarino bhavanti

//

upakarisveva mohadapakaribuddhirmameti karikadvayena darsayannaha-

etanasritya me papam ksiyate ksamato bahu /

mamasritya tu yantyyete narakan dirghavedanan // bca_6.48 //

ahamevapakaryesam mamaite copakarinah /

kasmadviparyayam krtva khalacetah prakupyasi // bca_6.49 //

etanapakarina asritya nimittikrtya mama papam

purvajanmakrtaparapakarajanitam ksiyate

tadduhkhanubhavanavipakena ksayam yati / ksamatah

ksantimalambamanasya / bahu anekaparyayena krtam / mamasritya

matkarmacoditah evamapyapakaram krtva punarete narakan tivavedanan

duhsadahkhanubhavan yanti / ata uktakramena ahameva apakari

esamityadi subodham //

(bcp 94) nanu yadyapakari bhavan, tarhi bhavata eva narakagamanamucitam, na
tvesamityaha-

bhavenmamasayaguno na yami narakan yadi /

esamatra kimayatam yadyatma raksito maya // bca_6.50 //

ya pratyapakaranivrttinistha etanmamasayamahatmyam

narakagatinivrttihetuh / narakan na yami tadatmasayamahatmyabalena /

na tu punaresam durasayataya narakesu mamapatanamiti bhavah /

etadevaha- esamityadina / ayamatra samudayarthah- yadyahamapakari

sannapi kenacidupayakausalena narakan na yami,

tadaisamu[ma?]pakarinarim kimayatam, kimapaksiyate? ka

ksatirityarthah / maya tavadekena raksita na bhavantamanye, raksita

atma ca bhavet / na caitavata kimcidesam nyunadhikam

gunadosesu syat //

nanu yadi nama evam, tathapi bhavato 'pi na

yuktamatmaraksanamupakariktajñataya ityasankayaha-

atha pratyapakari syam tathapyete na raksitah /

hiyate capi me carya tasmannastapasvinah // bca_6.51 //

yadi dandadighatam kurvatsu pratyapakari bhaveyam, tathapi ete

raksita na bhavanti / na kascidesam pratikaro narakagamanadisu

krtah syat / pratyuta taditenapi maya na pratitaditavyam / tatha

sarvasattvesu na maitracittam maya nisci[ksepta?]tavyam / antaso na

dagdhasthunayamapi pratighacittamutpadayitavyam /

ityaderbodhisattvacaryaya mama hanireva syat / tasmadetarhi

pratikaropayabhavattapasvino varaka raksitumasakyatvannasta

durgatipatita eva / ityupeksyante tavadidanim /

pascattadupayamadhigamya tatkarisyami yathaisam

duhkhamanumatrakamapi na syat //

tadevam parapakaramarsanaksantim pratipadya adhuna
dharmanidhyanaksantimupadarsayitumaha-

mano hantumamurtatvanna sakyam kenacitkvacit /
sarirabhinivesattu cittam duhkkena badhyate // bca_6.52 //

dvididham duhkhamavicarato badhakamupajayate kayikam manasikam
ceti / tatra manasi na kasciddandadikam datum saktah,
amurtatvanmanasah / iti tadudbhavam duhkham paramarthato na
sambhavati / kalpanakrtam tu daurmanasyadikam vidyate / etadeva
darsayati sariretyadina / mamedam sariramiti
vikalpapbyasavasanavasat kayaduhkhena cittam vihanyate //

tatrapati pratiniyatameva duhkhakaranamityaha-

nyakkarah parusam vakyamayasascetyayam ganah /
kayam na badhate tena cetah kasmatprakupyasi // bca_6.53 //

(bcp 95) nyakkaradiganah samuhah kayasya duhkhaheturna bhavati / na
hi kayasyayam kamcidupaghatam karotiti yena, tena cetah
kasmaddhetoh prakupyasi?

athapi syat- yadi nama nyakkaradayah kayasya badhaka na bhavanti,
tathapi tacchrutva mayi lokanamaprasannam cittamutpadyate, iti maya
nesyate ityasankayaha-

mayyaprasado yo 'nyesam sa mam kim bhaksayisyati /
iha janmantare vapi yenasau me 'nabhipsitah // bca_6.54 //

bhavatu nama evam, tathapi vicaraniyameva / mayi nyakkaradisravanad
yo 'yamaprasado jananam, sa kim mam bhaksayisyati ihaloke paraloka
va, yenasau lokaprasado mamapriyah, iti vicarya na kartavyo
'trabhinivesah //

asti va atrabhinivesakaranam labhavighato nametyaha-

labhantarayakaritvad yadyasau me 'nabhipsitah /
nanksyatihaiva me labhah papam tu sthasyati dhruvam // bca_6.55 //

tathahi nyakkaradisravanadaprasado lokanam, tasmacca
labhohanamanavaimukhyam / tato 'sau nyakkaradigano mamanista iti
cet, tadayuktam / nanksyati vinasvaradharmataya apagamisyati / ihaiva
pratiniyataireva dinairmama labhah / na tu paralokanubandhi bhavisyati /
tannimittam nyakkaradikartsu krudhyato yatpapam tadeva param
sthasyati paralokanubandhi bhavisyati / dhruvamiti aparimukte tatphale
tasyavinasat //

idamapi catralocaniyam-

varamadyaiva me mrtyurna mithyajivitam ciram /
yasmacciramapi sthitva mrtyuduhkham tadeva me // bca_6.56 //

idameva varam srestham yallabhabhavadasminnevahani me
maranamastu, na tu punah parapakaradvarena

labhapratilambhanmithyajivitam ciram dirghakalam / kutah?
yasmadvahutarakalamapi jivitva maranantam hi jivitam
ityavasyambhavino mrtyorduhkham tadeva mama /
yatpascadvarsasatatyaye bhavisyati, tadevedanim mama
mriyamanasya iti cirajivitesvavisesah //

ito 'pyavisesa eveti slokadvayena darsayannaha-

svapne varsasatam saukhyam bhuktva yasca vibudhyate /
muhurtamaparo yasca sukhi bhutva vibudhyate // bca_6.57 //

nanu (nunam?) nivartate saukhyam dvayorapi vibuddhayoh /
saivopama mrtyukale cirajivyalpajivino // bca_6.58 //

(bcp 96) yatha kascitsvapnopalabdham varsasatam sukhamupabhujya
vibudhyate, anyah punah ksanamatram / sa tavanmatrena
sukhinamatmanam manyate / anayordvayorapi svapnopalabdhopabhuktasukhayoh
prativibuddhayoh satoh tadupalabdham vinastam sukham na
nivartate, jagradavasthayam nanuvartate, smaranamatravasesatvat /
saivopama svapnopalabdhasukhayoriva purusayormrtyukale maranasamaye
cirajivino 'lpajivinasca / nanu nivartate saukhyamiti svarthe 'pyan /
ityalam mithyajivitena //

asmadapi labhalabhayorna kascidvisesa ityupadarsayannaha-

labdhvapi ca bahumllabhan ciram bhuktva sukhyanyapi /
riktahastasca nagrasca yasyami musito yatha // bca_6.59 //

pracurataralabhan labdhvapi samasadya, cirakalamupabhujya sukhyanyapi,
punarmrtyumadhigamya riktahastasca tucchahastah / na
tasmallabhadisadapi patheyam grhitam / napi sukhat kimcit
parisistamavasthitam / katisutrakamatramapi na parisesitamiti
nagnasca cauraih parimusita iva asmallokatparam lokam yasyami //

syadetat- astyeva viseso labhasya
cÄ«varÄ•dÄ«nÄ•manupaghÄ•tÄ•dÄ•yuá, ¥saá¹fskÄ•rÄ•á¹‡Ä•mupastambhÄ•cciratarakÄ•laá
jivitam syat / tatasca purvakrtapapasya
vidusanasamudacaradina pariksayam
siksasamvarapariraksanena bodhicittasevanadina ca kusalapaksasya
ca vrddhim kuryam / yaduktam-

yavacciram jivati dharmacari tavatprasute kusalapravaham //

iti //

ato labhantarayakarini yukta eva pradvesa ityasankayannaha-

papaksayam ca punyam ca labhajjivan karomi cet /

labhaduktakramena jivan dhriyamanah papaksayam ca punyam ca
karomityadi manyase / nanu etaditah samadhikam dosamapasyata
abhidhiyata ityaha-

punyaksayasca papam ca labhartham krudhyato nanu // bca_6.60 //

labhartham labhanimittam tadantarayakarini dvesam kurvatah
sukrtaksaya evopajayate / yaduktam- sarvametsucaritam [6.1] ityadina /
ayam tu visesah- aksantisamudbhavasya papasya rasirabhivardhate //

athapi syat- yathakathamcit tavaccirakalam labhajjivitam syat /
tavataiva nah prayojanamityaha-

yadarthameva jivami tadeva yadi nasyati /
kim tena jivitenapi kevalasubhakarina // bca_6.61 //

(bcp 97) na khalu bodhisattvasya itarasattvavajjivitam
nisprayojanamevabhilashitam, kim tarhi
sambharabhisamvardhanartham papaksayartham ca / tad yadi
sukrtaksayanimittameva tat syat, tada kim tena tadsena
jivitenapi kevalasubhakarmanasilenam? ninditameva taditi bhavah
//

syadetat- na labhantarayakaritaya mamavarnavadini
pratighacittamutpadyate, kim tu gunapracchadanadikarmana,
dukhahetutvadityaha-

avarnavadini dvesah sattvannasayati cet /
parayasaskare 'pyevam kopaste kim na jayate // bca_6.62 //

ayasobhidhayini yo 'yam bhavato vidvesah, so 'varnavadi
dosaviskaranadgunapracchadanacca tvam nasayati / iti matva
cedyati tannimittakah / athava / sattvan lokannasayati / avarnavadena
mayi nigrhayati / svayamaprasannacittastesamapi
cittamaprasadayatityarthah / iti avarnavadini dvesascet, ucyate /
tada yo 'pi paresamanyasattvanamayasa prakasayati, tatrapi kopaste
kim na jayate? so 'pi ca avarnavadi sattvannasayati / tadasminnapi
yuktarupa eva kopah //

atrottaramasankayannaha-

parayattaprasadadvadaprasadisute ksama /

paresu anyesu sattvesu ayatta asrito 'prasado 'sya / anyasattvan
visayikritya samutpanna iti / tasya bhavastattvam tasmad /
parasritaprasadadvadaprasadisute aprasannacittesu avarnavadisute
tava ksama ksantirutpadyate / atmacittameva pracchati / atraha-
klesotpadaparayatante ksama navarnavadini // bca_6.63 //
yadi yah parayattaprasadah tatra ksama bhavato bhavati, tada
svasminnavarnavadini kim na ksama? kimrupe? klesotpadanaparayatante
klesanamutpadaparatanetre / parayattaprasadadvadaprasadisute
tulyamubhayatrapi ityarthah //

pratimadyupaghatakarisu sraddhavasadapi pratighacittam
notpadayitavyamityaha-

pratimastupasaddharmanasakakrosakesu ca /
na yujyate mama dveso buddhadinam na hi vyatha // bca_6.64 //

nasaka vikopayitarah / akrosaka dosabuddhaya
vairupyabhidhayinah / tesu na yukto mama dvesah / kutah?
yasmadbuddhadinam bodhisattvayasravakapratyekabuddhanam
vitathabhinivesaprasutatmagrahanivrtterabhisvangabhavanna vyatha
cittapidalaksanam daurmanasyam nasti / iti bhavah / atah
pratimavinasakesu dvesacittam notpadayitavyam / tatha
viruddhadharmakaristu karunaiva tu yujyate tesu sadhunam / anyatha
tatra visesabhavat papameva kevalamupajayate / yadi punardharmato
nivarayitum sakyate, tada na dosah //

(bcp 98) yadapi ca dharmakamataya gurumatapitradyupaghatakarisu
dvesacittamutpadyate, tadapi vinivaryamevetyaha-

gurusalohitadinam priyanam capakarisu /
purvatpratyayotpadam drstva kopam nivarayet // bca_6.65 //

guravo dharmamargopadestaro 'kusalapaksanivartayitarah /
salohitah sodarah / anye 'pi jñatisagotrabandhavadayah /
tesamapakarisu / tatha priyanam premasthananam capakarisu
kopam nivarayediti sambandhah / katham? purvatpratyayotpadam
drstva / yaduktam- ye kecidaparadhasca ityadina / atah sarve
'pyami purvakarmopajanitameva phalamupabhuñjate / natra kascit
pratikaraheturasti / tadanena yatha aparasamaye
devagurudvijatimatapitrabhrtinamarthe papam kurvato 'pi na dosa
iti matam, na tatha ihabhimatamityuktam bhavati //

kim ca / idamapi vastutattvam manasi kurvata na sattvesu cittam
dusayitavyamityaha-

cetanacetanakrta dehinam niyata vyatha /
sa vyatha cetane drsta ksamasvainam vyathamatah // bca_6.66 //

samastakaryasya anvayavyatirekabhyam janakatvenavadharitam
samagrilaksanam karanam / sa ca samagri vastudharmataya kacit
kvacit samarthasvabhava / tatra cetanena krta hastapadadipraharena /
acetanena dandasastrarogadina / tatrapi cetanavadvayaparo 'styeva /
saksat paramaryakrtastu visesah / svayameva yadrcchaya va
lostakudyadyabhighatajanita va dehinam saririnam niyata
vyatha niyamenam samutpadyate / nanyadito vyathakaranamasti / sa caivam
dvididhakaranasamagriprasutapi cetane savijñanake kaye drsta
pramanapariniscita / atastadeva tadutpattisthanam nanyat / acetane /
vedanayogat / tato yad yasyotpattisthanam tat tatraiva bhavati nanyatra,
yatha panke pankajam na sthale / atah asmanyayat ksamasva sahasva
enamanantarakathitobhayarupam vyatham //

tadanimubhayorapi sadharanadusanataya kvacidapi kopo na yukta iti
kathayitumaha-

mohadeke 'paradhyanti kupyantyanye vimohitah /
brumah kamesu nirdosam kam va brumo 'paradhinam // bca_6.67 //

atmatmiyagrahabhinivesaviparyasadeke kecidaparadhyanti dandadina

/ samakrosadi va vadantah sadosamatmanam kurvanti / anye
punastadaparadhena kupyanti / vimohita mohadeva
svakrtakarmaphalasambandhamanusanaranto 'vidyavaranat,
pratitadanakrosadikamarabhante / ittham brumah- kam esu
klesaraksasavesavasikrtesu nirdosam, kam va brumo
'paradhinam? ubhayesamapi sadharanadosatvat //

(bcp 99) idamapi ca atmagatameva cintayata pratighacittam
nivartayitavyamityaha-

kasmadevam krtam purvam yenaivam badhyase paraih /
sarve karmaparayattah ko 'hamatranyathakrttau // bca_6.68 //

kasmatkaranat kimityevam etatphalam hetukarma krtam / yeneti
lokoktiresa yadityasyarthe / yadevam / yadi va yena karmasamarthyena
hetuna / akrosabandhanatadanadibhih badhyase pidyase
parairanyaih / nanu yadi nama evam, tathapi pratikaro yukta ityaha-
sarva ityadi / sarve dukkhahetavah karmapratyayopajanitapravrttayah
iti ko 'hamatra anyathakrttau tatphalanivartanaya? na kascit /
phaladanonmukhasya karmanah kenacinnivartayitumasakyatvat //

idam punaratra yuktarupamityaha-

evam buddhva tu punyesu tatha yatnam karomyaham /
yena sarve bhavisyanti maitracittah parasparam // bca_6.69 //

ete sattvah karmaklesaparayattah parasparamasamañjasakarmakarino
nivartayitumasakya iti / evam buddhva jñatva punah punyesu
kusalesu karmasu tatha yatnam karomyaham, tena prakarena viryam
samarabhe, yena tathavidham samarthyam pratilabhya sanmarge
pravartitah santah sarve maitracitta hitasukhavidhanataparah
parasparamanyonyam bhavisyanti //

drohacittam vinivartya priyavastupaghatakarini laukikodaharanena
dvesam nivartayediti slokadvayamupadarsayannaha-

dahyamane grhe yadvadagnirgatva grhantaram /
trnadau yatra sajjeta tadakrsyapaniyate // bca_6.70 //

evam cittam yadasangadahyate dvesavahnina /
tatksanam tatparityajyam punyatmoddahasankaya // bca_6.71 //

ekasmin grhe 'gnina dahyamane yatha tasmad grhadanyad grham
grhantaram gatva / agniryatra trnakasthadau sajjate lagati,
tadantargatamanyadapi vastu ma dhaksiditi sankaya
tadakrsyapaniyate, prthak krtva nirdharyate, iti
drstakramam prakrte 'pi yojayannaha / evamuktodaharananyayena
cittam mano yasya vastuna asangadasakto dahyate paritapyate
dvesavahnina pratighanalena tadasangasthanam vastu tatksanam na
kalantarapalimbena parityajyam tatrabhinivesah parihartavyah / kim
karanam? punyasyatma sariram / punyaskandha iti yavat / tasya
uktakramena uddahah pariksayo ma bhut / anyatha

grhantargatapadarthavat pradvesavahnih tamapi dahet //

api ca / labha evayam labdhah, yanmanusyaduhkhairnarakaphalam karma
vipacyate iti pratipadayannaha-

maraniyah karam chittva muktascetkimabhadrakam /
manusyaduhkhairnarakanmuktascetkimabhadrakam // bca_6.72 //

(bcp 100) yo hi maranamarhati, sa yadi hastamatram chittva mucyate,
tada na kacit ksatirasya / pratyuta labdhalabhamatmanam manyate
atyalpamidam maranaduhkhat karacchedanaduhkhamiti / tatha yo 'pi
manusyaduhkham tadanabandhanatiraskaradikrtamanubhuya
narakaduhkhadvimukto bhavati, tasyapi na kimcidapacyate / na
kimcididam duhkham narakaduhkhat, sukhomeva tat / tato yadi
vicaksanah syat, tada saumanasyamevatra yuktamasya //

athapi syat- na maya svalpamatre 'pi dukkhe ksama kartum sakyata
iti, atraha-

yadyetanmatramevadya duhkham sodhum na paryate /
tannarakavyathahetuh krodhah kasmanna varyate // bca_6.73 //

khatacapetalostadipraharakrtamisanmatramapi duhkhamidanim
sodhum marsitum na paryate na sakyate / tadatra bhavantam
prcchamah- yadi evameva, tadayam narakaduhkhasamvartaniyah
krodhah kopah kasmatkarananna varyate? ayameva hi atitaram
narakesu dukhadayaka iti dukkhabhirunameva krodham
nivartayitum yuktam syat //

kim ca / yadyapi sodhum na sakyate, tathapi
taddhetukakarmasambhavadanicchato 'pi duhkhamapatisyati bhavatah / na
ca kimcitphalamutpatsyate / marsanat punastasya maharthalabho
bhavisyatiti vrttadvayena siksayitumaha-

koparthamevamevaham narakesu sahasrasah /
karito 'smi na catmarthah parartha va krto maya // bca_6.74 //
na cedam tadsam duhkham mahartham ca karisyati /
jagadduhkhahare dukkhe pritirevatra yujyate // bca_6.75 //

kopanimittameva / evameva nisphalameva / narakesu samjivadisu /
sahasrasah anakavaram / aham karitah
chedanabhedanapatanadikaranabhiih piditah / evam
duhkhamanubhavatapi maya na ca naiva atmarthah
drstadrstaphalasadhanah krto nispaditah / parasya
anyasya va arthah sukhaavidhanalaksanah / iti nisprayojanameva
narakaduhkhasahasrasah paribhavo jatah / tadadyapi na tathaiva
mamasahisnuta yuktetyaha- idam duhkham naiva tadsam
yadsam narakasamudbhavam / atha ca mahartham
sarvasattvahitasukhaavidhanabhutam buddhatvam sadhayisyati / ato jagato
dukhahare trijagatparyapannasarvasattvaduhkhaprasamanakare dukkhe
pritirevatra yujyate naruciriti bhavah //

paragunasravanersyamalapraksalanayaha-

yadi pritisukham praptamanyaih stutva gunorjitam /
manastvamapi tam stutva kasmadevam na hrsyasi // bca_6.76 //

gunadhikam stutva yadi pritisukham kaiscit praptam, tada he manah
tvamapi tadgunasamvarnanena kimiti harsasukham nanubhavasi?
kimakandameva tadirsyanalajvalayamatmasamtanamindhanikarosi?

(bcp 101) nanu sarvasukhamasangmataya nisiddhameva sevitum / tatah
aham sarvasukhavaimukhyadidamapi nopadade / vaksyati hi-

yatra yatra ratim yati manah sukhavimohitam /
tasmatsahasragunitam dukkham bhutvopatisthate //

iti / [bodhi. 8.18]

aha-

idam ca te hrstisukham niravadyam sukhodayam /
na varitam ca gunibhih paravarjanamuttamam // bca_6.77 //

na hi sarvam hrstisukhamapakrtam, api tu yat
savadyamakusalahetuh / idam ca paragunasrayam hrstisukham
niravadyam tava, na ca akusalahetuh / atah sukhodayam sukhasyodayo
'smaditi krtva / ata eva na varitam ca
gunibhirbhagavacchasanavidhijñaih / ayamaparo 'sya gunah, yat
paravarjanamuttamam paragunesu pritya / gunesu evamayam
matsariti manyamana anye 'pi sattva avarjita bhavanti, ato yuktamevatra
pritisukhamupadatum //

syadetat- na paragunesu aksama kacinmama / kim tarhi tavattasyaiva
sukhametaditi maya sodhumasakyamiti / atraha-

tasyaiva sukhamityevam tavedam yadi na priyam /
bhrtidanadiviraterdrstadrstam hatam bhavet // bca_6.78 //

tasyaiva stutikartuh sukhamiti evamanenabhiprayena bhavato yadi idam
paragunastutipratisamudbhavam sukham na priyam, tada atisamkate
patito 'si / katham? bhrtidanadivirateh / yadapi ca bhavatah
svatmasukhanimittam svabhrtyadisu bhrtidanam karmamulyadanam,
tatha upakarakarini pratyupakarakaranam / ityaderviratervaimukhyat,
tadapi na kartavyameva syat parasukhavidvesina / yatastenapi tasya
sukhameva sampatsyate / tato drstamaihikam phalam, adrstam
paralaukikam / ubhayamapi hatam bhavet parasukhasampadamarsina //

kim ca / mithyottaramevedam bhavata iti pratipadayannaha-

svagune kirtyamane ca parasaukhyamapicchasi /
kirtyamane paragune svasaukhyamapi necchasi // bca_6.79 //

yadi kascidbhavato gunamudirayati, tada tasya parasyanistamapi
saukhyamicchasi / atha paragunanuanuvarnayati, tada
punarirsyasalyavitudyamanamanasah / svasaukhyamapi necchasi /

astam tavat parasaukhyamityapisabdah / tasmāt
parasukhasampadirsyaiva bhavatah, na stavakasukhasahisnuta //

yaduktam-

tasyaiva sukhamityevam tavedam yadi na priyam / iti / [bodhi. 6.78]

(bcp 102) tatra visesena dusanamaha-

bodhicittam samutpadya sarvasattvasukhecchaya /
svayam labdhasukhesvadya kasmatsattvesu kupyasi // bca_6.80 //

idamatigarhitameva visesena samutpaditabodhicittasya, yat
parasukhasampadasahisnuta nama / yatah sarvasattvah
triadhatukantascarah samastasukhasampattisamtarpita
buddhatvamadhigamyā maya kartavyah iti manasikarena
bodhicittamutpadyate / tadutpadya kasmāt sattvesu kupyate? adya idanim /
kimbhutesu prasadasthanesu? svacittamabhiprasadya svayamatmanaiva
praptasukhesu / iti akaraniyameva tat parasukhavaimukhyacittam
bodhisattvasyeti bhavah //

yah punarutpaditabodhicitto 'pi parasya
labhasatkarasampattimabhisamiksya tadirsyakasayitahrdayah
tenaiva sokena dahyate, tasya paribhasanarthamaha-

trailokyapujyam buddhatvam sattvanam kila vañchasi /
satkaramitvaram drstva tesam kim paridahyase // bca_6.81 //

athava syadetat- na khalu maya tatsukhameva na mrsyate, kim tarhi
tadubbhavitanyagunasravanabhiprasannamanasaih tesamupanamitam
labhasatkaramityatrahā- trailokyetyadi / trayo lokaeva
kamaruparupyadhatulaksanah lokaprasiddhaya va
svargadisvabhavah trailokyam, tatsamudayo va / tasya pujamarhatiti
pujyamabhyarcaniyam / anena sarvatisayitvam pratipaditam /
tathabhutam buddhatvam sattvanam kila vañchasi / kiletyanena
viparyayam drstva arucim prakasayati / satkara
mityupalaksanam / labhamapi / sesam subodham //

labhamabhisamdhayaha-

pusnati yastvaya posyam tubhyameva dadati sah /
kutumbajivinam labdhva na hrsyasi prakupyasi // bca_6.82 //

tvaya posaniyam priyaputrakadikam tvadiyam yah pusnati, sa
tubhyameva dadati / tavaiva tenopacayah krto bhavet / atah
tvatkutumbajivinam tvadiyam kutumbam jivayati yah, tam
tathavidham purusam labdhva prapya prahrasyasi na? kakva
prcchati- prakupyasi, na prahrasyase cetyarthah / tatha prakrte 'pi
yena sarvasattva atmiyatvena grhitah, tasya tatsukhah
sukhamevocitamiti //

syadetat- buddhatvameva tvaya tesam pratijñātam, na tu
punaranyasukhamityasankayaha-

sa kim necchasi sattvanam yastesam bodhimicchati /

nanu etadapi na samyak / yasmata-

jagadadya nimantritam maya sugatatvena sukkena cantara //

[bodhi. 3.33]

(bcp 103) iti pratijñatam / bhavatu nama evam, tathapi yah
samutpaditabodhicittah tesam sattvanam bodhim buddhatvamicchati,
sa kimanyalaukikalokottaramarthajatam necchati? atha naivamisyate, tada
bodhicittamapi hiyate ityaha-

bodhicittam kutastasya yo 'nyasampadi kupyati // bca_6.83 //

bodhicittam kutastasya? mithyaiva bodhicittapratijñasya / kasya? yo
'nyasampadi kupyati / itaravibhatau labhasatkaraprasutayam, iti
marmacodana bodhisattvasya kusalakarmanivrttihetuh //

api ca / aparasya labhasatkarasampadabhava 'pi na
bhavatastabhavasambhava / tatkimakaranameva tadvidvesina
atmaghataya yatnah kriyate iti pratipadayannaha-

yadi tena na tallabdhham sthitam danapatergrhe /
sarvathapi na tatte 'sti dattadattena tena kim // bca_6.84 //

yadi nama tena tava aksamavisayena sattvena taddiyamanam vastu na
labdhham, tathapi sthitam danapatergrhe / bhavatastu kim tasmajjatam?
sarvathapi tena labdhena ghravasthitena va na tadvastu tavasti / iti
dattadattena te kim? na kimcit prayojanam bhavatah / atastatra
upeksaiva yukta vidusah //

kim ca / idamapi tavat paribhavyatamityupadarsayannaha-

kim varayatu punyani prasanna svagunanatha /
labhamano na grhnatu vada kena na kupyasi // bca_6.85 //

yo 'sau atiprasannairdayakadanapatiobhirlabhasatkaraih pujiyate, sa kim
varayatu punyani purvajanmakrtani vipakonmukhani, yadvasattasya
labhasatkarah / uta prasanna dayakadanapatin varayatu, atha
svagunan varayatu, yanasritya esam prasado jatah / ma
prasadamapyesam janayisyatheti / athava / labhamano 'pi tebhya na
svikarotu / bruhi kena prakarena atra na bhavato 'paritosah syat /
tatra punyadinam varayitumasakyatvat labhyamanagrahane 'pi
sarvathapi na tatte 'stityadina badhakasyoktatvaditi na kimcit
paritosakaranamasti //

athapi syat- parasyaiva labhasatkarasampattirasti, na mama / atha mama
nasti, tada parasyapi ma bhut,
ityetanmamasamtustinibandhanamityasankayaha-

na kevalam tvamatmanam krtapapam na socasi /
krtapunyah saha spardhamaparaih kartumicchasi // bca_6.86 //

subodham / "yat kimcidduhkham tatsarvam papasamudbhutam /

abhilasavighato 'pi dukkham / yadapi paryesamano na labhate, tadapi dukkham" iti vacanat // yadvaksyati-

abhilasavighatasca jayante papakarinam / iti / [bodhi . 7.41]

(bcp 104) yat kimcit sukham tat sarvam punyaprasutam / iti sukhabhilasina subhe karmani udyogah karaniyah / yadvaksyati-

punyakarisukheccha tu..... ityadi / [bodhi. 7.42-43]

iti katham krtapunyaih saha spardha yujyate? sukrtakriyayameva tatsukhabhilasinam spardha yuktetyarthah //

api ca / idamapi prastavyo 'si-

jatam cedapriyam satrostvattustaya kim punarbhavet /

tava satrordvesavisayasya tvadabhilasamatrena apriyamanistam jatamutpannam ced yadi, etavata bhavatah kim punarbhavet? bhavatu tavat tasyanistam, anyasya tu bhavatu, ma va / mama kimcideva tavanmatrena prayojanamiti parabhiprayamasankayaha-tvadasamsanamatre na caheturbhavisyati // bca_6.87 // tavasamsanam iccha / abhilasa iti yavat / tavanmatrena na cahetuh, na vidyate heturasya, ityaheturartho bhavisyati //

apriyasya bhavatu nama evamityabhyupagamyocyate-

atha tvadicchaya siddham tadduhkhe kim sukham tava /

yadi nama tavecchaya siddham nispannamapriyam satroh, tathapi tasya dukkhe samutpanne kim sukham tava? na kimcit / nisprayojanamidamabhipretamiti yavat / nanu idameva prayojanam yat tadduhkhe mama samtustirityata aha-athapyartho bhavedevamanarthah ko nvatah parah // bca_6.88 // evamapi paraduhkhaparitose yadi arthah prayojanam bhavet, tada atah parah anarthah ko nu? nurityatisaye / ayamevanartho mahanityarthah //

katham punarayamanartha ityaha-

etaddhi badisam ghoram klesabadisikarpitam /

yato narakapalastvam kritva paksyanti kumbhisu // bca_6.89 //

yasmadetadidamevamvidham paranarthacittam badisam ghoram mahabhayamkaram / kimbhutam? klesabadisikarpitam / klesa eva badisena carantiti badisikah tairarpitamadattam / yatah klesabadisikat / badisikadiva matsyam / narakapala yamapurusah tvam kritva paksyanti paksyante / kvacinnitveti pathah / kumbhisu narakavisesesu / tasmadatrabhilasam ma karsiriti bhavah //

(bcp 105) yadapi stutyadivighate dukkhamutpadyate, tadapi avivecayata evetyupadesayannaha-

stutiryaso 'tha satkaro na punyaya na cayuse /
na balartham na carogye na ca kayasukhaya me // bca_6.90 //

etavamsca bhavetsvartho dhimatah svarthavedinah /

pañcaprakara evarthah purusarthatvenabhimato vidusam / tadyatha-
punyam, ayurvrdhah, balavrdhah, arogyalabhah, kayasukham
ceti / na caitesu kvacidupayujyante stutyadayah / iyaneva hi svartho
bhavato bhavet prajñavatah svarthavedinah / anyasya punaranyathapi
bhavet, iti atmani paramrsati / janantu yadyapi svartham, tathapi
svarthavedinah anupayvat prthagupadarsitah / dhimata ityanena
tadasangataya tadapi kathitam //

nanu manasamapi sukhamasti, tena avadharanamayuktamityatraha-
madyadyutadi sevyam syanmanasam sukhamicchata // bca_6.91 //
manasam sukham saumanasyam / tadicchata madyam dyutam ganika
paradarikam sevaniyam syat / yatpunah saddharmasravanat
saumanasyam, tat punyagrahanena samgrhitamityadosah / tasmāt
saumanasya heturbhavato 'pi stutyadayo balajananandakarino 'nupadeya
eva //

itthamapi balajanollapakarinah stutyadaya ityaha-

yasortham harayantyarthamatmanam marayantiyapi /

kecinmohapurusah tadsagunāt svayamatisudure vartamana api
sakradigunaih stuyamana bandijanairanyaisca protphullanayanavadana
yasorthino hastyasvadidhanam trnavat tebhyaḥ prayacchanti / tatha
taireva gunaih sambhavitatmanamapi sakravat
satruvijayasamudbhutam yaso mama jagati vipulatam gamisyati,
ityabhinivesadduhsahasamgramarohanamarayanti /

na catra paramarthatah kimcit prayojanam, anyatra mithyavikalpaditi
pratipadayannaha-

kimaksarani bhaksyani mrte kasya ca tatsukham // bca_6.92 //
stutyadyabhidhayakani aksarani varnah kim bhaksyani
carvitavyani? yasortham mrte sati kasya ca tat sukham
yasahsravanasamuttham?

tasmadbakridasamanametadityupadarsayannaha-

yatha pamsugrhe bhinne rodityartaravam sisuh /

yatha kascid balo dhulimayagrarena paramaparitosena
parikridamanah kenacit tasmin bhagne mahadduhkhena parigrhitah
paramartipidita iva madgrham bhagnamiti karunasvaram krandati,
saivopama atrapi ityaha-

tatha stutiyasohanau svacittam pratibhati me // bca_6.93 //

tathaiva stutiyasohanau vighate svacittam dukhamavisat pratibhasate
vicarayato mama / atrapi na vastusata kenacid vipralambha iti
paramarstavyam //

(bcp 106) punaranyatha vicarena baladharma evayamiti caturbhih
slokaih paramrsayannaha-

sabdastavadacittatvat sa mam stautityasambhavah /

sabdo varnatmako bahyarthataya acittah acetanah / tasya bhavah
tasmat / sa sabdo mam stauti madiyah varnamudirayati /
asambhavah na sambhavatyetat / tat katham saumanasyam jayate
ityaha-

parah kila mayi prita ityetatpritikaranam // bca_6.94 //

anyah purusacetanatmakah / kileti

nirarthakametadapityarucipratipadakam / mayi pritah abhiprasannah
ityetadabhisamadhanam pritikaranam /

tatrapyevamasambandhatkevalam sisucestitam / [bodhi. 6.97]

iti sambandhah //

asambandhameva kalpayannaha-

anyatra mayi va pritya kim hi me parakiyaya /

tasyaiva tatpritisukham bhago nalpo 'pi me tatah // bca_6.95 //

yasmadanyasmin mayi va pritya parasamtanavartinya kimayatam mama?
na kimcit / kutah? tasyaiva tato ya eva pritah stutikarta, tat
pritisukham nanyasya / ato bhago nalpo 'pi isadapi mama tatah
parasamtanavartinah pritisukhat //

syadetat- parasukhenaiva sukhitvam bodhisattvanam / tat kimiti tato bhago
nastiti? atraha-

tatsukhena sukhitvam cetsarvatraiva mamastu tat /

kasmadanyaprasadena sukhitesu na me sukham // bca_6.96 //

yadi parasukhena sukhitvam / tada tasminnanyatra prasadena sukhite 'pi
mamastu tatsukhitvam / kimatmanyabhiprasadena prite parasmin pritih? na
tvanyasmin prasadena sukhitesu mama sukham //

tasmadvacanamatramevaitat, na paramartha iti darsayitumaha-

tasmadaham stuto 'smiti pritiratmani jayate /

tatrapyevamasambandhat kevalam sisucestitam // bca_6.97 //

tadanyanimittabhavat aham stuta ityevam vikalpanat pritiratmabni

jayate, na punah parasukhena sukhitvat / tatrapit na kevalamanyaprasadena
sukhite sati / atmanyapi evamuktakramena asambandhadapratyasatteh
karanat kevalam balavilasitametat //

(bcp 107) api ca / stutyadayo mama apacayameva dadhatityupadarsayannaha-

stutyadayasca me ksemam samvegam nasayantyami /

gunavatsu ca matsaryam sampatkopam ca kurvate // bca_6.98 //

ami stutyadayah mama ksemam kalyanam / atha ksemam

kusalapaksaparipalanam / tatha samvegam samsaraduhkhanirvedanam /

nasayanti ghnanti / na tavanmatrameva, kim tu gunavatsu ca matsaryam /
atmani gunadhikamanena paragunapracchadanat / tadgunasahanataya
va sampadi labhasatkaradisvabhavayam kopam ca amarsam kurvate
tesveva / ahameva gunadhikah, mamaiva sarva sampattirucita
nanyesamiti matva //

yata ete dosah stutyadisu sambhavinah,

tasmatstutyadighataya mama ye pratyupasthitah /
apayapataraksartham pravrtta nanu te mama // bca_6.99 //

tasmat karanat / stutyadighataya virodhaya ye sattva mama
pratyupasthita udyatah / apayapato narakadipatanam / tato
raksartham tranartham raksananimittam pravrtta udyukta
nanu te mama / atah kalyanamitrani te, napakarina iti //

labhadivirodhini sarvatha pratighacittamayuktam mama
ityupadarsayitumaha-

muktyarthinascayuktam me labhasatkarabandhanam /
ye mocayanti mam bandhadvesastesu katham mama // bca_6.100 //

vimuktikamasya labhasatkarau bandhanamiva, sangasthanatvat, ayuktam
nocitam mumuksorbandhanam / kalyanamitrakrtyakarinah
satrutvenabhimata vimocayanti viyojayanti mam bandhat
samsaraduhkhalaksanat labhadisvabhavadva / dvesastesu
paramopakarisu pritisthanesu katham mama? na yukta ityabhiprayah //

katham na yuktamityaha-

duhkham pravestukamasya ye kapatatvamagatah /
buddhadhistanata iva dvesastesu katham mama // bca_6.101 //

labhasatkarabhisvangaprasangat samsaraduhkhairvimoktukamasya ye
satpurusavisesah kapatatvmapadvaratvamagatah / kutah?
buddhanamadhistanato 'nubhavadiva / dvesastesu katham mama?

kusalapaghatakarinyapi dvesam nivarayannaha-

punyavighnah krto 'nenetyatra kopo na yujyate /
ksantya samam tapo nasti nanvetattadupasthitam // bca_6.102 //

(bcp 108) kusalavighatah krto 'nena ityevam manasi nidhaya atra
punyavighatakarini dveso na yujyate / kasmah? yatah ksantya
titiksaya samam tulyam tapah sukrtam nasti
sarvasubhakarmahetutvat / "na ca ksantisamam tapah" (bodhi. 6.2) iti
vacanat / nanu tadevedamayatanata eva upasthitamupanatam /
punyavighnakaricchalena punyahetusamnidheh //

tatra pradvese tu atmanaiva punyavighatah krto bhavedityaha-

athahamatmadosena na karomi ksamamiha /
mayaivatra krto vighnah punyahetavupasthite // bca_6.103 //

atha yadi atmana eva dosena asahisnutatmakena na karomi ksamam
ksantimiha vighnakarini, tada mayaiiva na punaranyena atra punye krto
vighnah / kutah? punyahetau punyavighatakaritvenabhimate upasthite
samnihitibhute / atretyasmin punyahetaviti va sambhavyate //

yadi punyavighatakarini, kathamasau punyahetuh? yavat sa eva vighna
ityaha-

yo hi yena vina nasti yasmimsca sati vidyate /
sa eva karanam tasya sa katham vighna ucyate // bca_6.104 //

yo bhavah karyabhimatatah yena karanabhimatena vina nasti,
tadvayatireke na bhavati, sa eva yadbhavana bhavati, nanyah karanam
janakah tasya karyabhimatasya, tadanvayavyatirekanuvidhanat / evam
prakrte 'pi sa janaka eva katham tasya janyasya vighna ucyate
vighataheturabhidhiyate? tathavidhe 'pi tatha vyavaharam kurvato nasti
vipratipattih //

uktamevartham drstantopadarsanena vyaktam kurvannaha-

na hi kalopapannena danavighnah krto 'rthina /
na ca pravrajake prapte pravrajyavighna ucyate // bca_6.105 //

na yasmat kasyacidanapaterditsakale eva sampraptenarthina yacanakena
danavighnah krtah ityucyate, yatah sa karanameva danasya / tatha
kasyacit pravrajitukamasya pravrajakasamavadhanam pravrajya
samvaradigrahanasvabhava, na ca tasya vighna ucyate, api tu
karanameva sa tasyah / tamantarena tasya asambhavat / evam
prakrte 'pi drastavyam /

api ca / ksantiheturatidurlabha iti tatsamagame pritireva yujyate
ityupadarsayannaha-

sulabha yacaka loke durlabhastvapakarinah /

atipracurapraptika yacanaka loke sarvatra sarvesam
diyamanagrahanavaimukhyat, na tu punarapakarinah / ataste
durlabhah satasahasresu, yadi kathamcit kascit syadva na veti /
kutah punaretadevamityaha-
yato me 'naparadhasya na kascidaparadhyati // bca_6.106 //
(bcp 109) yasmadanaparadhasya nivrttaparapakarasya mama nirnimittam na
kascideko 'pi aparadhyati, napakaroti / karmani sasthi //

evamatidurlabhataya paramopakaritvacca abhinandaniya eva apakarityaha-

asramoparjitastasmadgrhe nidhirivotthitah /
bodhicaryasahayavat sprhaniyo ripurmama // bca_6.107 //

yasmat kathamcit prapyante apakarinah, tasmad grhe pradurbhuto
nidhiriva sramamantarenaivadhigato ripurabhilasaniya eva maya syat,
bodhicaryayam buddhatvasambharoparjane saharitvacca //

evamvidhe paramapurisarthe sahayyam bhajamanasya

pratyupakarakaranameva krtajñataya mama yuktamityupadarsayannaha-

maya canena copattam tasmadetat ksamaphalam /
etasmai prathamam deyametatpurva ksama yatah // bca_6.108 //

yasmadasau tatra sahayyam kurvan karanameva na vighnah tasmanmaya
ksamamabhyastata, anena capakaram kurvata, iti dvabhyamevoparjitam
/ etaditi yasya sadhanaya sahayyam bhajate / ksamaphalam
dharmadhigamalakshanam etasmai dharmasahayaya prathamamagrato datavyam
maya iti pranidhatavyam / yatha maitribalena bodhisattvena pranihitam
pañćakanuddisya / tatra karanamaha- yasmadetatpurva, esa eva
purvam karanam yasyah sa tathokta / na hi apakarina mantarena
anyat ksantikaranamasti //

yuktamevaitad yadi tenaivabhiprayena asau pravartate, kevalamapakarasaya
evayamityasankayannaha-

ksamasiddhayasayo nasya tena pujo na cedarih /
siddhiheturacitto 'pi saddharmah pujiyate katham // bca_6.109 //

ksama asya bodhisattvasya nispadyatam, ityasayo nasya apakarodyatasya
/ tena karanena kusalaheturapi yadi satruh pujaniyo na bhavati, evam
tarhi kusalanispattihetuh nirabhiprayo 'pi saddharmah
pravacanalakshanah katham pujiyate? so 'pi tadasayasunyatvat
pujaniyo na syat, iti bhavah //

atha saddharmasya nirabhiprayataya apakarasayo 'pi nasti, asya
punastadviparyayo drsyate, ityaha-

apakarasayo 'syeti satruryadi na pujiyate /
anyatha me katham ksantirbhisajiva hitodyate // bca_6.110 //

apakarah asayah asya satroh, ityevamabhisamdhaya satruryadi na
pujiyate danamanairna satkriyate / anyatheti apakarini
dvesacittamanivarayatatah katham mama ksantih?
tadapakaramasahamanasya (bcp 110) pratyapakaram va kurvato naiva
yuktetyarthah / anyatrapi katham ksantih? bhisajiva hitodyate,
suvaidyavad hitasukhavidhayake yatra premagauravameva sada,
dvesanibandhanasya gandho 'pi na vidyate //

dvesacittanivaertanacca ksantirucyate / tasmadapakarinyeva
pratighacittam nivartayatatah ksantiriti / etadeva darsayannaha-

taddustasayamevatatah pratityotpadyate ksama /
sa evatah ksamahetuh pujiyah saddharmavanmaya // bca_6.111 //

yato bhisajiva hitodyate ksantirna yukta, atah asmaddhetoh tasya
dustasayameva pratitya nimittikrtya samupajayate ksama / na
punah kasyacicchubhasayam / atah asmat sa eva yasyasayam
pratityotpadyate ksama ksamahetuh, na tu punaryo
vaidyavadadustasayah / iti pujiyah ksamasiddhyasayahito 'pi
saddharmavadasau maya / etaduktam bhavati- kim mamananena

asayavicarena prayojanam? abhimatasadhyasiddhau cedupayujyate, tavataiva
mamopadeyah syat / vigunasayaphalam tu tasyaiva, yasyasau
vigunasayah / mama tu subhodayaheturevayam, iti kathamiva pujaniyo na
bhavediti / tasmāt sambharopayogini hetau kim svarupanirupanena?

etadeva sambharahetutvamasya agamatah prasadhayannaha-

sattvaksetram jinaksetramityato muninoditam /
etanaradhya bahavah sampatparam yato gatah // bca_6.112 //

sambharaprasutipravrttihetutvat sattvah ksetram / buddha
bhagavantastathaiva ksetram / iti evam / ato buddhatvakaranahetutvat
anekaprakaram bhagavata varnitam / kutah? yato yasmadetan sattvan
jinamsca aradhya anukulyanusthanena bahavo buddhatvamadhigamya
sarvalaukikalokottarasarvasampattiparyantam praptah //

syadetat- yadi nama sattva api sarvasampattihetavah, tathapi
tathagataih saha sadharanata na yukteti / atraha-

sattvebhyasca jinebhyasca buddhadharmagame same /
jinesu gauravam yadvanna sattvesviti kah kramah // bca_6.113 //

ubhayebhyo 'pi buddhadharmanam balavaisaradyadinamagame pratilambhe
tulye avisiste / ubhayamapi tat prati hetutvamavisistamiti bhavah
/ atah sadharane 'pi hetubhave jinesu gauravam yadvat, tadvanna
sattvesu / ityevam kahkramah paripatih preksavatam? naiva
yuktetyarthah //

nanu ca sattvanam ragadimalairhinasayatvat karanatve 'pi katham
bhagavatsamanata yujyate ityasankayaha-

asayasya ca mahatmyam na svatah kim tu karyatah /
samam ca tena mahatmyam sattvanam tena te samah // bca_6.114 //

(bcp 111) yadyapi bhagavatamaparimitapunyajñanopajanitamanuttaramiha
mahatmyam, tathapi upayuktopayogitvena hetubhavasya tulyatvat samam
mahatmyamucyate / tena hetuna te sattvah samah jinaistulya ucyante
iti natra visesah kriyate //

yatra punah pratiniyatatmagato visesah, tamupadarsayitumaha-

maitryasayasca yatpujyah sattvamahatmyameva tat /
buddhaprasadadyatpunyam buddhamahatmyameva tat // bca_6.115 //

sattvesu maitracittavihari punaryatpujyate janaih, tattasyaiva
maitryasayasya pratyatmagatam mahatmyam nanyasya / tatha
tathagatamahatmyamalambya svacittam prasadayato yatpunyamutpadyate,
tadbhagavata eva mahatmyamasadharanam, anyasya tathavidhagunabhavat
//

ityasadharanam gunamabhidhaya prakrtamupadarsayannaha-

buddhadharmagamamsena tasmatsattva jinaih samah /
na tu buddhaih samah kecidanantamsairgunarnavaih // bca_6.116

//

idamatra bijam samatopadane ityarthah / paramarthatastu na
buddhairbhagavadbhiih samah kecit sattvah santi / yadi
bhavyustathavidhah, tada te 'pi buddha eva syuh / kimbhutaih?
gunarnavaih / gunanamarnava gunaratnakarah,
agadhaparavah, taih / punarapi tesamapameva visesanamaha-
anantamsaih / anantah aparyantah amsah, ekadeso 'pi yesam
gunarnavanam, te tatha, taih //

uktamevartham vyaktikurvannaha-

gunasaraikarasinam guno 'nurapi cetkvacit /
drsyate tasya pujartham trailokyamapi na ksamam // bca_6.117 //

gunesu pradhananamekarasayo ye bhagavantah, tesam gunah
anurapi paramanumatro 'pi / gunakanikapiti yavat / yadi kvacit
sattvavise drsyate pratiyate, tasya tadgunadharasya
pujanimittam trailokyamapi na ksamam / trailokyajatani ratnadini na
pratirupaniti yavat //

yadyevam, katham tarhi sattvaradhanamuktamityaha-

buddhadharmodayamsastu sresthah satvesu vidyate /
etadamsanurupyena sattvapuja krta bhavet // bca_6.118 //

vyakhyatametad purvam //

ito 'pi sattvaradhanamucitamityaha-

kim ca nischadmabandhunamaprameyopakaritam /
sattvaradhanamutsrjya niskrtih ka para bhavet // bca_6.119 //

(bcp 112) nischadmabandhunamakrtrimasuhrdam buddhanam
bodhisattvanam ca / aparyantopakaritam niskrtih
tatkrtapakarasya niskrayanam parisodhanamiti yavat / kimaparam
bhavet sattvaradhanamantarena / etadeva param niskrayanamityarthah
//

prabhucittanukulavartina eva bhrtiyasya vañchitam sidhyatityavagamya
sattvaradhanamevopadeyamiti pratipadayannaha-

bhindanti deham pravisantyavicim yesam krte tatra krte krtam
syat /
mahapakarishvapi tena sarvam kalyanamevacaranyamesu // bca_6.120
//

karacaranasironayanasvamamsani chittva chittva pradattani yesam
hitasukhaviddhanaya, tatha avicimapi paradukhadukhino yesam
krte pravisanti tatsamuddharanaya / prakrtatvad buddha
bodhisattvah / tatra tesu satvesu krte krtam syat / anyatha tu
krtamapi na krtam bhavet / krtasabdo 'yamiha prakrtadhikarat
sadhukarane vartate / yenaivam, tena paramapakarishvapi na cittam

dusayitavyam / kim tu sarvamanekaprakaram kayavanmanobhirva
kalyanameva hitasukhameva vidhatavyametesu //

uktameva prasadhayannaha-

svayam mama svamina eva tavad yadarthamatmanyapi nirvyapeikshah /
aham katham svamisu tesu tesu karomi manam na tu dasabhavam //
bca_6.121 //

mama svamina eva buddhadayah svayameva atmanaiva / tavaditi paramarse /
yadartham yesam nimittam / atmanyapi svakayajivite 'pi /
uktakramena nirapeksha nirabhisvangah trnavat parityajanti,
tadaham punah tesam bhrtiyah tesu sattvesu
prabhuputresvatyantapriyesu katham karomi manam, kimiti jananneva tan
pratikulayami? na tu dasabhavam, na punardasibhuyaradhayami?

ito 'pi ca sattvapakaram parityajya tadaradhanameva kartavyamityaha-

yesam sukhe yanti mudam munindrah yesam vyathayam
pravisanti manyum /
tattosanatsarvamunindratustistatrapakare 'pakrtam muninam //
bca_6.122 //

yesam sattvanam priyaputranamiva pitaro munindra buddha
bhagavantah sukhe kayamanojanmani mudam harsam yanti, yesam ca
duhkhe manyum pravisanti aparitosamasadayanti / etacca (bcp 113)
anabhimatavvad bhagavatamitthamabhidhiyate, na tu vani (si?)
candanakalyana(lpava?)t(?) tacchravakanamapi
pratighanunayasambhava(?) / anyat subodham //

katham punastatrapakare muninamapakrtam syadityatrah-

adiptakayasya yatha samantanna sarvakamairapi saumanasyam /
sattvavyathayamapi tadvadeva na prityupayo 'sti dayamayanam // bca_6.123
//

samantat sarvavayavanabhividyapya vahnina prajvalitasarirasya yatha
pañcakamagunairna saumanasyam, kayikamapi sukham nasti, tasya
prajvalitadvadeva duhkhenakrantatvat, tadvat tathaiva sattvanam
vyathayam dukhavedanayam na priteh saumanasyasya upayo heturasti
krpatmakanam bhagavatam //

tasmadaparijñanena klesagrahavesavasena va sattvapakarakarmana
yadakusalamupacitam, tadapi idanimupasamharadvarena
vantikurvannaha-

tasmanmaya yajjanaduhkhadena duhkham krtam sarvamahakrpanam
/
tadadya papam pratidesayami yatkheditastanmunayah ksamantam //
bca_6.124 //

yasmadevam sattvapakare muninamapakrtam syat, tasmad papam adya
idanim pratidesayami, samvegabahulastesameva

mahakrpanamagratah prakasayami / punarevam samprajananna
karisyami, iti ayatyam samvaramapadye / yadi pratirupamacaritam
tatra me ksantim kurvantu anukampamupadaya //

ksamayitva sampratamaradhanayetyadina tadekaparayanatamatmano
darsayati-

aradhanayadya tathagatanam sarvatmana dasyamupaimi loke /
kurvantu me murdhni padam janaugha vighnantu va tusyatu lokanathah //
bca_6.125 //

tathagatanamabhipretasampadanaya loke lokavisaye sarvatmana kayena
vaca manasa va dasibhavam svikaromi / te 'pi me prasadam kurvanto
mastake padam nidadhatu / tesam padam pramuditacittah sirasa
dharayami / anena mayi purvaparahmapasya jagatam patirbhagavan
samtustamanaso bhavatu //

(bcp 114) bhagavatsu ca gauravakaribhih sattvesvanadaro na kartavya iti
prasadhayannaha-

atmikrtam sarvamidam jagataih krpatmabhiraiva hi samsayo 'sti
/
drsyanta ete nanu sattvarupasta eva nathah kimanadaro 'tra //
bca_6.126 //

sarvatragadharmadhatuprativedhat
sarvasattvasamatapadanaparivartanadina va atmikrtam
svikrtam sarvamidam jagat, na kiyadeva / tairbuddhairbhagavadbhih
karunamayacittasamtanaih / suniscitamevaitat / anyatha
buddhatvayogat / tasmattattvarupena buddha bhagavanta evaite sattva
drsyante / tena kimanadaro 'tra mudhacetam? naiva yukta iti bhavah
//

anekarthatvadapi sattvaradhanasya tatraiva yatitavyamityaha-

tathagataradhanametadeva svarthasya samsadhanametadeva /
lokasya dukhaphametadeva tasmanmamastu vratametadeva // bca_6.127 //

svarthasya buddhatvasambharalaksanasyaiva / lokasya dukhapham
taddhetutvat / etadeveti / sarvatra sattvaradhanamiti yojyam //

agamibhayadarsanadapi ca parapakaravaimukhyameva
abhyasaniyamityudaharanenopadarsayannaha-

yathaiko rajapurusah pramathnati mahajanam /
vikartum naiva saknoti dirghadarsi mahajanah // bca_6.128 //

yasya rajño desanivasinam tasyasau rajapurusah / mahajanam
naganigamagramakarvatadivastavyam / pramathnati vimardayati / sa ca
agamirajadandabhayadarsitaya mahajano vacanamatre napi
yavadvikaramupagantumasamarthah / tena tadito 'pi
samkucitavrttirevasti //

kasmat?

yasmannaiva sa ekaki tasya rajabalam balam /

naiva sa rajapuruso 'sahaya eva drastavyah / katham
punarayamasahayo na bhavatyaha- tasyeti / rajño balameva tasya balam,
tatpaksagrahanat /

tatha na durbalam kamcidaparaddham vimanayet // bca_6.129 //
tasmakrsasaktimapi krtaparadham napakuryat / so 'pi na
yasmadekaki //

yasmannarakapalasca krpavantasca tadvalam /
tasmadaradhayetsattvan bhrtiyascandanrpam yatha // bca_6.130 //

(bcp 115) tasmadaradhayet sattvan / kutah? yasmannarakapalasca
tadapakaramiva pratyapakarino 'nvacarantah (?) krpavantasca
jinadayah tatpaksapatino balam / kathamivaradhayet? adhrsyam
rajanam sarvanuvrttikarananujivino yatha, tatha //

kim ca / lokapasiddhita idamevamihoktam, na tu punah
sattvapasaktiphalasya rajaparadhaphalena samanata samastityaha-
kupitah kim nrpah kuryadyena syannarakavyatha /
yatsattvadaurmanasyena krtena hyanubhuyate // bca_6.131 //

kimiti kakva pccchati / kim taddukhajatamutpadayitum nrpatih
samartho bhavet? naiveti bhavah / kimbhutam? yena dukhajatena
naraki vedana anubhuyate //

tustah kim nrpatirdadyadyadbuddhatvasamam bhavet /
yatsattvasaumanasyena krtena hyanubhuyate // bca_6.132 //

astam bhavisyadbuddhatvam sattvaradhanasambhavam /
ihaiva saubhagyayasahsausthityam kim na pasyasi // bca_6.133 //

prasadikatvamarogyam pramodyam cirajivitam /
cakravartisukham sphitam ksami prapnoti samsaran // bca_6.134 //

iti prajñakaramativiracitayam bodhicaryavatarapañjikayam
ksantiparamita nama sasthan paricchedah //

7. viryaparamita nama saptamah paricchedah /

tadevam vipaksapratisedhena tridha ksantim pratipadya viryam
pratipadayitumaha-

evam ksamo bhajadviryam virye bodhiryatah sthita /
na hi viryam vina punyam yatha vayum vinagatih // bca_7.1 //

evamuktakramena ksamayuktah ksamah svayamabhyastaksantih /
bhajadviryam viryamarabheta / anyatha dukkhasahisnutaya viryasya
prasrabdhirna syat / kasmat punarviryamupadiyata ityaha / viryam
ityadi- yasmadvirye buddhatvamavasthitam / taddhetukataya
tadayattatvadbuddhatvasya / etadapi kutah? yasmanna viryamantarena

punyam punyasambharo 'sti / upalaksanametat / jñanamapi
drastavyam, viryasyobhayahetutvat / tadanena viryat
punyajñanasambharau, tabhyam ca buddhatvamityuktam bhavati //
viryasvarupaparijñanat prcchati-

kim viryam kusalotsahastadvipaksah ka ucyate /
alasyam kutsitasaktirvisadatmavamanyana // bca_7.2 //

kimetadviryam nama? atraha- kusalotsahah / yo 'yam kusalakarmani
danadau srutadau ca samudyamah, tadviryamabhidhiyate / akusale tu
kausidyameva / vipaksenopahatam viryamanangamevabhimatasiddhaye iti
tadvipaksamapanayanaya darsayitumaha- tadvipaksa ityadi / tasya
viryasya viruddho vinasaya pakso vipaksah ka ucyate? uttaramaha-
alasyamityadi / alasyam kausidyam kayamanasorakarmanyata / kutsite
jugupsaniye hasyalasyadau asangah / visado visannata /
duskare karmani cittasya vinivrttih / anadhyavasananamityarthah / tena
atmano 'vamanyana avajña / ayam tadvipaksah //

tadalasyanisedhaya tatkaranam tavadupadarsayitumaha-

avyaparasukhasvadanidrapasrayatrsnaya /
samsaraduhkhanudvegadalasyamupajayate // bca_7.3 //

samsaraduhkhanudvegadasamvegat, yo 'yamavyaparo nirvyaparata,
tatra tena va sukhasvadah sukhabhiramah / sa ca nidra ca
middhakramanam / tabhyam middhakramanamapasrayatrsna
avastambhanabhilasah, taya / alasyamupajayate iti yojaniyam /
yadi va / samsaraduhkhanudvegadavyaparah, kvacidapi
kusalakarmani na pravrttih, tasmat sukhasvadah, tato nidra,
tasyasca apasrayatrsna, taya //

(bcp 117) atah samsaraduhkhanudveganivartanarthamiyamatra
samvegabhavana amukhikartavyetyaha-

klesavagurikaghratah pravisto janmavaguram /
kimadyapi na janasi mrtyorvadanamagatah // bca_7.4 //

vagurika matsyadivadhika jalika ucyante kaivartadayah (dibhah?) /
klesa eva vagurikah , tairaghrata ayattikrtah / kathamiti cet,
pravisto janmavaguram, nikayasabhagatotpattireva vagurika jalam, tat
pravistah, tadantargata ityarthah / idamiha tadatmasatkarane
karanam / adyapi etam dasam prapto 'pi mrtyormukham
pravistah san kimiti na vetsi?
jatasenmaranamavasyambhavityarthah //

idamaparam samvegakaranamaha-

svayuthyanmaryamanamstvam kramenaiva na pasyasi /
tathapi nidram yasyeva candalamahiso yatha // bca_7.5 //

yutham vargah, tatra bhava yuthyah, yaih saha
balyadyavasthayam kriditahasitadina vicaritam / tan svavargyan /

candalanamavasyammaraniyamahisavat / na pasyasi mamapi
iyamavasthitih syaditi //

avasyamiha kiyatkalam parilambya mrtyuragamisyati / tena
tavatkalam sukhanubhavanameva mama yuktamityatraha- yadi namaivam,
tathapi navasyambhavini marane visvaso yuktah /

yamenodviksyamanasya baddhamargasya sarvatah /
katham te rocate bhoktum katham nidra katham ratih // bca_7.6 //

iti vadhyapurussyeva sarvato vadhyaghatakairadhisthitasya
vadhyabhumim niyamanasya nihsaranamapasyatah
sukhasikavalambanamanucitameva bhavatah / tasmatsamvegato bhavanaya
anaya hetunivartanadalasyamapasya
kusalapakasotsahavardhanamanustheyam //

athapi syat- yadi nama avasyambhavita mrtyoh, tathapi
tatsamnidhanamavagamya alasyamapahasyami ityasankayaha-

yavatsambhrtasambharam maranam sigrhamesyati /
samtyajyapi tadalasyamakale kim karisyasi // bca_7.7 //

sambhrtah sajjikrtah sambharah samagri vadhaya
vyadhijaralaksano yena / yavaditi lokoktam / sigrham
tvaritamanabhisamdhanat / tada mrtyumukhantargatah asamaye alasyam
tyaktvapi kim karisyasi? na tada kimcit prayojanamiti bhavah //

akalatamevasya samarthayitum vrttatravenaha-

idam na praptamarabdhamidamardhakrtam sthitam /
akasmannmrtyurayato ha hato 'smiti cintayan // bca_7.8 //

(bcp 118) sokavegasamucchunasasrurakteksanananan / bandhunnirasan
sampasyan yamadutamukhani ca // bca_7.9 //

svapapasmrtisamtaptah srnvannadamsca narakan /
trasoccaraviliptango vihvalah kim karisyasi // bca_7.10 //

idam yadanagate kartavyataya manasikrtam tanna praptam /
idamarabdham yatkaryamadita eva kartumistam / idamardhakrtam
sthitam, yat kiyannispannam kiyadanispannam / iti
karyaparyantamagatasyaiva akasmannmrtyuragato mama / aho bata
atikastam, hato 'smiti vicintayan vihvalah kim
karisyasityanagatena sambandhah / sokah
priyaviprayogakrtascittaparitapah / tasya vego 'nivaryapravrttih /
tena samucchunani samunnatani sasruni sabaspani raktani
tamravarnani locanani yesu ananesu tani tatha / tathabhutani
ananani mukhani yesam bandhunam te tatha / tan sampasyan
vilokayan / tatrakarmakadhikarat parasmaipadam drsah /
kimbhutan? nirasan / kva? pratyujjivanam prati tyaktasan,
tatsanathyavikalan va / maranasamayopasthitakrtantanucaramukhani ca
sarasaparusabhrkutini sampasyan vihvalah kim karisyasi?

svayamkrta papakarmasmaranena maranasamaye kimityevam maya
krtamiti pascattapena tapitah / naitavanmatrameva, kim tu
srnvannadamsca narakan tivrakarananubhavanadukhanirmuktan
vikrositasabdan narakasamudbhutan arthantarakopanameva (?) /
tacchrutva mamapyevamevavastha iti samtrasena yah purisotsargo
vitpravrttih, tenopalitragatrah / vihvalah
anayattakayavakcittapracarah / kim karisyasi sarvakriyasu
nivrtyavyaparah //

iti matva svasthavasthayameva yatitavyam iti siksayitumaha-
jivamatsya ivasmiti yuktam bhayamihaiva te /
kim punah krtapapasya tivranarakaduhkhatah // bca_7.11 //

jivanta eva matsyah kramena bhaksanartham prayah
pragdinanivasibhireva janai raksyante / jivanopalaksita matsya
jivamatsya iti tesameva samayah /
sakarparthivaditvanmadhyamapadalopi samasah / tadvadahamapi adya svo
va niyatameva marisyami iti manasi krtva yuktam bhayamihaiva te /
ihaiva samprajanadavasthayameva tavasampraptamaranasya
maranatah, kim punah krtapapasya bhavato bhayam yuktam na
bhavati, ityapi aharyam / atidusahannarakaduhkhatah //

nirvyaparasukhasvadabhiratamadhikrtyaha-
sprsta usnodakenapi sukumara pratapyase /
krtva ca narakam karma kimevam svasthamasyate // bca_7.12 //
taptavarinapi samsprstah / sukumareti sambodhanam /
atimrdusarirataya sodhumasakto 'si / yadyevam, tada krtva cetyadi
subodham //

(bcp 119) aparamapi tam pratyaha-

nirudyama phalakanksin sukumara bahuvyatha /
mrtyugrasto 'marakara ha duhkhitah vihanyase // bca_7.13 //

sukhahetutpadanaya vyaparasunyo 'si / atha ca tasya phalam
sukhamabhilasasi / duhkhasahisnurasi, atha ca bahuvyatho 'si
sarvaduhkhakarav / mrtyuna ca vasikrto 'si, atha ca
amaranadharmanamatmanam manyase / evam ca viparyastam caritamasya
vipasyan karunayamanah sakhedamenamaha- ha duhkhitah vihanyase /
sammohabahulataya kastam dasam pravisto 'si / atmagatameva
va vimrsati / evamanyatrapa yathasambhavam drastavyam /
nirudyamadini camantritapadani //

nidraparatantram pratyaha-

manusyam navamasadya tara duhkhamahanadim /
mudha kalo na nidraya iyam naurdurlabha punah // bca_7.14 //

astaksanavinirmuktam manusyabhavapratilambham navamiva
abhyudayadiparagamanaya prapya tara plavasva duhkhamayim mahanadim /

sarvaduḥkhani prsthikurusva / viryavalambanēti yavat / he
mohaparavasa, nayam kalo nidrayah, yavadiyam nauḥ samnihita /
yadi nedanimeva yatnaḥ kriyate, tada punariyam durgatigatasya
nauḥdurlabha bhaviṣyati / yaduktam-

punarapyesa samagamah kutah /
iti //

[bodhi. 1.4]

evamalasyam nivarya kutsitasaktim nivarayannaha-

muktva dharmaratim sresthamanantaratisamtatim /
ratirauddhatyahasyadau duḥkhaḥetau katham tava // bca_7.15 //

subhakarmanam ratim sresthamuttamam / kimbhutam?
anantaratisamtatim / sugatiparamparasamjanadananta aparyavasana
ratisamtatih sukhapravaho yasyah sa tatha / ata eva uttame tyuktam /
tamapahaya ratirabhiraṃmah, auddhatyamunnatata / kayacittayoh
kridanasilateti yavat / haso vgauddhatyam / sarabhasasya vagvikara
iti yavat / adisabdadgitadiparigrahaḥ / tatra katham ratistava? na
yuktetyabhiprayah / kimbhute? duḥkhaḥetau /
narakadidurgatyupanayanadduḥkhasya heturbhavati //

evam kutsitasaktimapi nirakṛtya visadatmavamanyanam
viryavipaksam nirakartum, aparamapi ca tadvipaksanirasanaya
pratipadayannaha-

avisadabalavyuhatatparyatmavidheyata /
paratmasamata caiva paratmaparivartanam // bca_7.16 //

visadaviparito 'visadah / balanam vyuhah samuho
vaksyamanalaksanaḥ / tatparyam nipunata / atmavidheyata
atmavasavartita / etah sarvah kṛtadvandvasamasah / yadi va /
(bcp 120) ebhiḥ sahita atmavidheyata / paratmasamataparatmaparivartane
dhyanaḥparicchede [bodhi.8] vaksyamane / idamapi samastam
kausidyaprahanaya viryasamrddhaye prabhavatyuddesah //

uddistamevartham kramena nirdisannaha-

naivavasadah kartavyah kuto me bodhirityataḥ /

kuto me bodhiriti, kathamaham varakah samyaksambodhibhajanam?
buddhatvam hi tiksnendriyasya arabdhaviryasya
aparimitapunyajñanasambharaiḥ atiduskarakarmanusthanaiḥ
anekaisca kalpasamkhyeyaiḥ kasyacit purusavisesasya sadhyam
bhavati / aham tu na tadrsa iti katham madvidhanam tathavidham
buddhatvam sambhavyeta, ityevamakaramanasikaradavasado visado na
kartavyah, maharthabhramsasya hetutvat / yathoktam- avasado 'pyanartha
iti [si. sa. 34] // kasmat?

yasmattathagataḥ satyam satyavadidamuktavan // bca_7.17 //
yasmat tathagataḥ idam vaksyamanam satyamavitathamuktavan

kathitavan / katham jñayate ityaha- satyavaditi /
jñanakriyasambhavadaviparivadi / atah satyabhidhanahetupadametat
//

kim tatsatyamuktavan?

te 'pyasan damsamasaka maksikah krmayastatha /
yairutsahavasat prapta durapa bodhiruttama // bca_7.18 //

ityaha / te 'pi buddha bhagavantah purvam
sakyamuniratnasikhidipamkaraprabhrtayah
samsarasagaravartantargatah prthagjanavasthayam paribhramanta
evambhuta evasan babhuvuh, yairutsahabalat viryotkarsasamarthyat
sambharan sambhrtaya prapta adhigata durapa durlabhapratilambha
bodhiruttama anuttara / arabdhaviryasya na kimcidduskaramiti bhavah
/ idam tat satyam //

ato mama punaratitaram na durlabha bodhiritiyaha-

kimutaham naro jatya sakto jñatum hitahitam /
sarvajñanitanutsargadbodhim kim napnuyamaham // bca_7.19 //

kim punaraham manusyabhuto janmana / sakto jñatum hitahitamiti /
idam hitamidamahitam, subhamasubham ca karmetyupadistam,
jñatumavabodddhum samartho 'smi, iti vicintya sarvajñasya
sarvavastutattvavedinah nitirnayah upadeyatattvapratipadanam / tasya
anutsargadaparityagat / tasya adanopadanasevanadityarthah /
buddhatvam napnuyamaham / kakva pathanad apnuyameveti /
etadbhagavata ratnameghe darsitam / yathoktam-

iha bodhisattvo naivam cittamutpadayati- dusprapya
bodhirmanusyabhutena sata / idam ca me viryam parittam ca hinam
ca / kusido 'ham / bodhisca adiptasirascailopamena bahun kalpan bahuni
kalpasatani bahuni kalpasahasrani samudacarata samudanetavya /
tannahamutsahe (bcp 121) idrsam bharamudvodhum / kim tarhi
bodhisattvenaivam cittamutpadayitavyam- ye 'pi te
'bhisambuddhastathagata arhantah samyaksambuddhah, ye 'pi va
abhisambhotsyante, te 'pi idrsenaiva nayena, idrsya pratipada,
idrsenaiva viryenabhisambuddhah, yavanna ca te tathagatabhuta
evabhisambuddhah / ahamapi tatha tatha ghatisye, tatha tatha
vyayamsye sarvasattvasadharanena viryena sarvasattvarambanena
viryena yathahamapyanuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambhotsye iti //

yuktamevaitat, kevalamatiduskarakarmasravanadanadhyavasayo
vinivartayitumasakya iti vikalpayannaha-

athapi hastapadadi datavyamiti me bhayam /

karacaranasirah prabhrtidanamantarena buddhatvam na prapyate, iti
atiduskarakarmasu pravrttibhayadutsaho nivartata eva / iti cenmanyase
svacittamevamaha-
gurulaghavamudhatvam tanme syadavicaratah // bca_7.20 //

tadetad gurulaghavamudhatvameva me / alpe bahutaram bahutare
calpataramiti mohavasena avicarato 'vivekanmama syat, na tu
paramarthavicaratah //

paramarthavicarena gurulaghavaviparyasa evayamityupadarsayannaha-
chettavyascasmi bhettavyo dahyah patyo 'pyanekasah /
kalpakotirasamkhyeya na ca bodhirbhavisyati // bca_7.21 //

samsaracarake nivasamstathavidhakarmavasacchettavyascasmi
karacaranadyangapratyangacchedanannarakadisu / tatha bhettavyo 'smi
saktikuntadibhih / dahyo narakadahanadina / patyo
jvalitakrakacadina / anekasah anekavaran / narakadisu
karanamanubhavan aparyantapathi samsare / kalpanam
kotirasamkhyeyah samkhyatumasakyah iti / akamasyapi
dukkhamaparyantamanekaprakaramapatisyati, na ca buddhatvasambharaya
tat sampatsyate //

idam samsaraparyantataya dukkham bahutaram nisphalam ca /
buddhatvapasadhakam punaralpataram saphalam cetyupadarsayannaha-

idam tu me parimitam dukkham sambodhisadhanam /
nastasalyavyathapohe tadutpadanadukkhavat // bca_7.22 //

yad buddhatvapasadhakam tadidam dukkham parimitam mama
pratiniyatakalabhavitaya, dukkha [prasamana]hetusca / tattathabhutam
salyam tena vyatha, tasya apoho nivrttih / tannimittam
tadvayudasaya / yavajjivam tatkratudukkhaprahanayetyarthah /
tasya nastasalyasyotpattanam sariraduddharanam /
apakarsanamiti yavat / tena yaddukkhham pratiniyatakalamalpataram /
dirghakalikadukkhopasamanimittam / tadvat sodhumucitamidamapi dukkham
//

(bcp 122) ato 'pi samucitamidamityaha-

sarve 'pi vaidyah kurvanti kriyadukkhairarogam /
tasmadvahuni dukkhani hantum sodhavyamalpakam // bca_7.23 //

sarve 'pi na kecideva /
langhanapacanadikrtairyathestaharaviharapratishedhajanitaisca
kriyadukkhaih rogapiditanamarogyam vidadhati / anyatha
tatkartumasakyam / yata evam, tasmadatisayena alpamalpakam dukkham
sodhavyam / kimartham? bahuni dukkhani hantum /
sarvasattvanamatmanasca dirghakalikasarvadukkhaprasamanayetyarthah
/ evam tavat svikartum yuktam dhimatah //

na cedam yuktamapi duskaram karma adikarmikasya prathamanjñatam
bhagavateti darsayannaha-

kriyamimamapyucitam varavaidyo na dattavan /

kriyamimam samanantarapratipaditam dukkhotpadanim / ucitamapi
sevaniamapi / varavaidyo bhagavan sarvatha sarvavyadhicikitsakah /

prathamam na dattavan, na kartavyataya pratipaditavanadikarmikasya /
katham tarhi ragadivvyadhinapanayati? aha-
madhurenopacarena cikitsati mahaturan // bca_7.24 //
sukumaratarenopacarena upakramena / yathaksamam
cikitsapranayanenetyarthah / cikitsati rogamuktan karoti / mahaturan
dirgharogino ragadimahavyadhigrastan //

kah punarayam madhuropacara ityaha-

adau sakadidane 'pi niyojayati nayakah /
tatkaroti kramatpascadyatsvamamsanyapi tyajet // bca_7.25 //

matsaryamalapanayanartham sukhasukhena sambharasamvardhanartham ca
sakyaparityage sakasaktupindikadidanena prathamataram pravartayati
nayako bhagavan / punastathopayavisesena niyojanam karoti / taditi
lokoktau va / yadyatha data mrdudanabhyasakramena
adhimatradhimatradanabhyasaprakarsamasadayam
pascaduttarakalamakrcchrenaiiva svamamsarudhiradikamapi prasanna eva
prayacchet //

katham punaretadevamityasankayaha-

yada sakesviva prajña svamamse 'pyupajayate /
mamsasthi tyajatastasya tada kim nama duskaram // bca_7.26 //

yasmin kale danabhyasat paramaprakarsagamanat
sarvathapagatamatsaryataya sakesviva svamamse 'pi nirasanga
buddhirupajayate, tada svamamsadidane 'pi
nasakyanusthanabuddhiriti tasmin kale kim nama duskaram? naiva
kimcidityarthah //

athapi syat- atidirghakalam pararthe samsarata tadduhkham
kathamiva parihartum sakyamityatrah-

(bcp 123) na duhkhi tyaktapapatvatpanditatvanna durmanah /
mithyakalpanaya citte papatkaye yato vyatha // bca_7.27 //

dvidvidhameva hi duhkham badhakamupajayate kayikam manasikam ceti /
tadetad dvayamapi bodhisattvasya na sambhavati / kayavacanamanobhiih
sarvavadyavirateh kayikam duhkhamasya na jayate /
yuktyagamabhyamubhayanairatmyasya ca niscayananmanasamapi kutah? yato
mithyakalpanaya asadvikalpena atmatmiyagrahapravrttena
bhavadyabhinivesakrtena va citte duhkham, papat
pranatipatadeh kaye / evam
tavadduhkhahetupariharadduhkhamasya na jayate iti pratipaditam //

idanim sukhameva kevalamasyastiti pratipadayannaha-

punyena kayah sukhitah pandityena manah sukhi /
tisthan parartham samsare krpaluh kena khidyate // bca_7.28 //

sukham jatamasya kayasyeti sukhitah / sukham vidyate 'sya manasa iti
sukhi / evamubhayasukhasamanvagatatvat krpavan parartham samsare

samsaran kena dukkhena khidyate, khedam manyate? yadi va / kena
khidyate? khedahetorabhavanna kenaciditi bhavah / tat
kimidamakaranabhirutaya vaimukhyamupadiyate?

syadetat- dirghakalamasevitabhavitabahulikrtena mahata
punyasambharena samyaksambodhiradhigamyate / tadvaram
mumuksunam sigrakalataya sravakayanamevasrayaniyam
syadityasankayaha-

ksapayan purvapapani praticchan punyasagaran /
bodhicittabaladeva sravakebhyo 'pi sigragah // bca_7.29 //

purvakrtani yani papani tani bodhicittabaladeva ksayini kurvan /
yathoktam prak-

yugantakalanalavanmahanti papani yannirdahati ksanena / iti / [bodhi.
1.14]

tatha bodhicittabaladeva praticchan adadanah punyasagaran /
yaduktam-

avicchinnah punyadharah pravartante nabhahsamah / iti / [bodhi
.1.19]

evamvidhopayabalajavena mahayanamarudho bodhisattvah sravakebhyo
'pi sigragah tvaritagami //

evam sukhatsukham gacchan ko visidetsacetanah /
bodhicittaratham prapya sarvakhedasramapaham // bca_7.30 //

pratipaditamevartham pindikrtya darsayati / evamuktakramena
sarvavadyavirateh purakrtapapaksayacca svapne 'pi
durgatigamanabhavat tivrabhiprayena anekasukhena
aharnisamakasadhatuvyapinah (bcp 124) punyasagarasyabhivardhanacca
sugatiparamparasanmargavataranabodhicittam rathamiva asadya /
aruhyeti yavat / sarvakhedaih pariklesaih srama ayasah,
tamapahantiti pratipaditanayena, sarvakhedasramam va apahantiti tam /
sukhadekasmadaparamuttarottaramadhikadhikam sukham
devamanusyasampattilaksanam gacchan anuprapnuvan ko nama
preksavan visadamapadyeta?

tadevamanekavidhavisadanimittapratishedhena avisadam pratipadya
balavyuham pratipadayitumaha-

chandasthamaratimuktibalam sattvarthasiddhaye /
chandam dukkhabhayatkuryadanusamsasca bhavayan // bca_7.31 //

idamapyuddesavakyameva / chanda iha kusalabhilasah / sthama
arabdhadrhata / ratih satkarmasaktih muktirasamarthyeh
tavatkalamutsargah / etaccaturangabalam,
anekavayavasamudayatmakatvat, hastyadibalavat / sattvarthasiddhaye
viryahetutvat, asya viryasya ca sarvabhimatasadhanatvaditi bhavah /

tatra chandabalasya bahukaratvat, chandamityadina asyotpattinimittamaha-
duhkhabhayaditi / asubhakarmano dukkham jayata iti trasacchandam
kuryat / anusamsamsca bhavayan / anusamsah phaladvarena
gunavisesah / te ca arthat kusalakarmana eva / tan bhavayan /
subhakarmano 'nekaprakarena madhuraphalotpattim punah punah
samcintayannityarthah //

sampratam balasya vyaparamupadarsayitumaha-
evam vipaksamunmulya yatetotsahavrddhaye /
chandamanaratityagatatparyavasitabalaih // bca_7.32 //

evamuktaprabandhenetyadi / vipaksamalasyadi / unmulya
pratipaksabhavana vidhina apasarya / viryapravardhanaya yatnam
kuryat / kenopayenetyadi(ha?)- manascittasyonnatih / ayam
sthamabalasyopabrmhanam, sthamabalameva va / tesam balaih
samarthyaih / samarthyaparyayo 'tra balasabdah //

tatra tavacchandotpadanaya prathamamaha-
aprameya maya dosa hantavyah svapatmanoh /
ekaikasyapi dosasya yatra kalparnavaih ksayah // bca_7.33 //

tatra dosaksayarambhe lesa 'pi mama neksyate /
aprameyavyathabhajye norah sphutati me katham // bca_7.34 //

guna mayarjaniasca bahavah svapatmanoh /
tatraikaikagunabhyaso bhavetkalparnavairna va // bca_7.35 //

gunalese 'pi nabhyaso mama jatah kadacana /
sarvasattvanamupakaranataya atmanasca samastaklesaprahanaya
nihsesagunotpadanaya ca maya bodhicittamutpaditam / tacca na
sithilavyaparasadhyamityavagamyapi yadi anarabdhaviryataya (bcp 125)
mandasamarambha eva tisthami, tada durgativinipatamantarena nanya
gatirasti mameti vicintya samvegamamukhikurvan chandamutpadayediti
samudayarthah //

avayavarthastu ucyate- aprameyah pramatumasakyah / dosah
kayavakcittasamasritah / hantavyah prahantavyah / svapatmanoh
svatmanah paratmanasca / ekaikasyapiti / astam tavadvahunam /
yatra yesu / mandaviryena kalparnavaih anekaih
kalpasatasahasraih ksayah prahanam kriyate / tatra tesu
dosaksayarambhe dosaprahanotsahe / lesa 'pi svalpamatramapi mama
neksyate na drsyate / atah aprameyavyathabhajye
aparimitadukhabhajanasya mama norah sphutati hrdayam vidiryate /
katham kena prakarena / guna mayetyadi subodham / iti vicintya
samvegamupadarsayati-
vrtha nitam maya janma kathamcillabdamadbhutam // bca_7.36 //
vrtha viphalameva maya janma aksanavinirmuktam nitam preritam /
vrthikrtamiti yavat / kathamcillabdam
maharnavayugacchidrakurmagrivarpanavat sucirena praptam / ata eva

ascaryasthanatvadadbhutam //

ito 'pi viphalamityaha-

na praptam bhagavatpujamahotsavasukham maya /
na krta sasane kara daridrasa na purita // bca_7.37 //

bhitebhyo nabhayam dattamarta na sukhinah krtah /
dukhaya kevalam maturgato 'smi garbhasalyatam // bca_7.38 //

tathagatanam satkriyabhirmahotsavamatisayavadabhinandanam / tena
sukham saumanasyam na praptam nadhigatam maya / napi sasane
pratimastupasaddharmadisatkaraih
vihararamasayanadivastupradanaisca kara puja krta / napi
daridranam dhanahinanamasa abhilasah
sarvopakaranasampattisampadanena purita / napi bhitebhyah
sapatnadibhayasamakulitebhyo ma bhaisirityabhayam dattam / napi
kayamanodukhairartah piditah tadapaniya sukhinah krtah /
iti sarvaih satpurusadharmairvirahitatvadaha / dukhayetyadi subodham
//

katham punaretam dharmadasam prapto bhavanityaha-

dharmacchandaviyogena paurvikena mamadhuna /
vipattiridrsi jata ko dharme chandamutsrjet // bca_7.39 //

dharmabhilasasyabhavena praktanajanmopacitena mama adhuna asmin janmani
vipattiridrsi jata / sarvasamarthyavaikalyasvabhava
samanantarakathita samutpanna / evam jñatva ko dharme chandamutsrjet
parityajet? ko nama nopadadita vicaksana iti bhavah //

kim punah kusalarthinam chandotpadane yatna ityasankaya
yaccoktam chandam dukkhabhayat kuryat ityadi, tadvayaktikartum
caha-

(bcp 126) kusalanam ca sarvesam chandam mulam munirjagau /
tasyapi mulam satatam vipakaphalabhavana // bca_7.40 //

na kevalam vipattipariharartham, sukladharmopacayarthamapi
cchandotpadane yatitavyamiti cakararthah / sarvesamiti na
kesamcideva / chandam mulam karanam bhagavanuktavan, na tu
svayamutpreksya ucyate ityarthah / tasyapi cchandasyapi mulam
satatam sarvakalam vipakaphalabhavana / subhasubhakarmano
vipakaphalam paraloke istanistapraptilaksanam, tasya bhavana
punahpunaramukhikaranam //

tatra asubhakarmano vipakaphalamupadarsayannaha-

dukhani daurmanasyani bhayani vividhani ca /
abhilasavighatasca jayante papakarina // bca_7.41 //

yavanti kayikamanasikani narakadigatau dukkhani vividhani
nanaprakarani jayante bhavanti sarvani papakarinameva / bhayani

badhabandhanatadanadibhyah / paryesamanasya labhavighatena
abhilasavighatasca //

sukrtakarmano vipakaphalamaha-

manorathah subhakrtam yatra yatraiva gacchati /
tatra tatraiva tatpunyaih phalarghenabhipujyate // bca_7.42 //

istasamsanavikalpo manorathah, yasya loke manorajyamiti prasiddhih
subhakrtam punyakarinam / yatra yatraiveti vipsayam na
kvacideva / gacchati prasarati / phalargheneti /
abhivañchitaphalopanamanameva argaha ivarghah puja //

tena punarasubhasya phalamaha-

papakarisukheccha tu yatra yatraiva gacchati /
tatra tatraiva tatpapairdukkhasastrairvihanyate // bca_7.43 //

sukheccha sukhabhilasah / tatpapairiti kartari trtiya /
dukkhasastrairiti karanaih / dukkhanyeva sastraniva
tadicchavicchedahetutvat //

prthagjanasadharanasubhakarmavipakaphalamasadharanamaha-

vipulasugandhisitalasaroruhagarbhagata
madhurajinasvarasanakrtopacitadyutayah /
munikarabodhitambujavinirgatasadvapusah
sugatasuta bhavanti sugatasya purah kusalah // bca_7.44 //

pratilabdhamuditadibhumayo hi bodhisattva anicchanto matrkuksau
notpadyante, kim tarhi sukhavatyam visvalakamalakosesu jayante /
tesam sukhavibhutanena kathayati- vipulani (bcp 127) vistirani
sugandhini manojñagandhani sitalani sitasukhasparsani tani ca
saroruhani pankajani ceti, tesam garbhani /
saroruhagarbhanam va visesananyetani / tesu gatah
samsthitah

prajñopayamahakarunaniryatapunyañjanakalalasangvalitasambodhicitt
ah sugatasuta bhavanti kusalairiti sambandhah / katham punah
padmagarbhesu pustim labhanta ityaha- madhuretyadi / madhuraih
sarvasvarangopetataya paramasaumanasyakaribhih
sambaddhadharmaghosanairaharaih krta upacita dyutayo
vapumsi yesam te tatha / katham ca tato niryantityata aha-
munikaretyadi / munikaraih paripakakalamavagamya
tathagatarasmibhirbodhitani vikasitani ca tanyambujani ceti / tato
vinirgatani niryatani santi laksanavyañjanalamkrtataya
sobhanani vapumsi yesam te tatha / tathabhutah santah
sugatasuta bodhisattva bhavanti jayante / sugatasya purah
sukhavatyamamitabhasya bhagavato 'gratah / kusalairekantasuklah
karmabhih / tadanena matrkuksau
samutpadyamanametadvisesanaviparyayena dukkham
veditavyamityupadarsitam bhavati / tatha hi tatra samkate durgandhini

jatharanalasantapte ca utpannasya matapitrasucisambhutasya matuh
pitasitairvantakalpaih samvardhamanasya garbhamalapankanimagnasya
paripakakale kathamcit kanthagatapranasya yantranispiditasyeva
tato nirgamanamiti prayena manusyabhutasya
vyatimisirakarmavipakaphalamuktam //

ekantakrsnasya tu vipakaphalamaha-

yamapurusanitasakalacchavirartaravo
hutavahatapavidrutakatamranisiktatanuh /
jvaladasisaktighatasatasatitamamsadalah
patati sutaptalohadharanisvasubhairbahusah // bca_7.45 //

yamapurusah kaladutairapanita vislesita
jvalitamudgaradipraharaih sakala samasta chaviscarma prabhavo va yasya
sa tatha / atisayenartah san patati sutaptalohadharanisu / punarapi
kimbhutih? tivranalatapena dravibhutam yattamram tena nisikta
snapita tanuh kayo yasya / ato 'pyapanitasakalacchavir / jvalantah
asayah saktayasca sastravisesah, tesam ghatasatairanekeh
praharaih satitani viccheditani mamsadalani sakalani yasya sa
tathabhutih san patati / susthu taptasu lohamayabhuhisu /
asubhairakusalaih karmabhuh / bahusa iti bahun varan / dirghakalena
tatphalasya pariksayat //

tadevam subhasubhakarmanorvipakaphalam pratipadya
cchandabalamupasamharannaha-

tasmatkaryah subhacchando bhavayitvaivamadarat /

yata evam subhasubhakarmanormadhurakatukaphalavipakah,
tasmadevam paribhavya subhacchanda eva adarenasubhakarman vihaya
karyah / sampratam sthamabalam pratipadayitumaha-
vajradhvajasthavidhina manam tvarabhya bhavayet // bca_7.46 //
(bcp 128) vajradhvajasutrapratipaditavidhanena manam punah sadhyam
karmarabhya bhavayet / athava / arabhya bhavayediti
gadhasamarambhena bhavayet, cetasi sthiram kuryat, na
sithilopakramenetyarthah //

arambhameva siksayitumaha-

purvam nirupya samagrimarabhennarabheta va /

purvam prathamata eva abhimatakaryanispadanaya samagrim
karanasakalyam nirupya, tasya balabalam vicarya, arabheta sati
bale, narabheta va asati bale / kimevamvicarena prayojanamiti cedaha-
anarambho varam nama na tvarabhya nivartanam // bca_7.47 //
anarambho varam nama prathamata eva, na tvarabhya nivartanamasaktatve
sati //

nanu kimatra dusanam yenaiva nesyate ityaha-

janmantare 'pi so 'bhyasah papadduhkham ca vardhate /

anyacca karyakalam ca hinam tacca na sadhitam // bca_7.48 //

tatha kriyamanah anyasminnapi janmani so 'bhyasa ityarabhya
nivartanam nama / pratijñatamakurvatasca papam tato duhkham
vardhate / anyacca hinam nastam yatparityajya tadarabdham,
karyakalam ca hinam / arabdhaparityaktakaryasya kalo 'sya karyasyeti /
tasmin kale yadanyat karyam kartavyam tadityarthah / tacca yadarabhya
parityaktam, tadapi na sadhitam na nispaditam / iti pañcaprakaramatra
dusanam / tena nesyata ityabhiprayah //

atha kimayam manah sarvatra na kartavyah? netyaha-

trisu mano vidhatavyah karmopaklesasaktisu /

kesu trisu? tadaha- karmasu upaklesesu saktau ca / tatra upaklesah
ksudravastukasamjñitah krodhohanamraksapradasadayah sapta /
pañcasat klesa eva va ragadaya upaklesa ucyante / tatra karmamanam
vyakhyatumaha-

mayaivaikena kartavyamityesa karmamanita // bca_7.49 //

yatkimcidanavyam karma apatitam bhavati sattvanam, tat sarvam
mayaivaikena kartavyam / nanyasyavakaso datavya ityarthah //

etadeva darsayannaha-

klesasvatantro loko 'yam na ksamah svarthasadhane /

tasmanmayaisam kartavyam nasakto 'ham yatha janah // bca_7.50 //

klesaih parayattikrtah sarvo 'yam janakayah kvacidapi
svarthasadhane samartho na bhavati, iti esam sarvasukhotpadanaya maya
bodhicittamutpaditam / yata evam, tasmannasakto 'hamidrsam
bharamudbodhum yatha ayam janah / ato mayaivaisam sarvam
kartavyam //

(bcp 129) dine 'pi karmani vaimukhyam notpadayitavyamityaha-

nicam karma karotyanyah katham mayyapi tisthati /

nicamatigarhitam loka bharodvahanadikam / mayyapi sarvasattvanam
dasabhute 'pi tistati vidyamane 'pi / matkaraniyam kathamanyah
karoti? mayaiva kartumucitamiti bhavah / athapratirupam, mamaiva tat
karmeti cittasyonnatim nivarayitumaha-

manaccenna karomyetanmano nasyatu me varam // bca_7.51 //

ko 'musyaputrah, idam ca karma atinihinam, tadayuktam mama kartumiti
manadyadi na karomi, tada mano nasyatu me varam / kimanena
maharthabhramsakarina mama, na tu nicakarmapravrttih //

iti karmasu manamabhidhaya upaklesesu manamupadarsayitumaha-

mrtam dundubhamasadya kako 'pi garudayate /

apadabadhate 'lpapi mano me yadi durbalam // bca_7.52 //

yadi upaklesesu nihatanataya durbalavrtti mama cittam syat, tada
apadapattih abadhate akramati yatha sapattikam syadityarthah /

alpapi mrdupracaropaklesajanitapi / kathamivetyaha-
mrtamapagatapranam dundubham prapya yatha kako 'pi
garudavadacarati //

kutah punarevamilyaha-

visadakrtanisceste apadah sukara nanu /
vyutthitascestamanastu mahatamapi durjayah // bca_7.53 //

cittonnativirahite visannataya mandakayacittapravrttau alasyopahate
musitasmrtau apadah sukarah sulabhah / utpadyanta eva
svalpapadapi gamyatvat / vyutthitah samunnatacittataya
punarutsahasampannah cestamanah
smrtisamprajanyabhyamupaklesanamanavakasam dadanah mahatamapi
durjayah ajayyah syat //

tasmaddrdhena cittena karomyapadamapadah /
trailokyavijigisutvam hasyamapajjitasya me // bca_7.54 //

sthamabalavalambanam nigamayan darsayati- yata evam tasmad drdhena
cittena manasamnahah / apada eva apadamanartham karomi sarvatha
tadanupavesam nivarayannunmulitasamtanam karomi / anyatha
trijagadvijayarambho mama hasyamupahasaniyam, apada apadayattataya
varakikaya jitasya gamisyati //

kidsametadityaha-

maya hi sarvam jetavyamaham jeyo na kenacit /
mayaisa mano vodhavyo jinasimhasuto hyaham // bca_7.55 //

(bcp 130) kutah? yasmajjina eva bhagavantah simhah
sarvamaramrgairanabhigamyatvat / tesam sutah ahamapi kathamanyaih
parajito nama namadheyam lapsye iti manasi nidhaya mayaisa mano
bodhavyah / yatha hi simhakisorah pratilabdhavaisaradyah
sarvanyamrgairanabhibhuta eva vane vicarati, tatha maya drdhena
bhavitavyamityarthah //

syadetat- yadi yavam, tada ye 'pi sapatnadivijayaya manamudvahanti, te 'pi
maninah prasasyah katham na bhaveyuh? ityatraha-

ye sattva manavijita varakaste na maninah /
mani satruvasam naiti manasatruvasasca te // bca_7.56 //

manavijitah manena abhibhutah varakastapasvinah te manino
bhavantyeva / kutah? mani satruvasam naiti na gacchati / nasau
vairijanauvrttim karotityarthah / ye bhavatabhimata maninah, te
manasatruvasah tadayattapravrttayah //

etadeva slokadvayena samarthayitumaha-

manena durgatim nita manusye 'pi hatotsavah /
parapindasino dasa murkha durdarsanah krsa // bca_7.57 //

sarvatah paribhutasca manastabdhastapasvinah /

te 'pi cenmaninam madhye dinastu vada kidrsah // bca_7.58 //

saptavidhamanesu anyatamena manena durgatim nita narakadisu
patitah / atha kathamcinmanusyapratilambho bhavati tesam, tada
tatrapitannindaphalena hatotsava nirananda bhavanti / hinadinamanasa
ityarthah / parapindasinah aharavaikalyat
paradattabhiksaharabhujah / dasah paratantravrttayo bhrtyah /
murkhah sarvavikekasunyah / durdarsanah virupatmabhava
apritijanakasca / krsah durbalasarirah samarthyarahitasca /
sarvatah sarvebhyo 'krtaparadha api kayavacahparibhavalabhino
bhavanti / ke punarevam? manastabdastapasvinah manena stabdhah
anamrah / tapasvino varakah / te 'pi cet, evambhuta api yadi
maninam madhye ganyante, tarhi dinah krpanah
krpapatramityarthah / punaranye dinah kidrsa bhavantiti vada
bruhi [iti] codakamamantrayate //

yadi evamvidha manino nocyante, kidrsastarhi te bhavantityaha-

te manino vijayinasca ta eva sura
ye manasatruvijayaya vahanti manam /
ye tam sphurantamapi manaripum nihatyā
kamam jane jayaphalam pratipadayanti // bca_7.59 //

(bcp 131) ta eva manina ucyante ye bodhisattvah tam sphurantamapi
prabhavantamapi manavairinam nihatyā vidhuya / kamam yathestam /
uddameti yavat / jane loke sadevakadike jayaphalam prakasayanti
buddhatvavasthayam / etadsam tanmanasatruvijayaphalam
yadrsamasmasu drsyate ityabhiprayah / ta eva vijayinasca
labdhavijayah / ta eva surastejasvina iti padadvayam
yathasambhavam yojyam //

upaklesesu manam pratipadya saktau manamaha-

samklesapaksamadhyastho bhavedduptah sahasrasah /

samklesanam pakso vargah, tasya madhye tisthan sahasragunena
drptataro bhavet, atisayavacchauryabalamavalambeta / kimbhutih
sannityaha-

duryodhanah klesaganaih simho mrgaganairiva // bca_7.60 //
duhkkena yodhyata iti duryodhanah / kathamcidapi na parajiyate
ityarthah / kathamiva? yatha hi simho mrgarajah mrgakulamadhye
mahatejobalasanvagato viharan vane sarvamrganabhibhavati, na ca
tairabhibhuyata iti, evam bodhisattvo duryodhano bhavet //

idamaparamapi nimittamudgahitavyamityaha-

mahatsvapi hi krcchresu na rasam caksuriksate /
evam krcchramapi prapya na klesavasago bhavet // bca_7.61 //

atiprakarsavatsu api krcchresu dukkhesu satsu rasam madhuradikam
jihvendriyagrahyam na caksuriksate na pratipadyate / na
visayikarotityarthah / tasyavisayatvat / navisaye pravartata iti

bhavah / evamuktarasacaksurnyayena kastamapi prapya na
klesavasam gacchet //

ityuktena prabandhena sthamabalam vidhaya ratibalamavedayitumaha-
yadevapadyate karma tatkarmavyasani bhavet /
tatkarmaundo 'trptatma kridaphalasukhepsuvat // bca_7.62 //

karma sambharanibandhanam dhyanaadhyayanadilaksanam
yadevapadyate, kramakaranayogenapatitam bhavet, tasminneva karmani
vyasani bhavet tatkriyaranimagnacittah / tatkarmaundah
tatpravrttilampatah / atrptatma punahpunarabhilasayuktah / ka
iva? kridaphalasukhepsuvat dyutadikridaya yatphalam sukham
tadapumicchuriva //

ito 'pi vicarayata karmani ratirutpadayitavyetyupadarsayannaha-
sukhartha kriyate karma tathapi syanna va sukham /
karmaiva tu sukham yasya niskarma sa sukhi katham // bca_7.63 //

sarvaireva karmaphalasukhalipsaya karma kriyate / anyatha tatra pravrttirna
syat / tathapi evam cetasa pravrttavapi kasyacit karmano
'bhivañchitaphalam syat, kasyacit punarna syat / nisphalarambhasyapi
sambhavat / tathapi karmarambhat punah phalasambhavanaya naiva
nivartate (bcp 132) janah / yasya punah karmaiva sukham, na
taduttaramaparasukhabhilasah, sa niskarma karmavirahitah katham
sukhi syat? na kathamcidityarthah //

idamapi bhavayata karmanyabhinivestavyamityaha-

kamairna trptih samsare ksuradharamadhupamaih /
punyamrtaih katham trptirvipakamadhuraih sivaih // bca_7.64 //

rupadivisayaih / samsara iti samsarati punah punah /
abhutairtrptih anapyayanam / kimbhutaih?
ksuradharamadhupamaih ksuradharayam yanmadhu madhurasam
yadasvadya trsnavasajjihvocchedanottarakalam dukkhamupajayate,
tenopama upamanam yadsam yesam te / apatamatramadhurye 'pi
parinatidukkhena katukarasattvatesamityabhiprayah / punyanyeva
amrtaniva, taih katham trptirastu? kimvisistaih?
vipakamadhurairabhyudayaphalasukhahetutaya parinamena madhurarasatvat /
paramasukhajanakaih sivaih kalyanakaribhirnihsreyasavahakataya /
ajaramaraphaladanaparvat sarvadukhanirvartakairityarthah / ata eva
punyamrtairityatra hetupadametat //

tasmadityupasamharena punah karmabhirnam dradhayannaha-

tasmatkarmavasane 'pi nimajjettatra karmani /
yatha madhyahnasamtapta adau praptasarah kari // bca_7.65 //

tasya arabdhasya karmanah avasane 'pi nimajjet, tadabhinivesaranimagna
eva vimuñcet / kathamiva? yatha grismasamaye madhyamdinavartini surye
sarvato jalamalabhamanasca atapatapito hasti

paramabhinivesasamyuktah
atisayavadahladakarisitalajalaparipuritam hadamasadya prathamato
nimajjati tatha iti samudayarthah / praptam saro yena sa tatha /
pascatkarmadharayah / adavityasya nimajjatityanena sambandhah //

idanim ratibalam vyakhyaya muktibalam vyakhyatumaha-

balanasanubandhe tu punah kartum parityajet /
susamaptam ca tanmuñceduttarottaratsnaya // bca_7.66 //

arabdhakarmanispadane samarthyaksayamatmano 'vagamyā
samarthyapratilambhe sati punah karisyami ityabhiprayena
tavatkalam parityajet muñcet / na tavatasya viksepah syat /
anyatha tathapi tadaparityage 'narthasamavesa eva syat / yadapi
sunispannam tadarabdhā karma bhavet, tadapi moktavayam / anyatha
svarasavahitayapi tasmin pravrtte punarvyaparadviksepa eva syat /
tasmadaparaparavisesakanksaya tanmuñcet parityajet / etena
yaduktam prakpūrvam samiksya samagrim [7.47] ityadi,
tasyotsargasyayamapavada uktah //

tadevamavantaravisesopadarsanena balavyuham sarvathabhīdhaya
prathamoddesapratipaditamapi punaschandadigane [7.16] kathitam
tatparyam vyacaksana aha-

(bcp 133) klesapraharan samrakset klesamsca prahareddrdham /
khangayuddhamivapannah siksitenarina saha // bca_7.67 //

klesanam praharan upaghatan samrakset nivarayet / yatha
tesam praharo na prabhavatityarthah / klesan punah praharet
nihanyat / drdham gadhapraharena / yatha punaravakasam na
labheran / atra nidarsanamaha- yatha siksitena
sastravidyakausalasamanvagatena satruna saha nipunatarah khangena
samgramayan tamabhibhavati, na ca tenabhibhuta iti //

tatha tatretyadina punastatparyam siksaitumaha-

tatra khangam yatha bhrastam grhniyatsabhayastvaran /
smrtikhangam tatha bhrastam grhniyannarakan smaran //
bca_7.68 //

tatra tasmin khangayuddhe yatha khangam hastat kathamcit vicalitam
punah samvrtya grhniyat samayah, ma mamayam
chalamanupravisya satrurvadhī / tvaranniti sigrhameva / na
kalapratilambeneti yavat / tatha tadvadeva smrtipramose / smrtireva
khangā iva klesasatruvijayaya / tam bhrastamapagatam
grhniyat amukhikuryat / narakan rauravadin smaran / skhalite sati
tadduhkhabhagitam manasikurvan //

nanu suksmaklesasamudacare 'pi ka ksatih yena tatra upekṣa na
kriyate ityatraha-

visam rudhiramasadya prasarpati yatha tanau /

tathaiva cchidramasadya dosascitte prasarpati // bca_7.69 //

anumatrasyapi dosasya avakaso na datavyah / anyatha
tanmatrasyapyanupraveśe citte tatprasavararodhasya kartumasakyatvat /
yatha hi svalpavrane 'pi rudhirasamparkavato visasya sarire /
tasmadanumatraklesapraharanivarane 'pi tatparyam kuryat //

punaranyatha tatparyam drdhikurvannaha-

tailapatradharo yadvadasihastairadhisthitah /
skhalite maranatrastatparah syattatha vrati // bca_7.70 //

yatha kascit purusascandanrpajñaya
tailapariurnapatramadaya picchalamkramena asihastai
rajapurusah bindumatratailabhramse 'pi adyaiva tvam
pranairviyojayisyama iti bruvanairadhisthito gacchan yadi mamatra
kathamcit skhalitam syat, tada nunamami mam vyapadayeyuriti
maranabhayattatparo bhavati, tatha vrati grhitasamvarah
prakrtaskhalite narakadiduhkhatrasat tadanavakasaya tatparah syat
yatnavan bhavet //

uktamupasamhrtya darsayannaha-

tasmadutsangage sarpe yathottisthati satvaram /
nidralasyagame tadvat pratikurvita satvaram // bca_7.71 //

(bcp 134) yata evam, tasmadutsangage krodagata sarpe asivise yatha
tvaritamevottisthati- ma mamayamahirdaksit, tathaiva nidralasyagame
middhastyanapradurbhave pratikurvita tatpratipaksanityatadibhavanaya
pratikaram kuryat //

asya caivam yatnavato 'pi kathamcit kimcit skhalitam
suraskhalitanyayena syat / tada pratikaram krtva punaryatnavan
bhavet / ityupadarsayannaha-

ekaikasminschale susthu paritapyā vicintayet /
katham karomi yenedam punarme na bhavediti // bca_7.72 //

smrtipramose sati ekaikasmin pratyekam chale skhalite kathamcit
klesanamanupraveśe sati paritapyā adhyasayena manastapam krtvā
vicintayet- aho bata jananneva skhalito 'smi, tatkena prakarenatra
pratividhanam karomi yena punaridam chalam na syat? ityevam
drdhasamarambham samadaya viharet / na tu punah sithilah syaditi
bhavah //

ata eva vivekakamanam pratisiddhamapyanujanannaha-

samsargam karma va praptamicchedena hetuna /

acaryopadhyayatadanyasabrahmacariprabhrtibhih bahusrutaih
tripitakavedibhih kaukrtyavinodanakusalaih saha samsargam
samavadhanamicchedasamset / tannisrita eva tisthedityabhiprayah /
karma va praptam tadavavadanusasanilaksanam,

apattisamuddharanam, tairdandakarma pranayanam va samutpannamicchet
/ etena hetuna tesamavatarasamraksanabhiprayena / etadevaha-
katham namasvavasthasu smrtyabhyaso bhavediti // bca_7.73 //
kena vidhina nama asu avasthasu klesavataradasasu smrtyabhyaso
bhavet, ayatnata evalambanat sampramoso na syat, ityanena abhiprayena
/ ayam samudayarthah- kalyanamitrasamnidhanat
tadavavadanusasanitah tadacarasamdarsanacca sada
smrtisamprajanyaviharinah klesa navataram labhante / tato 'sya
avirodhata eva utsaho vardhata iti yuktam /

sada kalyanamitram ca jivitarthe 'pi na tyajet / iti / [bodhi. 5.102]

tatha-

upadhyayanusanya bhityapyadarakaritam /
dhyananam gurusamvasat sukaram jayate smrtih //
iti // [bodhi. 5.30]
adhuna tatparyamupadarsya atmavidheyatamupadarsayitumaha-

laghum kuryattatthatmanamapramadakatham smaran /
karmagamadyatha purvam sajjah sarvatra vartate // bca_7.74 //

(bcp 135) sarvakarmanyamatmanam kayavakcittalaksanam tatha
kuryat, utsahabhyasadayattim nayeditarthah / yatha karmagamat
karmarambhat purvam prageva sajjah ayattikrtah sudantasvavat
tanmarganiriksanasina iva karmani pravartate //

uktamevarthamudaharanena vyaktikurvannaha-

yathaiva tulakam vayorgamanagamane vasam /
tathotsahasam yayadrddhiscaivam samrdhyati // bca_7.75 //

tulakam karpasadisamudbhutam yatha vayorgamane ca agamane ca
vasamayattam, tatha tadvadeva utsahasam yayat viryavasavarti
bhavet / evamabhyasaparyanasya rddhisca akasagamanadilaksana
samrdhyati sampadyate //

paratmasamataparatarivartane punah ubhayatrapi upayukte iti
dhyana-paricchede eva vyakhyeye //

iti prajñakaramativiracitayam bodhicaryavatarapañjikayam
virya-paramita nama saptamah paricchedah //

8. dhyana-paramita nama astamah paricchedah /

tadevam ksanteranantaram viryamabhidhaya yaduktam-
samsrayeta vanam tatah /
samadhanaya yujyeta bhavayeccasubhadikam //

[siksa. sa. karika-20]

iti, tad vardhayitvaivamityadina pratipadayitumupakramate-
vardhayitvaivamutsaham samadhau sthapayenmanah /

evamuktapratipaksasya asevanadina vipaksamunmulya viryam
vardhayitva anabhogavahitaya sthirikrtya samadhau samadhane
cittaikagratayam sthapyenmanah, tatra nivesayet / aropayediti yavat
/ kimarthamityaha-

viksiptacittastu narah klesadamstrantare sthitah // bca_8.1 //
turiti hetau / yasmat samadhanamantarena viksiptacittah
asamahitacittasamudacarah viryavanapi narah purusah klesanam
raksasanamiva damstrantare madhye sthitah, kavalikrta eva
tairaste / tasmata //

tatra tavat samadhivipaksam nirakartum pithikabandham
racayannaha-

kayacittavivekena viksepasya na sambhavah /
tasmallokam parityajya vitarkan parivarjayet // bca_8.2 //

kayaviveko janasamparkavivarjanata / cittavivekah
kamadivitarkavivarjanata / iti / kayacittayorviveke nirasangataya
viksepasya tayorunnatatayah / alambanapratisthanasyeti yavat / na
sambhavah na pradurbhavah / yata evam, tasmallokam
svajanabandhavatilaksanam parityajya vihaya purvam
vitarkascittaviksepahetun parivarjayet parityajet //

tatra lokaparityagahetum tavannirakartumupadarsayannaha-

snehanna tyajyate loka labhadisu ca trsnaya /
tasmadetatparityage vidvanevam vibhavayet // bca_8.3 //

atmatmiyagrahapravartito 'bhisvangah snehah / tasmanna tyajyate
loka / labhadisu ca trsnaya / adisabdat
satkarayasahslokadayah parigrhyante / tesu trsnaya
pralobhena / cakaranna tyajyate loka iti samucciyate / yata
etatkaranamaparityagasya, tasmadetasya snehasya lobhadinam va / yadi
va lokasya parityaganimittam vidvan vicaksanah / evamiti
vaksyamanam vibhavayet //

(bcp 137) tadevaha-

samathena vipasyanasuyuktah kurute klesavinasamityavetya /
samathah prathamam gavesaniyah sa ca loka nirapeksayabhiratya
// bca_8.4 //

samathah cittaikagratilaksanah samadhah / tena suyukta iti
apoddhrtya ihapi yojaniyam / yadi va hetvarthe trtiya / samathena
hetuna vipasyanasuyuktah / saharthe va / samathena sardham
vipasyanasuyukta iti / vipasyana yathabhutatattvaparijñanasvabhava
prajñā / taya suyuktah / yuganaddhavadhimargayogena kurute klesanam
vinasam prahanamityevamavetya jñatva klesavimumuksuna
samathah prathamamadau gavesaniyah / utpadya ityarthah /
tadanantaram vipasyana /

samahito yathabhutam prajanatityavadanmunih /

samacca na caleccittam bahyacestanivartanat //

iti / [siksa. sa. karika-9]

sa ca samathah loke lokavisaye nirapeksaya abhiratyā / abhiratim
pariharata eva utpadyate nanyatha //

tameva abhiratinirapeksatamuttaraprabandhena darsayitumaha-

kasyanityesvanityasya sneho bhavitumarhati /

yena janmasahasrani drastavyo na punah priyah // bca_8.5 //

kasya sacetanasya svayameva anityasya anityesu putradaradisu sneho
bhavitumarhati yujyate / kena hetuna? yena karanena janmanam
sahasrani anekani janmani aparyantasamsare samsarata kadacidapi
drastavyo na punah priyah / prinatiti priya ucyate //

tadapi ca asminnasti ityaha-

apasyannaratim yati samaghau na ca tisthati /

na ca trpyati drstvapi purvavadbadyate trsa // bca_8.6 //

yada tavanna pasyati tam, tada ayamaratimadhrtim yati / tenaiva
asaumanasyena samakulitacittatvat samadhau na ca tisthati, naiva sthito
bhavati / tamavalambitumasakta ityarthah / atha yadapi priyadarsanamasya
jayate, tadapi na ca trpyati / drstvapi punaradhikatarām badhyate
trsa / taddarsanabhilasena purvavat adarsanakala iva pidyate
//

api ca / sarvanarthanidanam priyasamgatikaranamityupadarsayannaha-

na pasyati yathabhutam samvegadavahiyate /

dahyate tena sokena priyasamgamakanksaya // bca_8.7 //

(bcp 138) yathabhutaviparitam dosagunanna pasyati na janati /
priasamgamakanksaya tenaiva mohena samvegadavahiyate bhrasto
bhavati / tatha tenaiva abhisvarena dahyate tena sokena muhurtamapi
vicchede / tatha tena sokena dahyate paritapyate tenaiva manastapena /
priasamgamakanksaya priyasya samgamah samprayogah,
tasminnakanksa trsna, taya hetubhutaya,
punaruttarottaramadhikadhikaprarthanaya //

ito 'pyanarthahetureva tatsamgatirityaha-

taccintaya mudha yati hrasvamayurmuhurmuhuh /

tasya priyasya tatsamgamasya va cintaya tadgunanam sada
paribhavanaya / katham nama mamasya priyasamgamasya vicchittirma
bhuditi tallinacittataya va / nisphalameva ayuhsamskarah
pratiksanam ksiyante / na ca kvacidapi kusalakarmāni samupayujyante
iti bhavah / na ca yadarthamayuh ksayamupaniyate tanmitram
sthiramityata aha-

asasvatena dharmena dharmo bhrasyati sasvatah // bca_8.8 //

avasyam bhāngurataya anavasthanadasthavarena mitrena hetuna
dharmo bhrasyati parihiyate sasvato dirghakalavasthaya

sambharantargamat phalamahattvacca //

syadetat- avasyam hi kimcittatsamgamaddhitasukhanibandhanam
prapyate / tatkimiti sarvatha tannisidhyata ityatraha-

balaih sabhagacarito niyatam yati durgatim /
nesyate visabhagasca kim praptam balasamgamat // bca_8.9 //

napi tatsamgamadanarthamantarena kimcidaparamiha labhyate / tatha hi
balaih prthagjanaih saha sabhagacaritah samanasilah
niyatamavasyam yati durgatim, tatkarmanasadsasamacaranat,
aryadharmabahirbhavacca / atha aryadharmanuvartanat tato
'sadsakarmakari syat, tada nesyate dvisyate visabhagasceti
asamanacaritah / balairiti sambandhah / atra kartari trtiya / iti
ubhaya lokabandhanat kim praptamadhigatam hitasukhanimittam
balasamgamat? naiva kimcidityarthah //

na ca anukulacaritairapi atmasatkartum sakya ityaha-

ksanadbhavanti suhrdo bhavanti ripavah ksanat /
tosasthane prakrpyanti duraradhah prthagjanah // bca_8.10 //

ksanamatreha suhrdo mitrani bhavanti kimcit
svaprayojanamuddisya, ksanadeva ca visamabhiprayatvat
kimcinnimittamalambya ta eva ripavah satravo bhavanti / na ca
nimittamapyesam niyatam, yat kadacittosasthane pritivisaye
viparyasavasat prakupyanti / iti duraradha dukkhenaradhayitum
sakyah prthagjanah anaryah //

(bcp 139) aparamapi baladharmam tadvivarjanarthamupadarsayannaha-

hitamuktah prakupyanti varayanti ca mam hitat /
atha na srutyate tesam kupita yanti durgatim // bca_8.11 //

idam karaniyam, idamakaraniyam, ityuktah abhihitah prakupyanti
vidvisanti, na punastaduktam hitamiti grhnanti / pratyuta varayanti ca
mam hitat, kim tava anena kevalaprayasaphalanusthaneneti tatra
pravrttam mam nisedhayanti tatah / atha na srutyate tesam
balanam / vacanamiti sesah / yadi tadvacanamavagamya hite pravrttih
kriyate, tada kupita asmadvacanannayam nivartate iti tasmin
hitakarmakarini kopam krtva tatkarmanprerita durgatim prayanti //

imam ca baladharmamaparam tadvivekaya bhavayedityupadarsayannaha-

irsyotkrstatsamaddundvo hinanmanah stutermadah /
avarnatpratighasceti kada baladdhitam bhavet // bca_8.12 //

atmano vidyakuladhanadibhirutkrstaduttamadirsiya
parasampattiyasahanata jayate / arthattesveva / atmana samat tulyad
dvandvo vivadah / atmano hinadadhamanmanah, ahamitah srestha
ityabhimananat / stutermadah sadasatam tadgunanamakhyanadaham
mahiyanityaropadavalepah / avarnadatmano dosakirtanasravanad
dvesasca / arthadavarnavadini / ityevam kada kasmin kale

baladdhitam bhavet? na kadacidityarthah //

ito 'pi balan parihrya viharediti pratipadayitumaha-

atmotkarsah paravarnah samsararatisamkatha /

ityadyavasyamasubham kimcidbalasya balatah // bca_8.13 //

ekasya balasya aparasmadbalat ityevamadi

kimcidasubhamakusalamavasyam niyamena jayate / kim tat? atmana

utkarsah prakarsah srutajñanadiprasamsaya / paresamavarno

dosaprakasanam srutadipracchadanam / ya samsare ratirabhiramah

tasyah samkatha samvarnanam, kamagunanam sampramodanat /

ityadi evamprakaram //

evam tasyapi tatsangattenanarthasamagamah /

aparasyapi tatsangat dvitiyasya sangat kimcidasubhamavasyam syat

/ yena evam, tena karanena anarthasya akalyanasya samagamah

sampraptireva ayam balasamagama / ata aryadharmanusiksanartham-

ekaki viharisyami sukhamaklistamanasah // bca_8.14 //

balajanasamgamaviyuktah advitiyah viharisyami / tadvivekat sukham /

kriyavisesanametat / katham? aklistamanasa iti

tatsamparkavivarjanat tatkrtsamklesabhavat / purvasmin

hetupadametat / yadi va / sukham kayikam / aklistamanasa iti manasam

//

(bcp 140) tasmadvalajanasamparkajaduhkhaparijihirsuna

tatsamgatirna karyeti kathayitumaha-

baladduram palayeta praptamaradhayetprijaiih /

na samstavanubandhena kim tudasinasadhuvat // bca_8.15 //

balat sarvato duramarat palayeta apasaret, yatha taih saha kacidapi

samgatirna syat / atha kathamciddaivayogadbhavet, tada praptam

militamaradhayet aragayet / priyaiih pritikarairupacaraih /

aradhayannapi na samstavanubandhena na

paricayasattikaranabhiprayena / yadi va, na samstavanunayena, kim

tarhi pratighanunayavarjanadudasinasadhuvat sadacaramadhyasthajanavat //

idamaparam sadhujanasamacaram siksaitumaha-

dharmarthamatramadaya bhrngavat kusumanmadhu /

apurva iva sarvatra viharisyamyasamstutah // bca_8.16 //

dharmayedam dharmartham, tadeva kevalam tanmatram / tadadaya
grhitva / saradanam krtvetyarthah / bhrngavat cañcarikavat /

madhu makarandam / yadi va / dharmas eva arthah prayojanamasya

civarapindapataderiti vigrahah / balasamparkavimukhah apurva iva

navacandropamah sarvatra dese sthane va viharisyami / asamstutah

aparicitah / tannivasijanaih pratyasattirahita ityarthah //

tadevam priyasamgatikaranam snehamapakrtya sampratam

labhaditsna lokaparityagakaranam

parihartavyetyupadarsayannaha-

labhi ca satkrtascahamicchanti bahavasca mam /
iti martyasya sampraptanmaranajjayate bhayam // bca_8.17 //

labho vidyate 'syeti civarapindapatadilabhayogallabhi ca aham /
satkrtasca pujito janaih / icchanti abhilasanti bahavasca aneke mam /
bahujanasammato 'hamityarthah / ityevam cintayatah evam martyasya
manusyasya maranajjayate bhayam / kimbhutat? sampraptat
acintitopasthitat //

yatra yatra ratim yati manah sukhavimohitam /
tattatsahasragunitam duhkham bhutvopatisthati // bca_8.18 //

tasmatprajño na tamicchedicchato jayate bhayam /
svayameva ca yatyetadvairyam krtva pratiksatah // bca_8.19 //

bahavo labhino 'bhuvan bahavasca yasasvinah /
saha labhayasobhiste na jñatah kka gata iti // bca_8.20 //

mamevanye jugupsanti kim prahrasyamyaham stutah /
mamevanye prasamsanti kim visidami ninditah // bca_8.21 //

nanadhimuktikah sattva jinairapi na tosatah /
kim punarmadrsairajñaistasmakim lokacintaya // bca_8.22 //

* * * * * iti sarvada avasyambhavimaranamanasikarat kim lokasya
balajanasya cintaya caritaparibhavanaya? na kimcit prayojanam,
anupadeyatvaditi bhavah //

itthamapi balajanasamgatirdukhaheturevetyaha-

nindantyalabhinam sattvamavadhyayanti labhinam /
prakrtya dukkhasamvasaih katham tairjayate ratih // bca_8.23 //

nindanti kutsayanti alabhinam labhavirahitam sattvam / akrtapunyo
'yam varakah, yena ayam pindapatadimatrakamapi naiva
apariklesena prapnotiti / labhinam punaravadhyayanti
prasannairdayakanapatibhiscivaradipradanaih pujitam /
kuhanadibhirapi dayakanapatin prasadyacivaradilabhamasadayati /
anyatha kimanyasya tathavidha guna na santi, yena ayameva varam labhate
naparah, iti asmimscittamaprasadayanti, vacanam caivamudgiranti / iti
ubhayathapi tebhyo na cetasi santirasti / tadevam prakrtya svabhavena
dukhahetutvat duhkham samvaso yesam balanam te tatha /
taistathavidhaih saha samvasatah katham jayate ratih?
naivetyarthah //

[na ca balo drdhasuhrdbhavati / yasmanna bala ityaha-

na balah kasyacinmitramiti cuktam tathagataih /
na svarthena vina pritiryasmadvalasya jayate // bca_8.24 //

svarthadvarena ya pritiratmartha pritreva sa /
dravyanase yathodvegah sukhahanikrto hi sah // bca_8.25 //

mitramiti suhrt / uktam tathagatenetyagamesu uktam / kasmāt? yasmāt
svaprayojanena vina balasya na karhicidapi pritirjayate / tasmāt
tadabhāve viparyayah / tadapi balasamvase satyapi na nirdistam (?)
tatra maitrikrtenapi prthagjanasya pritirasakya //

evam sati tatsamvasodbhutadosapariharartham sukhena] saumanasyena
ca viharaya vivekakamena maya aranyanisevanaya yatitavyamiti
tadanusamsam darsayannaha-

navadhyayanti taravo na caradhyah prayatnatah kada taih
sukhasamvasaih saha vaso bhavenmama // bca_8.26 //

taravo vrksah navadhyayanti, na ca aradhyah aradhayitavyah
prayatnata iti / tadanukulasamacaranena aranyadisū vasata
visamabhīprayarahitvat / iti kada taistarubhih saha vaso bhavenmama?
kibhutaiḥ sukhasamvasairityasamsati / sukhaḥetutvat sukhamiti
purvavat //

punarekakitavihare 'bhiratimaha-

sunyadevakule sthitva vrksamule guhasu va /
kadanapekso yasyami prsthato 'navalokayan // bca_8.27 //

sunyadevakule janasamkīrnatarahite sthitva nivasya
ratrimekamusitva dve va, yathabhīlasam vrksamule
vrksasyadhastat / parvatadisū guhyapradesa guhah, tatra va /
anapeksah kada yasyami? asangasthanasya kasyacidabhavat / ata eva
prsthato 'navalokayan pascadanirvrterabhavat //

punaranyatha praha-

ayamesu pradesesu vistirnesu svabhavatah /
svacchandacaryanīlayo viharisyamyaham kada // bca_8.28 //

kenacidvirodhakarina purvamasvikrtesu / vistirnesu vipulesu
saumanasyakarīsu / svabhavatah svayameva tathavidhesu, na
krtrimataya / viharisyamyaham kada ityasaste / evam viharato
yatsukham tadupadarsayannaha- svacchanda cari na paratantravrttiḥ /
anīlayah na vidyate nīlayah alayah nirasangataya yasyeti anīlayah,
kvacidapi svikarabhavat / tathabhūtah pratibaddho na kasyacit /
sesah subodhah //

punarevamalpeccataya asamsaniyamityadarsayannaha-

mrtpatramatravibhavascaurasambhogacivarah /
nirbhayo viharisyami kada kayamagopayan // bca_8.29 //

mrtpatram munmayam bhīksabhajanam, tadeva kevalam tanmatram
vibhavo dhanam yasyeti / tatha cauranamasambhogyam
pamsukulambarkrtatvadaparibhogyam / anupayuktamiti yavat /
tadsam civaram vaso yasya sa tatha / etadvayamapi parairaharyam /
ata eva nirbhayah kayajivitanirapeksataya ca / tadeva darsayati-
kayamagopayanniti / bahyadhyatmikasya parigrahagrahasyabhavat

asamraksayan //

iyamanityata ca asangaparityagasya karanam sarvada sevitavyeti
vrttatritayenopadarsayannaha-

kayabhumim nijam gatva kankalairaparaih saha /
svakayam tulayisyami kada satanadharminam // bca_8.30 //

ayameva hi kayo me evam putirbhavisyati /
srgala api yadgandhannopasarpeyurantikam // bca_8.31 //

asyaikasyapi kayasya sahaja asthikhandakah /
prthak prthaggamisyanti kimutanyah priyo janah // bca_8.32 //

kayabhumim nijamiti smasanabhumim, ciramapi sthitva
tatparyavasanatvaccharirasya / kankalairaparairiti
purvamrtanamasthibhiih pañjaraih / satanam putibhavah,
taddharminam tatsvabhavam / tameva tulanam kathayati- ayameva
hityadina / evamiti aparakankalagalitasarirasadrasyamucyate /
putih kutsito bhavisyati / kidrsa ityaha- srgala ityadi /
atidurgandhataya tadaharaparayanam gomayunamapi duhsaha iti /
itthamapi priyasya samgatiranityetyaha- asyaikasyapityadi / asya
upattasyaikasya ekatvena kalpitasyapi kayasya / sahajah kayena
sahajatah asthikhandakah prthak prthagbhavisyanti /
visamyukta bhavisyantiyarthah / kimutanyah priyo janah prthag
na bhavisyati, yah sarvada visamyukta evaste //

syadetat- sukhaduhkhasahayah sada mamaite putradaradayah / tadesu
yukta evanunayah kartumityaha-

eka utpadyate janturmriyate caika eva hi /
nanyasya tadvayathabhagah kim priyairvighnakarakaih // bca_8.33 //

janmamaranayorna kascit kasyacidduhkhasambhagi syat / antarale ca
svakarmopahitameva sukhaduhkhamupabhuñjate sarve / ato
'bhimanamatramevaitat / yato nanyasya tadatmano vyatiriktasya
tadvayathabhagah / tasyanunayakarino vyatha, tasya bhagah
pratyamso jayate, tasya sa, tenaiva tasyah samvedyamanatvat / ato
na kimcit prayojanam priyaih kusalapaksavighatakaribhiih //

paramarthato na kasyacit kenacit samgatirastityupadarsayannaha-
adhvanam pratipannasya yathavasaparigrahah /
tatha bhavadhvagasyapi janmavasaparigrahah // bca_8.34 //

margaprasthitasya kamcidisam gantumudyatasya yatha aparairadhvagaih
saha ekasminnavase kvacinmandapadau va avasaparigraho bhavati, tatha
samsare 'pi karmayattagatoh samsarato
jñatisagotrasalohitadibhirekasmin janmani avasaparigraho jayate /
punarapi tatparityajya kvacidekakitaya yati / na ca tatra
kecitsahayastamanugacchanti / ato na kenacit kasyacidvastavi samgatih
sambhavati / tasmannanarthasahasropanetrim svayamupakalpya kenacit

samgatim kuryat //

tadevamabhidhaya samgatidosam, ekakitayah punarime guna iti
vrttatritayenopadarsayannaha-

caturbhii purusairyavatsa na nirdharyate tatah /
asocyamano lokena tavadeva vanam vrajet // bca_8.35 //

asamstavavirodhabhyameka eva sarirakah /
purvameva mrto loke mriyamano na socati // bca_8.36 //

na cantikacarah kecicchocantah kurvate vyatham /
buddhadyanusmrtim casya viksipanti na kecana // bca_8.37 //

avasyamanicchannapi idanim jivadavasthayam maranamupagato
balattyajayitavyo [grhavasah / tasmadevam svayam jivanneva
tyaktumarhati / tata iti grhat /] asocyamanah ha
vatsetyadivilapavacanaih paridevyamanah lokena bandhuprabhrtina
tavadeva tatah purvameva vanam vrajet / kah punaratra gunavisesa
ityaha- asamstavetyadi / anunayapratighabhavat mriyamano na socati,
sokopajanitaduhkhabhagi na bhavati / kutah? purvameva mrto loke /
yadaiva grhanniskrantah, tadaiva svajanabandhavadau lokavisaye /
ayamaparo gunastasyetyaha- na cantikacara ityadi / antikacarah
samipavartino jñatisagotradayastadviyogaturah socantah
sokamupajanayantah na ca naiva kurvate vyatham, atmanah kayamanasoh
pidam / yadi va / tesam sokam pasyato mriyamanasya manastapam
/ na kevalamayameva gunah, api tu buddhadyanusmrtim
adisabdaddharmadyanusmrtim, tattvalambanamanaskaram va / asyeti
janasamparkavivekacarino maranasamaye //

tasmadityadina upasamharati-

tasmadekakita ramya nirayasa sivodaya /
sarvaviksepasamani sevitavya maya sada // bca_8.38 //

ekakita anasangaviharita / ramya sukhahetutvat / nirayasa
dukhavipaksatvat / sivodaya nihsreyasavahakatvat /
sarvaviksepasamani sarvaviksepasya kayavanmanasikasya duracarasya
samani nivartani samadhanahetutvat / sevitavya maya sadeti / atraiva
abhinivesena asangah karya ityarthah //

tadevam janasamparkavivarjanat kayavivekam pratipadya cittavivekam
pratipadayitumaha-

sarvanyacintanirmuktah svacittaikagramanasah /
samadhanaya cittasya prayatisye damaya ca // bca_8.39 //

sarva ya anyacinta asadvitarkasvabhavah, tabhirmuktah,
tadvirahitah / svacittaikagramanasah svacittameva ekamagram
pradhanam yasmin manase manasikare tat tathoktam, tadsam manasam
yasya sa tatha / svacittam va ekagramekayattam
tatpracaravyavalokanatparam niyatalambanapatibaddham va manasam

yasyeti samasah / tathabhutah samadhanaya cittasya samathaya
prayatisye, tatparayano bhavisyami / tadekagratayam
niyojayisyamityarthah / damaya ceti punahpunastatraivalambane
niyojanaya, bahirviksepanivananaya va //

tatra cittasamadhanasya vipaksatvat kamavitarkam nivarayitumaha-
kama hyanarthajanaka iha loke paratra ca /
iha bandhavadhocchedairnakadau paratra ca // bca_8.40 //

aprahinabhavasamyojanaih kamaniyataya adhyavasitatvat kama
rupadayo visaya ucyanthe / hisabdo yasmadarthe / tasmadudvijya
kamebhyah [8.85] iti vaksyamanena sambandhah / te ca sevyamana
anarthajanaka a..... yadartham dutadutinam krtañjaliranekadha
/ na ca papamakirtirva yadartham ganita pura // bca_8.41 //

praksiptasca bhaye 'pyatma dravinam ca vyayikrtam /
yanyeva ca parisvajya babhuvottamanirvrtih // bca_8.42 //

tanyevasthini nanyani svadhinanyamamani ca /
prakamam samparisvajya kim na gacchasi nirvrtim // bca_8.43 //

unnamyamanam yatnadyanniyamanamadho hriya /
pura drstamadrstam va mukham jalikayavrtam // bca_8.44 //

tanmukham tvatpariklesamasahadbhirivadhuna /
grdhrairvyaktikrtam pasya kimidanim palayase // bca_8.45 //

paracakurnipatebhyo 'pyasidyatpariraksitam /
tadadya bhaksitam yavat kimirsyalo na raksasi // bca_8.46 //

mamsocchrayamimam drstva grdhrairanyaisca bhaksitam /
aharah pujiyate 'nyesam strakcandanavibhusanaih // bca_8.47 //

.....rupah / pujiyate tvaya stragadibhih / tairgrdhrairanyaisca
gomayuprabhrtibhirmamsocchrayam mamsapuñjamimam bhaksitam
bibhatsam drstva kimirsyalo na raksasiti yojayitavyam /
kimidanim palayase iti va vyavahitena sambandhah //

nanu idamapi prastavyo bhavanityaha-

niscaladapi te trasah kankaladevamiksitat /

niscaladapi kasthalosthasamanat tava traso jayate iti kakka
prcchati / kankalat asthipañjarat / evamapi bibhatsarupat
iksitat drstat yadi va evam trasah / yadduradapi
durataram palayase iti yojaniyam / yadevam calatah katham na trasa
ityaha-

vetaleneva kenapi calyamanadbhayam na kim // bca_8.48 //

bhutagrahena calyamanat jivatascalatah kim na bhayam bhavati?
tasmadatisayena bhayam yuktamityarthah //

evam tavajjugupsaniyatam pratipadya punaranyatha pratipadayitumaha-

ekasmadasanadesam lalamedhyam ca jayate /
tatramedhyamanistam te lalapanam katham priyam // bca_8.49 //

yo hi nama mohavrtaviveko ragavisamurcchitacaitanyah, tasya
atikamaniyataya kamini vadanamadhupanabuddhaya
tanmukhavigalalalapanabhilasinah / paryanuyogamaha- ekameva
karanam dvayorapyaharapanasvabhavat / tatra tayormadhye amedhyam
purisamapriyam bhavatah / lalayah slesmanah panam
katham priyam? kena prakarena tatrabhiratirnanyatra? dvayorapi yukteti
bhavah //

athapi syat- yadyapi dvayorapi karanamabhinnam, tathapi
tasminnatidurgandhataya vaimukhyam, itarasmimstu tadabhavatpririti /
tadetadapi na samyagabhidhanamityupapadayannaha-

tulagarbhairmrdusparsai ramante nopadhanakaih /
durgandham na sravantiti kamino 'medhyamohitah // bca_8.50 //

karpasaditulapari puritairmasurakadibhirupadhanaih
sukumarasparsaih kamino na ramante, na dhrtimadhivasayanti / kutah?
daurgandhyamasucinisyandam na muñcantiti krtva asuciparipurite
strikalevare eva ramante / etadapi kutah? kaminah
kamasukhabhilasinah amedhyamohita yatah / hetupadametat /
amedhyavisaye amedhyena va mohitah / asucau suciviparyasat tatraiva
atisayavatimabhiratimanubhavanti //

syadetat- yadi nama asucitvamamedhye strikalevare ca sadharanam,
tathapi tadekatra vivrtamanyatra pracchaditam / atastadanyapariharena
asminnabhisvangah ityatraha-

yatra cchanne 'pyayam ragastadacchannam kimapriyam /
na cetprayojanam tena kasmacchannam vimrdyate // bca_8.51 //

yasminnamedhyasvabhavave pracchaditarupe / adrste 'piti yavat /
etadrso 'bhisvangah, tadacchannam drsyatam gatamatisayena
pritikaramupajayate ityucitam / tat kimiti tathabhutamapriyam bhavatah?
atha tathabhute sarvatha vaimukhyameva te nacchannena kimcit prayojanam
tavasti / yadyevam, tarhi kasmaddhetoh channam visesena mrdyate,
tadanyapariharena tasyaiva ghatanaya yatnah kriyate?

api ca / idamapi prastavyastvam- kim bhavanasucivirago na veti / atra
prathamam vikalpamadhikrtyaha-

yadi te nasucau ragah kasmadalingase 'param /

yadi bhavatah asucau na ragah, na sarvatha asango 'sti, tarhi
kasmadalingase apara manyam? kim tadyaha-
mamsakardamasamliptam snayubaddhasthipañjaram // bca_8.52 //
mamsameva kardama iva lepanasadharmyat, tena liptamupadigdham /
kimevambhutamiti cet, snayubaddhasthipañjaram, snayvabaddham
sangikrtam, ayattikrtam asthipañjaram asthisamkalam / anyatha
khandaso visakalitam syat, iti viragavisayatamasya darsayati //

atha sucau raga iti dvitīyo vikalpāh svikriyate, tatrāha- svamevetyadi
/ athava / anyathavataryateyaduktam parenā- channe carmadina rago
bhavati nacchane / tatrāha- yadityadi / yadi tena hetuna carmadina
pihitatvaditi krtva asucau rago bhavati bhavatah, tada
kasmadalingase paramanyadiyam pañjaram / anyat purvavat //

kim tarhi samucitamatretyaha-

svameva bahvamedhyam te tenaiva dhrtimacara /
amedhyabhasramaparam guthaghasmara vismara // bca_8.53 //

svameva atmanaiva
bahutaramasucilalasinghanamastalungamutrapurisadi tavasti,
tenaivasucina samtosa kurusva / tato 'pyameggyabhasram
purisaprasevikam aparamanyam strisarirasvabhavam / guthaghasmara
purisabhaksanasila vismara, tatra manasikaram ma karsih //

mamsapriyo 'hamityadina punaranyatha pariharamaha-

mamsapriyo 'hamasyeti drastum sprastum ca vañchasi /
acetanam svabhavena mamsam tvam kathamicchasi // bca_8.54 //

mamsam priyam yasya / eso 'ham mamsapriyah / asya
asthipañjarasya / yadi va / mamsasya priyo mamsapriyo 'hamasyeti
purvavat / mamsapriyo 'hamasya priya iti yavat / sapeksatve 'pi samaso
gamakatvat / ityevam tatpralobhat pratyupakaradhiya va drastum
sprastum ca vañchasi, darsanam sparsanam ca abhilasasi /
atrāha- acetanam caitanyasunyam mrtpindaprayam / svabhavena
prakrtya / na tu punaryathapare varnayanti- caitanyayogadacetanamapi
cetanamabhidhiyate / tadsam mamsam tvamacetanasvabhavam
kamukah san kathamicchasi? taddrstau ca mrtpinde 'pi syat /
tatha ca sati bhavanapi na cetana syat //

asti tatra citsvabhavam cittam, tena tadicchamiti cedaha-

yadicchasi na taccittam drastum sprastum ca sakyate /
yacca sakyam na tadvetti kim tadalīngase mudha // bca_8.55 //

yaccittam citsvabhavam icchasi, tadarupitvat drastum na sakyate /
yacca mamsadīsvabhavam kalevaram drastum sprastum ca
sakyate, na tadvetti, na janati, acetanatvat / atah kimiti (bcp 148)
tadacetanamalingase aslisyasi? mudheti nisphalam / naiva
alingitumucitamiti bhavah / anyatha
losthadyalinganaprasangah //

kim ca / idamapyatigarhitamityadarsayannaha-

namedhyamayamanyasya kayam vetsityanadbhutam /
svamedhyamayameva tvam tam navaisiti vismayah // bca_8.56 //

anyasya kayam yadamedhyamayam na vetsi, tanna kimcidascaryam /
yuktameva tadavedanam, parasamtanasyatmana vyavahitatvat / idam
punaratisayenascaryasthanam, yat svasyatmano 'medhyamayam tvam tam

kayam navaisi navagacchasi //

idanim sastrakarastam samvejayannaha-

vighanarkamsuvikacam muktva tarunapankajam /
amedhyasaundacittasya ka ratirguthapañjare // bca_8.57 //

vighanarkasubhirvikacam vikasitam / tadsam tarunapankajam /
abhinavasaruham hitva amedhyabhinivistacittasya ka
ratirguthapañjare / na yukheti bhavah //

punaranyatha praha-

mrdadyamedhyalipatvadyadi na sprastumicchasi /
yastannirgatam kayattam sprastum kathamicchasi // bca_8.58 //

adisabdavastadi / asucimraksitatvat / yadi sprastum na
vañchasi / yatah kayattadamedhyam nirgatam niryatam, tam kayam
kathamicchasi sprastum?

athapi syat- nayamupalambho mama yuktarupah, yato na me
kascidabhiniveso 'medhye ityatraha-

yadi te nasucau ragah kasmadalingase param /
amedhyaksetrasambhutam tadbijam tena vardhitam // bca_8.59 //

amedhyaksetram maturjatharam, anekasucisthanatvat, tatra
sambhutam samutpannam tadbijam, tadeva amedhyam
matapitrusukrasnitavabhavam bijam yasya tattathoktam / tena
vardhitam tena amedhyena matrpitasitasya vantakalpasya rasena
vardhitam garbhasthitamupabrmhitam / bahirnirgatamapi
svayamasitaparipakasucirasena / kasmadalingase paramiti
sambandhah / param strikalevaram / ityupalambho 'styeva bhavatah //

atha asucirago 'hamiti paksasvikarah, tathapi upalambhastadavastha
evetyaha-

amedhyabhavamalpatvanna vañchasyasucim krmim /
bahvamedhyamayam kayamedhyajamapicchasi // bca_8.60 //

purisadyasucisambhutam krmim pranakajatam na vañchasi /
kayam punarmatrgamasya bahutarasucisvabhavamasucisambhutamapi
purvakramena icchasi //

athapi syat- kimatrottaram vaktavyam? yato 'hamapi yadrsah,
tadsam tasyah sariram, tena asucernasucisamparko dosah,
yadrso yaksastadrso balirapityaha-

na kevalamedhyatvatmatmiyam na jugupsasi /
amedhyabhandanaparan guthaghasmara vañchasi // bca_8.61 //

ayamiha mahamohasya prabhavah, yadatmagatameva tavadasucisvabhavam na
vigarhasi / pratyuta aparanasucikumbhanabhilasasi, iti dhik
paramarsavikalata / guthaghasmareti tiraskaravacanena tasyaiva

sambodhanam //

idanim saksatkrya asucisvabhavatam pratipadayannaha-

karpuradisu hrduyesu salyanavyañjanesu va /
mukhaksiptavisrstesu bhimirapyasucirmata // bca_8.62 //

evam sucipavitravastunyapi
yadekadesanisandasamparkadapavitravabhavatam vrajanti / asatam
tavattani vastuni, tatsamsargadbhumirapi sucisvabhava asucitvam
yati //

yadi pratyaksamapyetadamedhyam nadhimucyase /
smasane patitan ghoran kayan pasyaparanapi // bca_8.63 //

evam tavadadhyaksasiddho 'yam vyavaharah, tathapi yadi
nadhimucyase, na sampratyese / drstvapi na sraddadhasi
ityarthah / tada smasane putinivase kayan pasya / kimbhutan?
ghoraniti / vikhaditakavinilakavipuyakadivabhavataya bibhatsan
bhayamkaran va aparanti ato 'dhikan //

kim ca / prakrya vikrta evayam kayo nabhiratisthanam yujyate
ityupadarsayannaha-

carmanyutpatite yasmadbhayamutpadyate mahat /
katham jñatvapi tatraiva punarutpadyate ratih // bca_8.64 //

utpatite viyojite / yasmaditi kayat / traso jayate mahan- kimetaditi /
evam tatsvabhavam viditvapi katham tasminneva sthane bhayasthanatvena
ekada pratipanne punaranyada jayate ratirabhisvangah //

syadetat- yadi nama asucisvabhavata kayasya adhyaksasiddha, tathapi
candanadisurabhivastupalipto 'sau kamaniyo bhavati ityatraha-

kaye nyasto 'pyasau gandhascandanadeva nanyatah /
anyadiyena gandhena kasmadanyatra rajyase // bca_8.65 //

sarire nivesito 'pyasau gandhah candanadiprasutah, yadvasatkaye
kamaniyabuddhirupajyate / candanadeva kevalat / nanyatah iti kayat /
atah kasmad parakiyena gandhena candanasamudbhutena anyatra yasyasau
gandho na bhavati, atra abhiratih kriyate?

api ca / candanadisamskaro 'pi kevalatmopaghataya vartate, na hitayeti
pratipadayannaha-

yadi svabhavadaurgandhyadrago natra sivam nanu /
kimanartharucirlokastam gandhenanulimpati // bca_8.66 //

svabhavadaurgandhyat sahatputigandhavahatvat / atreti kaye / yadi rago
notpadyate, tada sivam nanu kalyanameva syat / evam gunasambhave
'pi kim karanamanarthapriyo lokah tam kayam gandhenanulimpati?
sarvatha na yuktametadityarthah //

na casya samskarasahasratve 'pi svabhavanyathatvamastityaha-

kayasyatra kimayatam sugandhi yadi candanam /

kayasya svabhavadurgandhasya kimayatam, kim bhutam? na kimcit /
sugandhi yadi candanam / sobhano gandho 'syeti bahuvrhisamasantadin /
tathapi tasya na svabhavapracyutirastiti bhavah / atha tadvasat tasmin
kamaniyatamupadaya abhiratirupadyate ityatraha-
anyadiyena gandhena kasmadanyatra rajyate // bca_8.67 //
evam ca na vicaksanata syadityarthah //

kesadisamskaradvarenapi anarthaheturevayam kaya iti
slokadvayenopadarsayannaha-

yadi kesanakhairdirghairdantaih samalapanduraih /
malapankadharo nagrah kayah prakrtibhisannah // bca_8.68 //

sa kim samskriyate yatnadatmaghataya sastravat /
atmavyamohanodyuktairunmattairakula mahi // bca_8.69 //

dirghaih sahajavasthitaih / acchinnairityarthah / dantairdasanaih
samilapanduraih dantadhavanakramukadibhirasamskrtaih /
malapankadharah mala eva pankah kardamah, tam dharayatiti tatha,
snanabhyañjanadivirahat / nagna iti vastraviviktatvat yathajata
ivavasthitah / tathabhutah san / yadi kayah prakrtya
bhisannah pretanamiva svabhavena bhayamkarah / sa evambhutah
kimiti samskriyate? yatnaditi kesanakhadiracanavisesaih,
dantadhavanatambuladibhih, snanabhyañjananulepanadibhih,
vastradibhirva / kimiva? atmaghataya sastravat / atmano vadharmam
khangadiriyatha samskriyate tadvat / ityesam mohavasikrtam
vicestitam paridevayannaha- atmetyadi / atmanaiva samcintya atmano
vyamohamutpadayitum yatnavadbhih unmattairasvasthacittaih / evam ca
viparitakarmanusthanannaite varakah sacetasa iti khedam karoti
sarakarah / na catra kascidatmajño drsyata iti unmattairakula
samakirna mahi prthiviti //

prasangikam parisamapya prakrtamanubandhannaha-

kankalan katicidrstva smasane kila te ghrna /
gramasmasane ramase calatkankalasamkule // bca_8.70 //

savanamasthipañjaran katicit pratiniyatan / etaduktam bhavati-
carmanyutpatite [8. 64] ityadikamuktva yaduktam katham
jñatvapityadi, tatra parasyottaram- na
smasanagatakalevarasadrasyamasya, yena tasminneva atrapi ratirna syat,
kim tarhi smasane tasya ghrnasthanatvat / natreti atra
abhidheyakankalanityadi / gramasmasane / iti / naivatra
kascidviseaso 'sti / tadeva sariram smasane ghrnasthanagrame
va abhiratisthanamiti kakva brute / naitadvicaksanadhiyam
samayuktamiti bhavah / calatkankalasamkule ityanena etaddarsayati-
etavamstu visesah / na ca anena visesenasucisvabhavata
ghrnaheturnivartate, yena pravrttiriyam syaditi / samkula iti
samakirne //

bhavatu nama idrsamasucisvabhavamapi sukaranamiva abhiratisthanam
/ tatha ca evam vidhamapi dravinavikalasya naitat
sulabhamityupadarsayannaha-

evam camedhyamapyetadvina mulyam na labhyate /
tadarthamarjanayaso narakadisu ca vyatha // bca_8.71 //

vina mulyam dravyamantarena na labhyate na prapyate / atastadarthina
prathamato dhanameva arjaniam / tadarjanena ayasat
krsivaniyasevadisamasrayena parisramadihaiva
duhkhamupajayate, adharmena coparjanannarakadisu, iti ubhayaloke
'narthahetureva tadarjanam / napi tatsukhapraptirasti //

dukhkameva tu kevalam tadarjaneneti pratipadayannaha-

sisornarjanasamarthyam kenasau yauvane sukhi /
yatyarjanena tarunyam vrddhah kamaih karoti kim // bca_8.72 //

balavasthavasthitasya na dhanoparjanasaktirasti, balatvadeva / kena
dhanena prakarena va asau balo yauvane yuvavasthayam sukhi syat?
dhanavikalatvanna kvacidityarthah / yadapi kasyacit
pitripitamahoparjitadhanena yauvane sukhitvam drsyate, tadapi
pratiniyatasyaiva na sarvasya / na capi purvoktadukkhadvayadvimucyate 'sau
/ ato dhanarjanamupadeyamadau sukhasadhanopayatvat / tadarjayata eva
galitavayaso na kascidupayogo visayairiti //

athapi syat- tadarjayatapi kamasukhamanubhuyata eva, ityatraha-

kecidinantavyaparaih parisrantah kukaminah /
grhamagatya sayahne serate sma mrta iva // bca_8.73 //

ye kecit kutsitakamaksiptacetasa
kasthatrnapatradyaharanabhrtikarmakriyalaksanairdinaparyant
avyaparaih parikhinnakayamanaso nirutsukah, astam gate savitari
svagrhamagatya gadhamiddhakrañtatvat mrtakalpah serate sma
svapanti / prabhate punarutthaya tatraiva nicakarmani yujyante / smasabdo
'tra vakyalamkare atitarthavisayatvat / evamayuhamskaran
kecit kukaminah kspayanti, na ca kamasukhasvadamupalabhante /

parasevakanadhikrtyaha-

dandayatrabhirapare pravasklesadukkhithah /
vatsarairapi neksante putradaramstadarthinah // bca_8.74 //

apare purvakamikebhyo 'nye kukaminah sevaka ityarthah / te
dandayatradihbih, dandah paracakravijayaya yatra prayanam,
parastradravyagrahanaya va yatra, tadadiryesam
desantarapresanadinam, taih pravaso desantaragamanam, tena
klesah parisramah, tena dukkhithah piditah / sarvada
tathabhutah / vatsarairapi anekavarsatyaye 'pi putran daramsca
neksante na pasyanti / tadarthina iti taih putradaradibhirarthinah
tadabhilasukah / tadarthameva parasevadisvikaradityarthah //

aho bata amisam nisphalamanusthanamiti socayannaha-

yadarthameva vikrita atma kamavimohitaih /
tanna praptam mudhaivayurnitam tu parakarmana // bca_8.75 //

yadartham sukhapratilambhanimittam vikritah paradasikrtah atma
kamavidambitaih tanna praptam, taditi sukham na praptam na
pratilabdham / ayuhsamskara eva hi kevalamanarthakam
parakarmanusthanena ksayamupanitah / na sadhukarmani kvacidapi
yojita iti bhavah //

sukhalipsaya pravrttanam pratyuta
dukhamevapatitamesamityupadarsayannaha-

vikritasvatmabhavanam sada presanakarinam /
prasuyante striyo 'nyesamatavivitapadisu // bca_8.76 //

sukhabubhuksaya vikritah parayattikrtah svatmabhava svakayo
yaiste tatha, tesam / anyesam sevakanamityarthah / ata eva sada
presanakaranasilanam / anyesamaparesam prabhuprayojanena
gacchatam / marga eva prasuyante striyah / atavivitapadisu /
adisabdhat parvanitagbanadikuladisu kastasthanesu //

ayamaparo viparyasastesamiti pratipadayannaha-

ranam jivitasamdeham visanti kila jivitum /
manartham dasatam yanti mudhah kamavidambitah // bca_8.77
//

vikritasvatmabhavah samgramam caturdantasamghattam
pravisanti / kimbhutam jivitasamdeham? tatra pravistasya
jivitam syadva na veti jivitasya samdeho 'sminniti krtva /
jivitumiti jivanartham / atra pratilabdhairlabhairjivikam
kalpayisyama iti matvetyarthah / manartham dasatam yanti,
balavata kenacidabhibhutih svamanoddharanartham /
angulicchedavelagrahanasvikarat / mudha
mohandhikrtavivekacaksusah / ke te? kamavidambitah kamaya
karena va vidambitastiraskrtah //

ihaiva janmani kamasaktacetam yaddukham drsyate
tatkathayannaha-

chidyante kaminah kecidanye sulasampitah /
drsyante dahyamanasca hanyamanasca saktibhih // bca_8.78 //

paradaradhanapaharanadeh // sesah subodhah //

kim ca / ayam sukhasadhanatvena upadiyamano 'pi ca
anarthaparamparasutiheturevarthah iti kathayannaha-

arjanaraksananasavisadairarthamanarthamanantamavehi /
vyagrataya dhanasaktamatinam navasaro bhavadukkhavimukteh // bca_8.79
//

arjanamanutpannasyotpadanam dukkham / uparjityasyapi jananaladibhyah
pañcapratyavayebhyah paripalanam kastataram / tatha raksityasyapi
kathamcit taskaradibhirnasadvisado daurmanasyam
paritapaheturararthah / tadevamanarthaparamparanidanatvat karane
karyopacaradartha evanartha uktah / ityevamarjanadibhih sarvada
vyakulatvat dhanasaktacetasm ksanamapi samadhananavakasatvat
navasarah samsaras[sri?][t]ajatyadidukhanirmoksaya sada
tadgatamanasikarairiva ayuhranam ksapanat //

sarvametadupasamhrtya kamasangaparityagaya samvegakathaya
protsahayati evamityadina-

evamadinavo bhuyanalpasvadastu kaminam /
sakatam vahato yadvatpasorghasalavagrahah // bca_8.80 //

evamityuktaprakaraparamarse / adinavo 'narthah /
bhuyananeprakarah / na catra sukhotpadavartapyasti / yadapi
viparyasat kathamcit sukhamiti pratibhasate, tadapi na kimcit /
gurutarabharakramanapariklantavapusah pasoriva
ghasalavagrasagrahanam //

tasyasvadalavasyarthe yah pasorapyadurlabhah /
hata daivahateneyam ksanasampatsudurlabha // bca_8.81 //

tasyaivambhutasya atitucchasya sukhasvadalesasya pasorapi
sadharanasyarthe tasya nimittam / iyam ksanasampat
astaksanavinirmukta hata vinasita / vrtha krtetyarthah /
kimvisista sudurlabha vyakhyata / kena daivahatena / daivam
puratanam karma, tena hata / hitahitaparijñane viparyastamatih
krtah / vimohita ityarthah / vastutastu tiraskaravacanametah /
bhagavihinā evamucyate //

avasyam ganturityadina slokadvayena viparyasarupatameva
pratipadayati-

avasyam ganturalpasya narakadiprapatinah /
kayasyarthe krto yo 'yam sarvakalam parisramah // bca_8.82 //

avasyam ganturiti anityataya asthirasvabhavasya / alpasya
lokottarakayamapekasya atiduram niskrstasya / narakadiprapatina
iti aparimitaduhkhabhaginah / svasukhotpadane 'pyasamarthasyetyarthah /
kayasya atmasarirasyarthe sukhotpadanaya yo 'yam
narakadidukhamaviganayya krtah sarvakalam samsarasya
purvasyam kotau parisramah prayasah //

tatah kotisatenapi sramabhagena buddhata /

tatastasmat parisramat kotisatenapi parisramabhagena amsena
buddhatvam syat, tadepekasya atyalpiyasa ayasabalena buddhatvam
syat / tathapi tadartham mandabuddhayo notsahanta ityarthah / atha
bodhicaryayamapi caratah
anekaduskarasatasamarambhadatisayabaddukhasahasramutpadyata evetyaha-

caryaduhkhanmahadduhkham sa ca bodhirna kaminam // bca_8.83 //
caryaduhkhamapeksya idameva mahadduhkham yatkamarthe caratam
samsare tesamavicyadinarakapatanat, paratantryena
dirghakalamanubhavanacca / na tu bodhisattvanam pratiniyatakalam
svecchaya tadanubhavatam / tadevam duhkhamanubhavatamapi kamarthe
kaminam sa ca bodhirna bhavati, ya bodhisattvanam pararthe
duhkhamanubhavatamityarthah //

punarvisesena kamanidanaduhkham pratipadayannaha-

na sastram na visam nagnirna prapato na vairinah /
kamanamupamam yanti narakadiviyathasmrteh // bca_8.84 //

ami sastradayo dukhajanakatvena prasiddha na sadrsyam bhajante
prati kamanam / kasmata? narakadidurgatiduhkhasya agamat pratipannasya
smaranat smaranenamukhikaranat / sastradayo hi niyatakalam
maranamatrادهkkhadayakah, kamastu
dirghakalikativranarakadiduhkhahetava iti kidrsi tairupama bhavet?

tadevam kayavivekanantaram cittavivekam pratipadya prakrte
yojayitumaha-

evamudvijya kamebhyo viveke janayedratim /

kamebhyo bhayahetubhyah / evamuktakramena udvijya samtrasam krtva
purvoktaviveke ratimabhiratimutpadayet / kutra sthitva tatraha-
kalahayasasunyasya santasu vanabhumisu // bca_8.85 //
pratidvandvinamabhavat kalahayasasunyastah,
vyalamrgasarisrpataskaradivirahacca ramyah //

tatranusamsamaha-

dhanyaih sasankakaracandanasitalesu ramyesu harmyavipulesu
silatalesu /
nihsabdasaumyavanamarutavijyamanaih camkramyate parahitaya
vicintyate ca // bca_8.86 //

dhanyaih sukrtibhih / sasankasya candramasah kara rasmaya eva
suklatasaityasadharmyaccandanani, taih sitalani yani
slatalani tesu camkramyate iti sambandhah / kimvisistesu?
prakrtyaiva sucipavitresu karkasadidosarahitesu ca /
harmyavipulesu dhavalagrhadvistirnesu / kidrsaih
sadbhiscamkramyate? nihsabdaih pratikulasabdavirahitaih /
saumyairanutkataih / sukhasamsparsairityarthah / vanamarutaih
vanapavanaih / vijyamanah taiscamkramyate iti paravrttya punah
punarmandam bhramyate / na kevalam camkramyate, kim tu parahitaya
sattvanam sukhotpadanaya vicintyate / sarvametadayatnasiddham yoginam,
kaminam tu prayatnasadhyam / tadanena aishvaryasukhadvisisyate
vivekasukhamityupadarsitam bhavati //

idamaparamasadharanam sukham vivekaviharina ityupadarsayannaha-

vihrtya yatra kvacidistakalam sunyalaye vrksatale guhasu /
parigraharaksanakhedamuktah caratyapeksavirato yathestam //
bca_8.87 //

subodham //

svacchandacarityadina kathitamevartham vyaktikaroti-

svacchandacaryanilayah pratibaddho na kasyacit /
yatsamtosasukham bhunkte tadindrasyapi durlabham // bca_8.88 //

svasyatmanah chando 'bhilasa, tena caritum silamasyeti /
svecchacarityarthah //

iti vivekagunanabhidhaya prakrtamabhidhitasuraha-

evamadibhirakarairvivekagunabhavanat /
upasantavitarkah san bodhicittam tu bhavayet // bca_8.89 //

evamiti purvoktaih / adisabdadanyairapi evamvidhairakaraih /
vivekasya kayikacaitasikasya gunanam bhavanat, iti hi
sarvasukhasampattiheturviveka iti cetasi punah
punaramukhikaranaddhetoh upasanto vitarkah asanmanasikaro yasya
sah / tathabhutah san bodhicittam tu bhavayet / evam parisuddhe
cetasi bhavyamanam bodhicittam prakarsapadamadhirohatiti visesam
tusabdena darsayati //

tatra yavadekatvam paresu natmana kriyate, na tavat parahitasukhaya
samyak cittam calati, atmagrahasya atmanyeva visesena pravrtteh /
ato 'sya nivrttaye-

paratmasamatamadau bhavayedevamadarat /

adau prathamatah / pascaparatmaparivartanamiti bhavah / evamiti
vaksyamananitya / adaraditi mahatabhinivesena / tasya evakaram
darsayati-

samaduhkhasukhah sarve palaniya mayatmavat // bca_8.90 //
matto namisam kascidviseso 'sti / ato yatha mama dukkham
badhakam tatha esamapi / yatha mama sukhamanugrahakam tatha
esamapi / iti tulyaduhkhasukhah sarve pranino bhavanti / tasmad
palaniya mayatmavat / yatha atma dukkhaddukkhahetorva
samudbhijate, tatha anyepi sattvah samuddharaniyah / yatha atma
sarvatha sukhikartumisyate, tatha anye 'piti paripalaniya atmavat //

nanu kathamatmana anekaprakaragatibhedabhinnanam sattvanamekatvam
setsyati, abhinnaasukhadukhasvabhavatvam ca katham? ityatraha-

hastadibhedena bahuprakarah kayo yathaikah paripalaniyah /
tatha jagadbhinnamabhinnaduhkhasukhatmakam sarvamidam tathaiiva //
bca_8.91 //

karacaranasirahprabhrtibhedadanekaprakah kayo
yathikatvenadhyavasitah paripalaniyo bhavati dukkhanivartanat

sukhopadhanacca, jagatsattvalokah abhinnamekatvenadhyavasitamatanah
paripalanyam bhavati / abhinnaduhkhasukhatmakam ca / luptacakaro
nirdesah / tathaiva hastadibhedavadeva sarvamidamiti
bahuprakaragatibhedabhinnamapi / ayamabhiprayah- yatha
abhyasadekatvadyavasayo 'smin kaye ekatvamantarenapi, tatha
anekaprakare jagatyapiti na kascidvisesah //

syadetat- yadi bhavata saha jagadekasvabhavam, tada kathamiva bhavato
duhkhamanyasamtanesu na badhakam syat? evam viparyaye 'pi
yojyamityasankayaha-

yadyapyanyesu dehesu madduhkham na prabadhate /
tathapi tadduhkhameva mamatmasnehaduhsaham // bca_8.92 //

anyesu aparesu sariresu mama duhkham yadi nama prabadhakam na
bhavati, tathapi tadduhkhameva mama / kutah? atmani snehena duhsaham
sodhumasakyam / hetupadametat / amsena pravrttavapi
duhkhasvabhavatam na muñcatityarthah / evam viparyayo 'pi
vyakhyeyah //

tatha yadyapyasamvedyamanyadduhkham mayatmana /
tathapi tasya tadduhkhamatmasnehena duhsaham // bca_8.93 //

atah svaparavisesamapasya duhkhasvabhavataiva nivartanahetuh / ata
aha-

mayanyaduhkham hantavyam dukkhatvadatmaduhkhavat /
yadyadduhkham tattanmaya hantavyam, yathatmaduhkham / duhkham
cedamanyasattvaduhkhamiti svabhavahetuprayogah /
duhkhasvabhavatamatrabhavini hantavyata / na ca asiddhata hetoh,
avisesena duhkhasvabhavatayah prasadhivat / na
capyanaikantikata, atmaduhkhasyapi hantavyata na syadavisesaditi
viparyayabdhakam / viruddhatapyata eva na syat / tathayamaparah
prayogah-
anugrahya mayanye 'pi sattvatvadatmasattvavat // bca_8.94 //
ye sattvaste sarve maya anugrahyah, yatha atmasattvah / sattvasca
anye 'pi praninah iti svabhavahetureva / sattvatmakatamatrabhavini
anugrahyasvabhavata atra / ayamapi nasiddhah, sattvatmakatayah
pakse prasiddhatvat / atmano 'nugrahyatabhavaprasangena anaikantiko
'pi na syat / purvavanna viruddhah //

nanu asti viseso 'nyasmadatmani sukhabhiniveso nama / tatha tato
'yamanaikantiko heturiti / atraha-

yada mama paresam ca tulyameva sukham priyam /
tadatmanah ko viseso yenatraiva sukhodyama // bca_8.95 //

tulyameva samameva sukham priyamistam / tadatmanah parasmad ko
visesah? naiva kascit yena tatraiva atmanyeva sukhotpadanaya
tatparyam na parasminnityarthah //

prathame hetavanaikantikam pariharannaha-

yada mama paresam ca bhayam dukkham ca na priyam /
tadatmanah ko viseso yattam raksami netaram // bca_8.96 //

bhayamiti dukkhahetuh / netaramiti nanyam //

syadetat- yadi nama dukkhatmakata na visisyate, tathapi yasya
dukkhena badha syat, sa eva raksitumucito nanya ityaha-

taddukkhena na me badhetyato yadi na raksyate /
nagamikayadukhanme badha tatkena raksyate // bca_8.97 //

tasya parasya dukkhena mama badha pida nastityato 'smat karanad
yadi na raksyate 'nyah, tada aparamidam vyahatam syat / yato
nagaminah kayasya paralokabhavino narakadijatasya dukkhatmakasya
[dukkhanme] tasyopattasya kayasya kacidbadha sambhavati, tasya
anyatvat / iti lokoktau, tasmadarthe va / yata evam, tasmad
kenabhiprayena asau raksyate? kaya iti prakrtatvat papannivartanat
kusale pravartanacca //

athapi syat- ahameka eva sarvada, tenatra bhinnatvam nasti sarirayoh
/ nayam dosa ityatraha-

ahameva tadapiti mithyeyam parikalpana /

atmano nirakarisyamanatvat nirastatvacca lesatah tatko
'yamahampratyayasya visayo bhavisyati? tasmadahampratyayavisayasya
kasyacidekasyabhavanmithyeyam parikalpana adhyavasayah / (bcp 158)
ahameva tadapiti / bhavantare 'pi /
mayopamañcopadanaskandhamatralambanatvadasya / itidamapi
adhyavasayavasadyate, na tu punarasya vastutah kimcidalambanamasti,
vikalpatmakatvat //

kutah punariyam mithyakalpanetyaha-
anya eva mrto yasmadanya eva prajayate // bca_8.98 //
yada natmadih kascidekah paralokagami sambhavati, skandhamatrameva
kevalam, tada na khalu yadeva skandhapañcakamiha vinasyati, tadeva
punarapyutpadyate paraloke, api tu apurvameva purvanivrttau tatra
idampratyayatavisistam
klesakarmabhisamskrtamantarabhavasamtatya samutpadyate /
tasmadanadisamsarapravrttavitathavikalpabhyasavasanavasadahampra
tyayo vitatha eva upajayate //

kim ca / idamaparam tatra badhakamityaha-

yadi tasyaiva yaddukham raksyam tasyaiva tanmatam /
padadukham na hastasya kasmattattena raksyate // bca_8.99 //

astam tavad yadagamikayadukharaksartham na yatitavyam / iha
ekasminnapi kaye pratyangabhedadbhinnam dukkham / tato yada
anyaddukhamanyasya raksitum na yujyate, tada katham padadau
praharam patantam drstva hastam prasarya raksyate?
anyatvavisesanna yuktametadityarthah //

atha-

ayuktamapi cedetadahamkaratpravartate tadayuktam nivartyam
tatsvamanyaacca yathabalam // bca_8.100 //

ahamkaro 'smin kaye ahamityatmagrahadatmano 'bhava 'pi / pravartate
jayate padadau raksanamanasikarah / naitat sadhu / yato yadayuktam
yuktya samgatam na bhavati, tannivartyamapasaryam svakiyam
parakiyam ca yathabalam yathasamarthyam / saktivaikalyadeva
tadupeksitumucitamiti bhavah //

syadetat- yadi nama atmadirnasti, tathapi samtano nama ekah
sambhavati, tatha bahunam karacaranadinam samudayah
sariramekam / tadetaddvayam yathasambhavamihaloke paraloke ca
atmaduhkhapaharanaderniyamakam bhavisyati / tato
'yamavisesadityasiddho hetuh, purvasca anaikantika ityasankayaha-
samtanah samudayasca panktisenadivanmrsa /
yasya dukkham sa nastyasmatkasya tatsvam bhavisyati // bca_8.101 //

samtano nama na kascidekah paramarthatan sambhavati / kim tarhi
karyakaranabhavapravrttaksanaparamparapravaharupa evayam, tato
vyatiriktasyanupalambhat / tasmadetesameva ksananamekapadena
pratipadanaya samketo krto buddhairvyavahartham samtana iti /
iti prajñaptisanneva ayam / tena atrabhiniveso na karya / anyatha
atmana kimaparaddham yenasau na svikriyate / evam samudayo 'pi na
samudayibhyo vastusan eko vidyate, tasya tebhya prthagupanalabdheh?
(bcp 159) tattvanyatvavikalpastu asya avayavivicarenaiva gata iti neha
pratayate / tatasca ayamapi samvrtisanneva purvat /
anayoryathasamkhyamudaharanamaha panktisenadivaditi / pankivat
samtanah, senadivat samudayah / adisabdanmalavanadayo grhyante
/ yatha anekesam pipilikadinam purvaparahavena
vyavasthitanam svarupamantarena panktirnasti straksutravadekah,
yatha ca hastyasvapadatiprabhrtibhyo militebhyo vyatirikta nanya sena
kacideka tatrasti, tatha samudayo 'pi / etacca anyatra [9.73] vistarena
vicaritamiti neha vicaryate / tasmadvastusadalambanabhavanmrsayam
pratayyah / artho va, vicarasahatvat / evamatmadeh svaminah
kasyacidabhad yasya sambandhi dukkham sa nasti / atah kasya
taddukham svatmiyam bhavisyati? naiva kasyacidityarthah / nanu
yadi atmadirnasti, tada kathamayam drstanto bhavisyati
atmadivaditi atmasattvavaditi ca? satyametat / kim tu nedam vyasanitaya
sadhanamabhidhiyate, kim tarhi parasya atmagrahabhinivesanivaranaya
/ tadyadi parasya nivrtta eva atmagrahabhinivesah, tada na kimcit
prayojanamanumanaprayogasya / atha na nivrttah, tada tadabhiprayenaiva
svaparavibhagam krtva tatpratyanartham sadhanam
drstantascocyate, iti na
drstantasyasiddhirvyavaharapravartanaya / kim ca /
idamupattapañcaskandhamatramabhisamdhyaya drstante diyamane na
kacit ksatih, atraiva atmasabdasya pravrtteriti //

idanim prakrtamupasamharannaha-

asvamikani dukhani sarvanyevavisesatah /
dukhkhatvadeva varyani niyamastatra kimkrtah // bca_8.102 //

na vidyante svamino yesamuktakrameneti vigrahah / amamani na
kasyacitpratibaddhani ityarthah / kutah? kim kanicideva? na /
sarvanyevavisesatah / na kvacit kasyacit svamitvamasti,
visesabhavat / dukhkatvadeva svaparavibhagam krtva varyani
nisedhyani bhavanti / nanyannimittamasti tatra atmiyatvadi / tenayam
niyamah kimkrtah, kena visesena krtah? yena svakiyani ca
varyani na parakiyaniti / evam dukhkatvaditi heturanaikantiko na
bhavatiti samarthitam //

nanu yadi dukkhi nama na kascit samsare sambhavati, tarhi
dukhkhamanivaryameva syat, krpapatrasya dukkhinah
kasyacidabhavadityasankamana aha-

dukhkham kasmannivaryam cetsarvesamavivadatah /
varyam cetsarvamapyevam na cedatmapi sattvavat // bca_8.103 //

na varyameva niratmakatvadeva yadi manyase, tada na yuktametatah / kutah?
sarvesamavivadadavipratipatteh / carvakasyapi
svadukhkhapariharenaiveha pravrtteh / na ca tesamatmano (bcp 160)
'bhyupagamadadosah, tatsvabhavasyanupalabdheh / na ca
abhyupagamamatrena tasya satta prasidhyati tatsadhakapramanabhavat,
badhakasya ca anekaprakarsyabhidhanat / evam sati yadi varyam
dukhkham, tada sarvam varyam, na cetsarvam varyam, tadatmapi /
upattapañcaskandhasvabhavamapi dukhkhama na varyam,
sarva(ttva?)vadavisesadityupasamharah //

syadetata- karunaparatantrataya paradukkhadukkhinah
sarvadukhkhapaharanaya yatnah / tadvaram bahudukkhanidanam saiva
prathamato notpadayitum yujyata iti paravacanavakasam sankamana
aha-

krpaya bahu dukhkhama cetkasmadutpadyate balatah /

baladiti prayatnat / atrottaramaha-
jagadukhkhama nirupyedam krpadukhkhama kathama bahu // bca_8.104 //
jagato dukhkhama narakadikrtamanekaprakaram samiksya idam
krpakrtam dukhkhama kathama bahu? nedama bahu krpadukkhamamiti
bhavah //

kim ca / aparamidamatrottaramityaha-

bahunamekadukkhena yadi dukhkhama vigacchati /
utpadyameva tadukhkhama sadayena paratmanoh // bca_8.105 //

ekasya purusasya dukkhena bahunama sattvanama yadi dukhkhama
vigacchati nivartate, tada utpadyameva janayitavyametattadrsama
dukhkhama / sadayena krpamakena parasyatmanasca //

utsutratamasya pariharannaha-

atah supuspacandrena janatapi nrapadam /
atmaduhkham na nihitam bahunam duhkhinam vyayat // bca_8.106
//

yata eva utpadyameva tadduhkham krpaluna svapatmanoh ata eva
supuspacandrena bodhisattvena / nrapadam nrapasya va rajña
apadam / janatapi budhyamanenapi / atmaduhkham na nihitam na
nivartitam / upeksitamiti yavat / tatha rajño 'pi paralokaduhkham /
kimiti? bahunam duhkhinam vyayat / duhkhasyeti prakrtam
sasthayantataya sambadhyate / yaduktam supuspacandrasyetivrttake
[samadhi. 35]- tatha hi- atite 'dhvani
ratnapadmacandravisuddhabhyudgatarajo nama tathagato 'bhut / sa bhagavan
buddhakrtam krtva ciratarakalamavasthaya parinirvrtah /
tasmimsca parinirvrte sasanantardhanasamaye raja suradatto nama
babhuva / tasya ratnavati nama rajadhani / tasmin kale
drstivipannah sattvah / tesamanukampartham bahavo
bodhisattva utpannah pravrajitah / te ca tato rastrajanapadebhyo
nirvasitah samantabhadram nama aranyavanakhandamupasrtya
viharanti sma sardham supuspacandrena dharmabhanakena / atha khalu
supuspacandrasya bodhisattvasya sattvan karunayamanasya rahogatasya
cetasi vitarka udapadi- yannvham janapadarastrarajadhanirgatva
sattvan kumargaprapannan kalyane vartmani pratisthapayami / sa
tamartham sabrahmacaribhyo nivedayamasa / tairnivaryamano 'pi svayam
ca svapadam pratipadyamanah tasya rajño 'pi tato
vanakhandannirjagama / (bcp 161) sa kramena dharmam desayan tasya
rajño rajadhanimanuprpto bahun sattvan
rajaputramatyapurohitaprabhrtin prakaram viniya satpathe
vyavasthapayan tena rajña drstah / sahadarsanena prakuptah sarva
ca janakayam tadavarjitam pratipadya irsyadusitahridayah /
tadvadhartham svaputranajñapayamasa / tamsca tadvadhavimukhan
pratipadya nandikam vadhyaghatakamajñapayamasa / tena
tadajñamanuvartamanena karacaranadicchedakramena aksini ca
samdamsikenodhrtya jivitat vyaparopitah / atha tasya bhikso
rajamargagatasya jivitat vyaparopitasya sarire anekanyadbhutani
babhuvuh / tani pratipadya sa raja niscitam bodhisattva evayam
bhiksuriti paritapagato bahutaram paridevate sma / iti
supuspacandrasyetivrttakam samksipyā kathitam / vistarena punah
samadhirajasutre [35] nirdistamiti tatraiva avadharyam //

na capi krpavatam paraduhkhaduhkhinam mahadapi duhkham
badhakamiti pratipadayannaha-

evam bhavitasamtanah paraduhkhasamapriyah /
avicimavagahante hamsah padmavanam yatha // bca_8.107 //

evam paratmasamataya bhavitasamtanah
anabhogapravrttacittasamtatayah / paraduhkhena samam tulyam

priyam sukhaheturyesam te tatha / atmasukhamapi paradukhena
dukkhameva yesamityarthah / te avicimavagahante
paravyasanamuddharanaya taddukham sukhameva manyamanah /
idamevaha- hamsah padmavanam yatha / avicikamapi dukham
sukhameva pararthe yesam te / kena dukkhahetuna anyena dukkhino
bhavisyanti?

api ca / sukhamapi tesamasadharanamevopajayate parasukhena,
ityupadarsayannaha-

mucyamanesu sattvesu ye te pramodyasagarah /
taireva nanu paryaptam moksenarasikena kim // bca_8.108 //

dukkhabandhanadvisamyujyamanesu sattvesu satsu / ye te iti /
tesameva anubhavasiddhatvadidamtaya kathayitumasakyah, ata eva
pramodyasagarah samtustisamudrah krpavatam samtanesu
pradurbhavanti / taireva pramodyasagaraih paryaptam
tadanyasukhavaimukhyat parisamaptam / *****

atah parartham krtvapi na mado na ca vismayah /
na vipakaphalakanksa pararthaikantatrsnaya // bca_8.109 //

tasmadyathantaso 'varnadatmanam gopayamyaham /
raksacittam dayacittam karomyevam paresvapi // bca_8.110 //

abhyasadanyadiyesu sukrasonitabindusu /
bhavatyahamiti jñanamasatyapi hi vastuni // bca_8.111 //

tatha kayo 'nyadiyo 'pi kimatmeti na grhyate /
paratvam tu svakayasya sthitameva na duskaram // bca_8.112 //

jñatva sadosamatmanam paranapi gunodadhin /
atmabhavaparityagam paradanam ca bhavayet // bca_8.113 //

kayasyavayavatvena yathabhistah karadayah /
jagato 'vayavatvena tatha kasmanna dehinah // bca_8.114 //

yathatmabuddhirabhyasatsvakaye 'sminniratmake /
paresvapi tathatmatvam kimabhyasanna jayate // bca_8.115 //

evam parartham krtvapi na mado na ca vismayah /
atmanam bhojayitvaiva phalasa na ca jayate // bca_8.116 //

tasmadyathartisokaderatmanam goptumicchasi /
raksacittam dayacittam jagatyabhyasyatam tatha // bca_8.117 //

adhyatisthadato nathah svanamapyavalokitah /
parsaccharadyabhayamapyapanetum janasya hi // bca_8.118 //

duskaranna nivarteta yasmadabhyasasaktitah /
yasyaiva sravanatrasastenaiva na vina ratih // bca_8.119 //

atmanam caparamscaiva yah sikhram tratumicchati /
sa caretparamam guhyam paratmaparivartanam // bca_8.120 //

yasminnatmanyatisnehadalpadapi bhayadbhayam /
na dvisetkastamatmanam satruvadho bhayavahah // bca_8.121 //

yo mandyaksutpipasadipratikaracikirsaya /
paksimatsyamrgan hanti paripantham ca tisthati // bca_8.122 //

yo labhasatkriyahetoh pitaravapi marayet /
ratnatrayasvamadadyadyenavicindhano bhavet // bca_8.123 //

kah panditastamatmanamicchedraksetprapujayet //
na pasyecchatruvaccainam kasainam pratimanayet // bca_8.124 //
yadi dasyami kim bhoksye ityatmarthe pisacata /
yadi bhoksye kim dadamiti pararthe devarajata // bca_8.125 //

atmartham pidayitvanyam narakadisu pacyate /
atmanam pidayitva tu parartham sarvasampadah // bca_8.126 //

durgatirnicata maurkhyam yayaivatmonnaticchaya /
tamevanyatra samkramya sugatih satkrtirmatih // bca_8.127 //

atmartham paramajñāpya dasatvadyanubhuyate /
parartham tvenamajñāpya svamitvadyanubhuyate // bca_8.128 //

ye keciddukkhita loke sarve te svasukhecchaya /
ye kecitsukkhita loke sarve te 'nyasukhecchaya // bca_8.129 //

bahuna va kimuktena drsyatamidamantaram /
svartharthinasca balasya munescanyarthakarinah // bca_8.130 //

na nama sadhyam buddhatvam samsare 'pi kutah sukham /
svasukhasyanyadukkhena parivartamakurvatah // bca_8.131 //

astam tavatparo loke drsto 'pyartha na sidhyati /
bhrtiyasyakurvatah karma svamino 'dadato bhrtim // bca_8.132 //

tyaktvanyonyasukhotpadam drstadrstasukhotsavam /
anyonyadukhhanad ghoram dukkham grhnanti mohitah // bca_8.133
//

upadrava ye ca bhavanti loke yavanti dukkhani bhayani caiva /
sarvani tanyatmaparigrahena tatkim mamananena parigrahena //
bca_8.134 //

atmanamaparityajya dukkham tyaktum na sakyate /
yathagnimaparityajya daham tyaktum na sakyate // bca_8.135 //

tasmatsvadukhasantyartham paradukhasamaya ca /
dadamyanyebhya atmanam paran grhnami catmavat // bca_8.136 //

anyasambaddhamasmiti niscayam kuru he manah /
sarvasattvarthamutsrjya nanyaccintyam tvayadhuna // bca_8.137 //

na yuktam svarthadrstyadi tadiyaiscaksuradibhih /
na yuktam syanditum svarthamanyadiyaih karadibhih // bca_8.138 //

tena sattvaparo bhutva kaye 'smin yadyadiksase /
tattadevapahatyasmat parebhyo hitamacara // bca_8.139 //

hinadisvatmatam krtva paratvamapi catmani /
bhavayersyam ca manam ca nirvikalpena cetasa // bca_8.140 //

esa satkriyate naham labhi nahamayam yatha /
stuyate 'hamaham nindyo duhkhitto 'hamayam sukhi // bca_8.141 //

aham karomi karmani tisthatyesa tu susthitah /
ayam kila mahamlloke nico 'ham kila nirgunah // bca_8.142 //

kim nirgunena kartavyam sarvasyatma gunanvitah /
santi te yesvaham nicah santi te yesvaham varah // bca_8.143 //

siladrstivipattyadiklesasaktya na madvasat /
cikitsyo 'ham yathasakti pidapyangikrta maya // bca_8.144 //

athahamacikitsyo 'sya kasmanmamavamanyase /
kim mamaitadgunaih krtyamatma tu gunavanayam // bca_8.145 //

durgativyalabaktrasthenaivasya karuna jane /
aparam gunamanena panditan vijigisate // bca_8.146 //

samatmanamalokya yatah svadhikyavrddhaye /
kalahenapi samsadhyam labhasatkaramatmanah // bca_8.147 //

api sarvatra me loke bhavayuh prakata gunah /
api nama guna ye 'sya na srosyantyapi kecana // bca_8.148 //

chadyerannapi me dosah syanme pujasya no bhavet /
sulabdha adya me labhah pujito 'hamayam na tu // bca_8.149 //

pasyamo muditastavacciradenam khalikrtam /
hasyam janasya sarvasya nindyamanamitastatah // bca_8.150 //

asyapi hi varakasya spardha kila maya saha /
kimasya srutametavat prajña rupam kulam dhanam // bca_8.151 //

evamatmagunan srutva kirtyamananitastatah /
samjatapulako hrstah paribhoksye sukhotsavam // bca_8.152 //

yadyapyasya bhavellabho grahyo 'smabhirasau balat /
datvasmai yapanamatramasmatkarma karoti cet // bca_8.153 //

sukhacca cyavaniyo 'yam yojyo 'smadvayathaya sada /
anena satasah sarve samsaravyathita vayam // bca_8.154 //

aprameya gatah kalpah svartham jijñasatastava /
sramena mahatanena duhkhomeva tvayarjitam // bca_8.155 //

madvijñaptya tathatrapī pravartasvavicaratah /
draksyasyetadgunan pascadbhutam hi vacanam muneh // bca_8.156 //

abhavisyadidam karma krtam purvam yadi tvaya /
bauddham sampatsukham muktva nabhavisyadiyam dasa // bca_8.157 //

tasmadyathanyadiyesu sukrasonitabindusu /
cakartha tvamahamkaram tathanyesvapi bhavaya // bca_8.158 //

anyadiyascaro bhutva kaye 'smin yadyadiksase /
tattadevapahrtyartham parebhyo hitamacara // bca_8.159 //

ayam susthah paro duhstho nicairanyo 'yamuccakaih /
parah karotyayam neti kurusversyam tvamatmani // bca_8.160 //

sukhacca cyavayatmanam paraduhkhe niyojaya /
kadayam kim karotiti chala(phala)masya nirupaya // bca_8.161 //

anyenapi krtam dosam patayasyaiva mastake /
alpamapyasya dosam ca prakasaya mahamuneh // bca_8.162 //

anyadhikayasovadairyaso 'sya malinikuru /
nikrstadasavaccainam sattvakaryesu vahaya // bca_8.163 //

nagantukagunamsena stutyo dosamayo hyayam /
yatha kascinna janiyadgunamasya tatha kuru // bca_8.164 //

samksepyadyadatmarthe paresvapakrtam tvaya /
tattadatmani sattvarthe vyasanam vinipataya // bca_8.165 //

naivotsaho 'sya datavyo yenayam mukharo bhavet /
sthapyo navavadhuvrttau hrito bhito 'tha samvrtah // bca_8.166 //

evam kurusva tisthaivam na kartavyamidam tvaya /
evameva vasah karyo nigrahyastadatikrame // bca_8.167 //

athaivamucyamane 'pi citta nedam karisyasi /
tvameva nigrahisyasi sarvadosastvadasritah // bca_8.168 //

kva yasyasi maya drstah sarvadarpannihani te /
anyo 'sau purvakah kalastvaya yatrasmi nasitah // bca_8.169 //

adyapyasti mama svartha ityasam tyaja sampratam /
tvam vikrito mayanyesu bahukhedamacintayan // bca_8.170 //

tvam sattvesu na dasyami yadi nama pramodatah /
tvam mam narakapalesu pradasyasi na samsayah // bca_8.171 //

evam canekadha datva tvayaham vyathitasciram /
nihanmi svarthacetam tvam tani vairanyanusmaran // bca_8.172 //

na kartavyatmani pritiryadyatmapritirasti te /
yadyatma raksitavyo 'yam raksitavyo na yujyate // bca_8.173 //

yatha yathasya kayasya kriyate paripalanam /
sukumarataro bhutva patatyeva tatha tatha // bca_8.174 //

asyaivam patitasyapi sarvapiyam vasumdhara /
nalam purayitum vañcham tatko 'syeccham karisyati // bca_8.175 //

//

asakyamicchatah klesa asabhangasca jayate /

niraso yastu sarvatra tasya sampadajirnika // bca_8.176 //

tasmanna prasaro deyah kayasyecchabhivrdhaye /
bhadrakam nama tadvastu yadistatvanna grhyate // bca_8.177 //

bhasmanisthavasaneyam niscestanyena calyate /
asucipratima ghora kasmadatra mamagrahah // bca_8.178 //

kim mamananena yantrena jivina va mrtena va /
lostadeh ko viseso 'sya hahamkaram na nasyasi // bca_8.179 //

sarirapaksapatena vrtha dukhamuparjyate /
kimasya kasthatulyasya dvesenanunayena va // bca_8.180 //

maya va palitasyaivam grdhradyairbhaksitasya va /
na ca sneho na ca dvesastatra sneham karomi kim // bca_8.181 //

roso yasya khalikarattoso yasya ca pujaya /
sa eva cenna janati sramah kasya krtena me // bca_8.182 //

imam ye kayamicchanti te 'pi me suhrdah kila /
sarve svakayamicchanti te 'pi kasmanna me priyah // bca_8.183 //

tasmanmayanapeksena kayastyakto jagaddhite /
ato 'yam bahudoso 'pi dharyate karmabhandavat // bca_8.184 //

tenalam lokacaritaih panditananuyamyaham /
apramadakatham smrtva styanamidham nivarayan // bca_8.185 //

tasmadavaranam hantum samadhanam karomyaham /
vimargaccittamakrsya svalambanirantaram // bca_8.186 //

bodhicaryavatare dhyana-paramita nama astamah paricchedah /

9. prajñaparamita nama navamah paricchedah //

ya nirlepataya niruttarapadam sarvaprapañcojjhita
prajñaparamitadisamvrtipadairakhyayate 'nasrava /
yam samyakpratipadya nirmaladhiyo yantyuttamam nirvrtim
tam natva vidhivat karomi vivrtim tasyah prasannaih padaih // *1
//

yatracaryo gunanidhirsau santidevah prakasam
vaktum saktah pravacanamahambhodhiparam prayatah /
kim tasyartham hatamatiraham vaktumisastathapi
prajñabhyasatsukrtamasamam yattato 'smi pravrttah // *2 //

na nama kacidgunalesavasana materna me 'sti pratibhaguno 'rjitah /
tathapi sanmitranisevanaphalam yadeva me tadrasi vak prasarpati //
*3 //

atha yo nama kascid gotravisestat paryupasitakalyanamitrataya
trijagatparyapannasamastajanaduhkhaduhkhi sarvapranabhrtam
nihsesaduhkhasamuddharanasayah svasukhanirapeksah
tatprasamopayabhutam buddhatvameva manyamanah tatpraptivañchaya

samutpaditabodhicitto mahatma
saugatapadasadhanopayabhutasambharadvayaparipurananartham kramena
danadisu pravartate / tasya tatha pravartamanasya
samyakpratipannasamathasyapi danadayah prajñavikalataya
jagadarthasampadanidanam buddhatvam navahantityabhisamdahaya
avasyam samsaraduhkhanirmoksarthina prajñōtpadanaya yatitavyam /
yathoktam-

samathena vipasyanasuyuktah [8.4]

ityadi / tatra samathapratipadanam krtam / idanim
tadanantaraprtam vipasyanam prajñāparanamadheyam
pratipadayannaha-

imam parikaram sarvam prajñartham hi munirjagau /
tasmadutpadayetprajñam duhkhanivrttikanksaya // bca_9.1 //

imamiti samanantaramiha sastre laksanatah pratipaditam
danadikamidamtaya pratyaksataya paramrsati / parikaramiti
parivaram paricchedam / sambharamiti yavat / sarvamuktaprakaramanyacca
/ (bcp 168) prajñārtha hi munirjagaviti sambandhah / prajña
yathavasthitapratityasamutpannavastutattvapricayalaksana, saiva
arthah prayojanam sambodhihetubhavopanayataya yasya
danadilaksanasya parikarasya sa tatha, tamiti / danaparamitadisu
dharmapricayasvabhavayah prajñayah pradhanatvat / tatha hi
danam sambuddhabodhipraptaye prathamam karanam,
punyasambharantarbhutatvat / tacca silalamkrtameva
sugatiparamparam
sukhabhogopakaranasampannamavahadanuttarajñanapratilambhahetuh /
ksantirapi tadvipaksabhutapratighapratipaksataya
danasilasukrtamayam sambharamanupalayanti sugatatvadhigataye
sampravartate / etacca subham danaditritayasambhutam
punyasambharakhyam viryamantarena na bhavatiti tadapi
ubhayasambhakaranataya sarvavarana prahanaya samupajayate /
samahitacittasya ca yathabhutaparijñanamutpadyata iti dhyanaparamitapi
anuttarajñanaheturupadyate / evamete danadayah satkrtya sambhrta
api prajñamantarena saugatapadadhigamahetavo na bhavantiti napi
paramitavyapadesam labhante / prajñakrtaparisuddhibhajah punah
avyahatodarapravrttitaya tadanukulamanuvartamanah
taddhetubhavamadhigacchanti, paramitanamadheyam ca labhante / tatha
datrdeyapratigrahakaditritayanupalambhayogena prajñaparisodhitah
sadaranirantaradirghakalamabhyasyamanah
prakarsaparyantamupagacchantah
avidyapravartitasakalavikalpajalamalarahitam
klesajñeyavarana vinirmuktamubhayanairatmyadhigamasvabhavam
sarvasvaparahitasampadadharabhutam paramarthatattvatmakam
tathagatatdharma kayamabhinirvartayantiti prajñapradhana danadayo
guna ucyante //

na caitadvaktavyam- yadi prajña pradhanam danadinam, saiva kevala sambodhisadhanamastu, kimaparairdanadibhiriti / tadanyesamupayogasya varnitatvat, kevalam netravigala iva danadayah prajñanetrka eva yathabhimatam saugatim bhumimabhisarantiti prajñopanayaka ucyante, na tu prajñaiva kevala samyaksambodhisadhanam / tasmaddanadiparikarah prajñarthah iti siddham //

sarvakalpanavirahat samaropapavadantadvayamaunat
asaiksakayavanmanahkarmalakshanamaunatrayayogadva munirbuddho
bhagavan / tridukhatadukhitasarvajagatparitranadhyasayo jagau
jagada / uktavanityarthah / aryaprajñaparamitadisutrantesu
prajñarthamuktavan kramena danadiparikaram /
yathoktamyasatasahasrayam prajñaparamitayam-

tadyathapi nama subhute suryamandalam candramandalam ca
catursu dvipesu karma karoti, caturasca dvipananugacchati
anuparivartate, evameva subhute prajñaparamita pañcasu paramitasu karma
karoti, pañca paramita anugacchati, anuparivartate,
prajñaparamitavirahitvat pañca paramitah paramitanamadheyam na
labhante / tadyathapi nama subhute raja cakravarti virahitah saptabhi
ratnai scakravartinamadheyam na labhate, evameva subhute pañca
paramitah prajñaparamitavirahitvanna paramitanamadheyam
labhante / tadyathapi nama subhute yah kascana kunadyah, sarvasta
yena ganga mahanadi tenanugacchanti / ta gangaya mahanadya
sardham mahasamudramanugacchanti, evameva subhute pañca paramitah
prajñaparamitaparigrhita yena sarvakarajñata tenanugacchanti / iti
vistarah //

punascoktam-

iyam kausika prajñaparamita bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam
danaparamitamabhibhavati, silaparamitamabhibhavati,
ksantiparamitamabhibhavati, [viryaparamitamabhibhavati,]
dhyanaaramitamabhibhavati / tadyathapi nama kausika jatyanandanam
satam va sahasram va aparinayakanamabhavyam margavataranaya,
kutah punarnagananupravesaya, evameva kausika acaksuska pañca
paramita jatyanandabhuta bhavanti vina prajñaparamitaya
aparinayakah, vina prajñaparamitaya abhavya
bodhimargavataranaya, kuta eva sarvakarajñatanagananupravesaya /
yada punah kausika pañca paramitah prajñaparamitaparigrhita
bhavanti, tada etah pañca paramitah sacaksuska bhavanti /
prajñaparamitaparigrhitascaitah pañca paramitah
paramitanamadheyam labhante // iti vistarah //

evamanyatrapa yathasutramavagantavyam / uktam ca-

sarvaparamitabhishvam nirmalabhiranindite /

candralekheva tarabhiranuyatasi sarvada //

iti // [prajñaparamitastava-8]

athava- imamiti samanantaraprakrantarupam samathatmakam prabandham /

parikaramiti prajñasamutthapakataya tatkaranasamdoham
pithikabandham ca / prajñarthamiti prajñaiva purvokta arthah
prayojanam sadhyataya yasya tam / samathaparisodhitacittasamtane
prajñayah pradurbhavat suprasodhitaksetre sasyanispattivat /
yathoktam siksasamuccaye-

kim punarasya samathasya mahatmyam? yathabhutajñanajananasaktih /
yasmāt-

samahito yathabhutam janatityuktavan munih /
iti // [siksasamuccayakarika-9]

etadapi dharmasamgitavuktam-

samahitacetaso yathabhutadarsanam bhavati / yathabhutadarsino
bodhisattvasya sattvesu mahakaruna pravartate / idam maya
samadhimukham sarvasattvanam nispadayitavyam / sa taya
mahakarunaya samcodyamano 'dhisilamadhicittamadhiprajñam ca
siksah paripurya anuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambudhyate / iti
vistarah //

hiriti yasmāt prajñartham danadiparikaram samathatmakaparikaram
va munirjagau, tasmadutpadayet prajñamiti yojaniyam / utpadayediti
nispadayet saksatkuryat bhavayeta sevayet bahulikuryadva //

sa ca prajña dvididhahetubhuta phalabhuta ca / hetubhutapi dvididha
adhimukticaritasya ca bhumipravistasya ca bodhisattvasya / phalabhuta tu
sarvakaravaropeta sarvadharmasunyatadhigamasvabhava (bcp 170)
animittayogena / tatra prathamato hetubhuta srutacintabhavanamayi
kramena abhyasadbhumipravistasya prajñam nirvartayati / sa ca
aparaparabhumipratilambhayogena prakarsamabhivardhayanti
yavadubhayavaranaavigamat
sakalalakpanajalavigatabuddhatvasvabhavaprajñam nispadayati / ata
evahaduhkhanivrttikanksayeti / duhkhasya
pañcagatisamgrhitasattvarasigatasya svatmagatasya ca samsarikasya
jativyadhijaramanasvabhavasya

priyaviprayogapriyasamprayogaparyesyamanalabhavighata laksanasya,
samksepatah pañcopadanaskandhatmakasya ca, nivrttih nirvanam
upasamah / punaranutpattidharmakataya atyantikasamuccheda ityarthah /
tasyah kanksaya abhilasena / chandeneti yavat / tathahi
viparyasasamjñino
'satsattvasamaropabhini vesavasadatmatmiyagrahapravrtterayonisomanasi
karaprasuto ragadiklesaganah samupajayate, tasmāt karma, tato janma,
tatasca vyadhijaramanasokaparidevdukhhadaurmanasyopayasca
prajayante / evamasya kevalasya mahato duhkhasandhasya samudayo bhavati /
tadevamanulomakaram pratityasamutpadam samyakprajñaya
vyavalokayatah, punastameva niratmakamasvamikam
mayamaricigandharvanagarasvapnapratibimbadisamanakarataya paramarthato
nihsvabhavam pasyato yathabhutaparijñanattadvipaksatmakataya
mohasvabhavamavidyabhavangam nivartate, avidyanirodhattatpratyayah

samskara nirudhyante / evam purvapurvasya karanabhutasya
nirodhaduttarottarakaryabhutasya nirodho veditavyah /
yavajjatinirodhajjaramaranasokaparidevdukkhadaurmanasyopayasasca
nirudhyante / evamasya kevalasya mahato dukkhaskandhasya nirodho bhavati /
tatra avidya trsnopadanam ca klesavartmano vyavacchedah /
samskara bhavasca karmavartmano vyavacchedah /
parisistanyangani dukkhavartmano vyavacchedah /
purvantaparantanirodho nirodhavartmano vyavacchedah / evameva trivartma
niratmakam atmatmiarahitam sambhavati ca sambhavayogena, vibhavati
ca vibhavayogena, svabhavannadakalapasadrso iti / etacca uttaratra
vistarena yuktayagamabhyam pratipadayisyate //

tadevam prajñaya svapnamayadisvabhavam samskrtam
pratyaveysamanasya sarvadarmanam nihsvabhavataya pratipatteh
paramarthadhigamat savasananihsadosarasivinivrttirbhavatiti
sarvdukkhopasamahetuh prajña upapadyate //

yatha ca yuktyagamabhyam vicarayatah aviparitavastutattvapravicyah
samupajayate, tadupadarsayitum satyadvayavyavasthamaha
samvrtirityadi-

samvrtih paramarthasca satyadvayamidam matam /
buddherogacarastattvam buddhih samvrtirucyate // bca_9.2 //

samvriyate avriyate yathabhutaparijñanam
svabhavavaranaadvrttaprakasanacca anayeti samvrtih / avidya
moho viparyaya iti paryayah / avidya hi asatpadarthasvaruparopika
svabhavadarsanavaranaatmika ca sati samvrtirupapadyate /
yaduktamaryasalistambasutre-

punaraparam- tattve 'pratipattih mithyapratipattih, ajñanamavidya / iti
/ uktam ca-

abhutam khyapayatyartham bhutamavrtya vartate /
avidya jayamanaiva kamalatankavrttivat //

iti /

tadupadarsitam ca pratityasamutpannam vasturupam samvrtirucyate /
tadeva lokasamvrtisatyamityamidhiyate lokasyaiva samvrtya tat
satyamiti krtva / yaduktam-

mohah svabhavavaranaadi samvrtih satyam taya khyati yadeva
krtrimam /
jagada tatsamvrtisatyamityasau munih padartham krtakam ca
samvrtim //

iti / [ma. a. 6.28]

sa ca samvrtirdvidha lokata eva,
tathyasamvrtirmithyasamvrtisceti / tatha hi kimcit
pratityajatam niladikam vasturupamadosavadindriyairupalabdham
lokata eva satyam, mayamaricipratibimbadvisu pratitya samupajatamapi

dosavadindriyopalabdham yathasvam tirthikasiddhantaparikalpitam ca
lokata eva mithya / taduktam-

vinopaghatena yadindriyanam sannamapi grahyamavaiti lokah /
satyam hi tallokata evam sesam vikalpitam lokata eva mithya //
iti / [ma. a. 6.25]

etattadubhayamapi samyagdrsamaryanam mrsa,
paramarthadasayam samvrtisatyalikatvat / etat samanantarameva
upapattya pratipadayisyamah / tasmadavidyavatam vastusvabhavo na
pratibhasate iti //

paramah uttamah arthah paramarthah, akrtrimam vasturupam,
yadadhigamat sarvavrtivasananu samdhiklesaprahanam bhavati /
sarvadarmanam nihsvabhavata, sunyata, tathata, bhutakotih,
dharmadhaturityadiparyayah / sarvasya hi pratityasamutpannasya
padarthasya nihsvabhavata paramarthikam rupam, yathapratibhasam
samvrtasyanupapannatvat / tatha hi- na tavat
yathaparidrsyamanarupena satsvabhavo bhavah, tasya
uttarakalamanavasthanat, svabhavasya ca sarvada anagantukataya
avicalitarupatvat / yo hi yasya svabhavah, sa katham kadacidapi
nivarteta? anyatha tasya svabhavatahaniprasangannihsvabhavataiva
syat / napi sa utpadyamanah satsvabhavarupena kutascidagacchati,
nirudhyamano va kvacit samnicayam gacchati, api tu
hetupratyayasamagrim pratitya mayavadutpadyate, tadvaikalyato nirudhyate
ca / hetupratyayasamagrim pratitya jatasya
parayattatmalabhasyapratibimbasyeva (bcp 172) kutah satsvabhavata? na ca
kasyacit padarthasya paramarthato hetupratyayasamagritah samutpattih
sambhavati, tasya api aparasamagrijanitmataya parayattatmalabhaya
nihsvabhavatvat / evamanyasyah purvapurvayah
svasvakaranasamagrijanyataya nihsvabhavata drastavya / ittham
karananurupam karyamicchata katham nihsvabhavat
sasvabhavasyotpattirabhyupetavya? yadvaksyati-

mayaya nirmitam yacca hetubhiryacca nirmitam /
ayati tatkutah kutra yati ceti nirupyatam //

yadanyasamnidhanena drstam na tadabhavatah /
pratibimbasame tasmin krtrime satyata katham //

iti /

uktam ca-

yah pratyayairjayati sa hyajato na tasya utpadu sabhavato 'sti /
yah pratyayadhinu sa sunya ukto yah sunyatam janati so
'pramattah //

iti / [anavataptahradapasamkramanasutram]

iti sunyebhya eva sunya dharmah prabhavanti dharmebhya iti //

na ca svaparobhayarupahetunibandhanamahetunibandhanam va bhavasya janma

atipesalamupapadyate / tatha hi atmasvarupam bhavanam
svajanmanimittam bhavet, nispannamanispnam va bhavet / na
tavannispnasya satah svatmani karanata, tasya sarvatmana svayam
nispannatvat kva punarasya vyaparo 'stu? utpadyasya
punarasyanispnasyanyasya svabhavasyabhavat, ekasya casya
niramsatvat / na ca pascadutpadyamanasyaparasya tatsvabhavata yukta,
tannispattavanispnasya tatsvabhavatvabhavat / iti na svatmano
nispannat kasyacidutpattirasti / na capi svatautpattipakse
prannispnam svarupamitarasrayadosasangat kasyacit
sambhavati / napi
tadanispnassvabhavamakasakusesayasamkasamasesasamarthyasunya
m svanispattau hetubhavamupagantumarhati, anyatha kharavisanyapi
svasvabhavajanakatvaprasangat //

napi parata iti paksah, adityadapi andhakarasya, sarvasmadva sarvasya
utpattiprasangat, janakajanakabhimatayorvivaksitakaryapeksaya
paratvavisesat / janyajanakaikatvaikasamtatipratiniyamo 'pi anutpanne
karye kalpanikataya vastuto na samgacchate / na ca
anagatavasthitadharmapeksaya karyadivyaavaharo vastavah,
arthasvabhavasadbhavasya nirupayisyamanatvat / napi bijavasthasu
vidyamanankurapeksaya bijasya paratvamakalpanikamasti, karane
karyastitvasya (bcp 173) nisetsyamanatvat / yatra paridrsyamanameva
rupam vicarato navatisthate, tatra anagatadisu sambhavitasya
ka cinta?

napi ubhayata iti paksah, pratyekapaksoktasamuditadosaprasangat,
karyanutpatau ca ubhayarupasya hetoh paramarthato 'bhavat / utpattau
va na kimcijjanayitavyamastiti kutra ubhayarupasya hetorvyaparah
syat?

napi ahetuta iti vikalpah, yato nayam prasajyapratishedhatmataya
ahetuta iti yujyate / ahetukatve hi bhavanam
desakalaniyamabhavaprasangah syat, nityam sattvasattvaprasango
va / upeyarthinam pratiniyatopayanusthanam ca na syat /
pradhanesvaradinam karanasya pratisetsyamanatvat / tanna ahetuto
bhavah svabhavam pratilabhante //

tasmanna svaparobhayarupahetubhya utpadyante satsvabhava bhavah /
taduktam-

na svato napi parato na dvabhyam napyahetutah /
utpanna jatu vidyante bhavah kvacana kecana //
iti / [ma. sa.1.3]

ekanekasvabhavavicaranyapi sarvabhavanam svabhavavikalatvanna
satsvabhavatvam / tasmad svapnamayapratibimbdivat
idampratyayatamatrameva avicaramanoharamastu / kimiha sarvdukkhahetuna
bhavabhinivesena prayojanam? atah idamarthasya tattvam-

nihsvabhava ami bhavastattvatah svaparoditah /
ekanekasvabhavena viyogatpratibimbavat //

[madhyamakalamkarakarika-1]

evam nihsvabhavataiva sarvabhavanam nijam paramarthikam
rupamavatisthate / tadeva pradhanapurusharthataya paramarthah
utkrstam prayojanamabhidhiyate //

atrapi nabhinivestavyam / anyatha bhavabhiniveso va
sunyatabhiniveso veti na kascidvishesah, ubhayorapi kalpanatmakataya
samvrtatvat / na ca abhavasya kalpitasvabhavataya kimcit
svarupamasti / na ca bhavanivrttirupo 'bhavah,
nivrternihsvabhavatvat / yadi ca bhavasyaiva kascit svabhavah
syat, tada tatpratishedhatma abhavo 'pi syat / bhavasya tu svabhavo
nastiti pratipaditameva / ato na bhavanivrttirupah abhavo nama
kascit / na ca bhavabhavayoruktakramena asattve pratipadite
tadubhayasamkirnatmata sambhavati ubhayapratishedhasvabhavata va,
bhavavikalpasyaiva sakalavikalpanibandhanatvat / tasminnirakrte sarva eva
ami ekapraharena nirasta bhavantiti / tasmat-

na sannasanna sadasanna capyanubhayatmakam /

kimcidabhinivesavisayataya mantavyam /
taduktamaryaprajñaparamitayam-

subhutihira- ihayusman saradvatiputra bodhisattvayanikah kulaputro
va kuladuhita va anupayakusalo rupam sunyamiti prajanati,
sangah / vedanam sunyamiti samjanati, sangah / samjñam
sunsyamiti samjanati, sangah / samskaran sunyaniti
samjanati, sangah / vijñanam sunyamiti samjanati, sangah
/ evam caksuh srotam ghranam jivha kayo manah, yavat
sarvadharmasunyatam sunyamiti samjanati, sangah / iti
vistarah //

uktam ca-

sarvasamkalpahanaya sunyatamrtadesana /
yasya(yasca) tasyamapi grahastvayasavavasaditah //
iti / [catuhstavanirupama-21]

na sannasanna sadasanna capyanubhayatmakam /
catuskotivinirmuktam tattvam madhyamika viduh //

iti /

evam

catuskotivinirmuktamadisantamanutpannaniruddhanucchedasvatadisv
abhavataya nisrapañcatvadakasavadasanganamanaspadamasesam
visvamutpasyama iti //

satyadvayamidam matamiti / kim tat? samvrtih paramarthasceti
pascadyojaniyam / bhutamiyam brahmani, avapanamiyam mustiketi
yatha / samvrtirekam satyamaviparitam, paramarthasca aparam
satyamiti / cakarah satyatamatrena tulyabalatam samuccinoti / tatra
samvrtisatyamavitatham rupam lokasya, paramarthasatyam ca

satyamavisamvadakam tattvamarjanamiti visesah / ittham
visesopadarsanartho 'pi yuktascakarah //

etaduktam bhavati- sarva eva ami adhyatmika bahyasca bhavah
svabhavadvayamabibhratah samupajayante yaduta samvrtam
paramarthikam ca /
tatraikamavidyatimiravrtabuddhilocananamabhutarthadarsinam
prthagjananam mrsadarsanavisayataya samadarsitatmasattakam /
anyat
pravicyañjanasalakodhatitavidyapatalasamyagjñananayananam
tattvavidamaryanam samyagdarsanavisayataya upasthitasvarupam /
tadetat svabhavadvayam sarve padartha dharayanti / anayosca
svabhavayormrsadrsam balisanam yo visayah, tat
samvrtisatyam / yasca samyagdrsamadhigatatattvanam visayah,
tat paramarthasatyamiti vyavastha sastravidam / yadaha-

samyagmrsadarsanalabdhabhavam rupadvayam bibhrati sarvabhavah /
samyagdrsam yo visayah sa tattvam mrsadrsam
samvrtisatyamuktam //
iti // [ma. a.6.23]
iti dvayoh samudayo dvayamiti yujyate / matamiti sammatamabhimatam /
kesam? prahinavaradhiyam buddhanam bhagavatam,
tanmarganuyayinamaryasravakapratyekabuddhabodhisattvanam ca /
idameva satyadvayam nanyat satyamastiti avadharanartho 'pi yujyate
cakarah / taduktam-

dve satye samupasritya buddhanam dharmadesana /
lokasamvrtisatyam ca satyam ca paramarthatah //
iti / [ma. sa.-24.8]
pitaputrasamagame cuktam-

satya ime duvi lokavidunam dista svayam asrunitva paresam /
samvrti ya ca tatha paramartho satyu na sidhyati kim ca trtiyu //

iti /

nanu catvari ariyasatyani dukkhasamudayanirodhamargalaksanani
abhidharme kathitani bhagavata, tat katham dve eva satye iti? satyam, kim
tarhi vainejayanasayanusayavasade dve eva catvari krtva kathitani
(kathite?), amisam dvayorevantarbhavat / tatha hi
dukkhasamudayamargasatyani samvrtisvabhavataya samvrtisatye
'ntarbhavanti, nirodhasatyam tu paramarthasatye, iti na kascidvirodhah //

syadetat- samvrtiravidyopadarsitatmataya
abhutasamaropasvarupadvicarat sataso visiryamanapi katham
satyamiti / etadapi satyam / kim tu lokadhyavasayatah
samvrtisatyamityucyate / loka eva hi samvrtisatyamiha pratipannah /
tadanuvrttya bhagavadbhirapi tathaiva anapeksitatattvarthibhih
samvrtisatyamucyate / ata eva lokasamvrtisatyam ceti sastre 'pi
visesa ukta acaryapadaih / vastutastu paramartha eva ekam satyam,

ato na kacit ksatiriti / yathoktam bhagavata-

ekameva bhiksavah paramam satyam yaduta apramosadharma nirvanam,
sarvasamskarasca mrsa mosadharmanah //

iti //

satyadvayamidamuktam / tatra avidyopaplutacetam tatsvabhavataya
samvrtisatyamiti pratitam / paramarthasatyam tu na jñayate kidrk
kimsvabhavam kimlaksanamiti / ato vaktavyam tatsvarupamityaha
buddheragocarastattvamiti / buddheh sarvajñananam,
samatikrantasarvajñanavisayatvadagocarah avisayah / kenacit
prakarena tat sarvabuddhivisyayikartum na sakyate iti yavat / iti
katham tatsvarupam pratipadayitum sakyam? tatha hi
sarvaprapañcavinirmuktasvabhavam paramarthasatyatattvam, atah
sarvopadhisunyatvat katham kayacit kalpanaya pasyet?
kalpanasamatikrantasvarupam ca sabdanamavisayah / vikalpajanmano
hi sabda vikalpadhiyamavisaye na pravartitumutsahante / (bcp 176) tasmāt
sakalavikalpabhilapavikalatvadanaropitamasamvrtamanabhilapyam
paramarthatattvam kathamiva pratipadayitum sakyate? tathapi
bhajanasrotrijananugrahartham parikalpamupadaya samvrtya
nidarsanopadarsanena kimcidabhidhiyate //

yatha timiraprabhavat taimirikah sarvamakasadesam
kesondukamanditamitastato mukham viksipannapi pasyati / tatha
kurvantamaveksya ataimirikah kimayam karotiti tatsamipamupasrtya
tadupalabdhakesapranihitalocano 'pi na kesakrtimupalabhate, napi
tatkesadhikaranan bhavabhavadivisesan parikalpayati / yada
punarasau taimirikah ataimirikaya svabhiprayam prakasayati- kesaniha
pasyamiti, tada tadvikalpapasaranaya tasmai yathabhutamasau
braviti- natra kesah santiti / taimirikopalabhdhanurodhena
pratishedhapameva vacanamaha / na ca tena tatha pratipadayatapi kasyacit
pratishedhah krto bhavati vidhanam va / tacca kesanam tattvam
yadataimirikah pasyati, tanna taimirikah //

evamavidyatimiropaghatadatattvadrso balah yadetat
skandhadhatvayanadisvarupamupalabhante, tadesam samvrtam
rupam / taneva skandhadin yena svabhavena nirastasamastavidyavasana
buddha bhagavantah pasyanti ataimirikopalabdhakesadarsananyayena,
tadesam paramarthasatyamiti / yadaha sastravit-

vikalpitam yattimiraprabhavat kesadirupam vitatham tadeva /
yenatmana pasyati suddhadrstistattattvamityevamihapyavehi //
iti / [m.a. 6.29]

iti paramarthato 'vacyamapi paramarthatattvam drstantadvarena
samvrtimupadaya kathamcit kathitam / na tu
tadasesasamvrtavyavaharavirahitasvabhavam vastuto vaktum sakyate
iti / yaduktam-

anaksarasya dharmasya srutih ka desana ca ka /

sruyate desyate carthah samaropadanaksarah //

iti /

tasmadvayavaharasatye eva sthitva paramartha desyate /
paramarthadesanavagamacca paramarthadhigamo bhavati,
tasyastadupayvat / yaduktam sastre-

vyavaharamanagamyam paramartha na desyate /
paramarthamanagamyam nirvanam nadhigamyate //
iti / [ma. sa.-24.10]

evam paramarthadesanopayabhuta samvrtih, paramarthadhigamasca
upeyabhuta iti / anyatha tasya desayitumasakyatvat / nanu ca
tathavidhamapi tathavidhabuddhivisayah paramarthatah kim na
bhavatityatraha- buddhih samvrtirucyate iti / sarva hi buddhih
alambananiralambanataya vikalpasvabhava, vikalpasca sarva eva
avidyavabhava, avastugrahitvat / yadaha-

vikalpah svayamevayamavidyarupeyam gatah / iti

avidya ca samvrtih / iti naiva kacid buddhih
paramarthikarupagrahini paramarthato yujyate / anyatha
samvrtabuddhigrahyataya paramartharupataiva tasya hiyeta,
paramarthasya vastutah samvrtajñānavisayatvat / tatra
cedamuktam bhagavata aryasatyadvayavatare-

yadi hi devaputra paramarthatah paramarthasatyam kayavanyanasam
visayatamupagacchet, na tat paramarthasatyamiti samkhyam gacchet,
samvrtisatyameva tadbhavet / api tu devaputra paramarthasatyam
sarvavyavaharasamatikrantam, nirvasesam, asamutpannamaniruddham,
abhidheyabhidhanajñeyajñānavigatam, yavat
sarvakaravaropetasarvajñānavisayabhavasamatikrantam
paramarthasatyamiti vistarah //

ata eva tadavisayah sarvakalpananam
yadbhavabhavasvaparabhavasatyasatvasvatocchedanityanityasukhadukh
asucyasucyatmanatmasunyasunyalaksyalaksanaikatvanyatvotpadani
rodhadayo visesastattvasya na sambhavanti, amisam
samvrtadharmatvat / etaduktam bhagavata pitaputrasamagame-

etavaccaiva jñeyam- yaduta samvrtih paramarthasca / tacca bhagavata
sunnyatah sudrstam suviditam susaksatkrta / tena sarvajña
ityucyate / tatra samvrtirlokapracaratastathagatena drsta / yah
punah paramarthah, so 'nabhilapyah, anajñeyah, aparijñeyah,
avijñeyah, adesitah, aprakasitah, yavadakriyah, akarana,
yavanna labho nalabho na sukham na dukham na yaso nayaso na
rupam narupamityadi //

iti

pratyastamitasamastamvrtavastuvisesamasesopadhiviviktamuktamanant
avastuvistaravyapijñānalokavabhasitantaratmana bhagavata

paramarthasatyamiti / tadetadaryanameva svasamvidita svabhavataya
pratyatmavedyam / atastadevatra pramanam / samvrtisatyam tu
lokavyavaharamasritya prakasitam / tadevam yathavadvibhagatah
satyadvayaparijñanadaviparito dharmapraavicaya upajayate //

evam samvrtiparamarthabhedena dvididham satyam vyavasthapyā
tadadhikrtasca loko 'pi dvididha evetyupadarsayannaha- tatra loke ityadi-

tatra loko dvididha drsto yogi prakrtakastatha /
tatra prakrtako loko yogilokena badhyate // bca_9.3 //

tatra tayoh samvrttiparamarthasatyayoradhikrtah vyavasthitah /
tatsatyapratipatteti yavat / loko janah / dvididha dviprakah
samvrtiparamarthasatyavedi / loka iti samudayavacanam, tena (bcp 178)
rasidvayamityarthah / drsta iti pratipannah, yukteragamacca /
katham krtva dvidihetyaha- yogi prakrtakastatheti / yogah
samadhih sarvadharmanupalambhalaksanah, so 'syastiti yogi loka
ityekah prakaro rasih / tatha prakrtih samsarapravrtteh
karanamavidya trsna, tasya jata iti prakrtah / prakrta eva
prakrtako loka iti dvitiyah / tatra yogi pradhanatattvamaviparitam
pasyati, prakrtakasca viparyastam vastutattvam pasyati bhrantatvat
//

syadetat- ubhayorapi yathasvam tattvadarsitvat katarah
punaranayorbhrantimanastu ya evanyatarena badhyate? kah punaranayoh
kena badhyata ityaha- tatretyadi / tatreti saptamya samudayanirdesah,
nirdharane ca saptami / tatra tayoryogipraktakayorlokayormadhye
prakrtako lokah prakrtakatvajatyā samudayannirdharyate, nirdharya
ca badhyate, iti badhanam vidhiyate / kenetyapeksayamaha-
yogilokeneti / yogi eva lokah yogilokah, tena badhyate iti
viparyastamativyavasthapyate / katham? dhiviseseneti yojaniyam / na tu
yogi prakrtakena badhyate //

idamihabhimatam- yatha vibhramahitasadbhavam timiropahatacaksusah
asadbhutamakesondukadidarsino jñanam
yathavasthitavastutattvagrahino 'taimirikajñanena badhyate, na tatha
taimirikajñanena ataimirikajñanam badhyate,
evamavidyamalatimiradusitabuddhicaksuso
viparitavastusvarupagrahinah prakrtakasya jñanam
prajñasalilaksalitavigatamalanasravajñanacaksusah
bhavanijatattvavedinah yogilokasya jñanena badhyate, na
punaritarajñanena yogijñanamiti / tatha cuktam-

na badhate jñanamataimiranam yathopalabdham timireksananam /
tathamalajñanatiraskrtanam dhiyasti badha na dhiyo 'malayah //
iti // [ma. a.-6. 27]

tasmat prakrtakajñanameva bhrantamiti badhyate //

atha kim prakrta eva badhyante yogibhih, uta yogino 'pityaha-
badhyanta ityadi-

badhyante dhivisesena yogino 'pyuttarottaraih /

yogino 'pi yogibhiraparaparairbadhyante / na kevalam prakrtaka
ityapisabdarthah / kimbhutaiah? uttarottaraih / uttare ca uttare ca
uttarottarah, taih /

taratamyabhedavasthitagunavisesapratilambhotkarsapraptaiah /
adhikadhikairityarthah / tadapeksaya apacitaguna adharadhare
badhyante, jñanamahatmyadibhirabhibhuyante / katham? dhiviseseneti
/ dhiyo jñanasya prajñaya visesah tattadavaravigamat

prakarsah, tena / upalaksanam caitat /

dhyanasamadhisamapattyadivisesenapi / tatha hi-

pramuditakhyaprathamabhūmilabhino bodhisattvasya jñanadigunapeksaya

taduttaravimalabhidhanadvitiyabhūmilabhino bodhisattvasya

jñanaprabhavadayo guna visisyante / evamanyesamapi (bcp 179)

uttarottarabhūmilabhinam veditavyam / tatha

prathamadhyana dilabhinamapi uttarottarairbadhanam yojanim, yavat

sasravanamanasravairiti //

syadetat- satyapi yoginam dhiyo visese prakrtajñanam bhrantamiti

kathamavagamayitum sakyata ityaha drstantenobhayesteneti-

drstantenobhayestena karyarthamavicaratah // bca_9.4 //

ubhayesam yogipraktakanamistah abhimatah, tena

drstantena nidarsanena / ya esa sutresu bhagavata

mayamaricigandharvanagarapratibimbadirukto drstantah, sa ca

ubhayesamapi nihsvabhavataya prasiddhah / tatsadharmyena

sarvadarmanam nihsvabhavatvapratipadanat / tatha hi- ye tavat

sarvajanapratipannasvarupa rupadayah, te yoginameva

paramarthasatyadhigamannihsvabhavataya siddhah / ye punarime

svapnamayadisu upalabdah, te praktakanamapi / atastatra

ubhayorapi vipratipatterabhavat drstantadharmata na vihanyate /

yesam tu mimamsakadinam desakalanyathatmakam vastu eva

tattatha pratibhasate iti matam, te 'nyatra nirakrta iti na tanmatamiha

nirasyate / ye tu svayuthyah cittameva vastusat svapnadisu tatha

pratibhasate iti manyante, te 'pi yathavasaramagratah [9.17-18]

svasamvedananirakaranannirakarisyante / yuktisiddhamapi

ubhayasiddhameva / atastena drstantena viparitavastusvarupagrahitaya

praktakajñanam bhrantamiti vyavasthapyate / evam yoginamapi

yathasambhavam vaktavyam //

nanu yadi nihsvabhavah sarvabhava iti vastutattvam, katham tarhi

sarvasattvasamuddharanasayena danadisu sambharaparipurantarham

tattvavedinamapi bodhisattvanam pravrttih? tesamapi

nihsabhavatvat, ityata aha- karyarthamavicaratah iti / karyam

sadhya, upadeyam / phalamucyate / tadartham tannimittam / avicaratah

avicarenaiva taddhetau pravartanat / tathabhutesvapi tatra

idampratyayataniyamasya vidyamanatvat na hetuphalabhavasya virodhah /

etaduktam bhavati- yadyapi mayadishvabhavataya nihsvabhava

danadayah, tathapi trikotiparisuddhya sadaradiyogena

abhyasyamanah tathabhuta api paramarthadhigamaya
hetubhavamapadyante, tesam tadupayatvat, pratityasamutpadasya ca
acintyatvat / etadrsadeva hetoretadrsam phalamadhigamyate, tasya
tadupeyatvat / taduktam-

upayabhutam vyavaharasatyamupeyabhutam paramarthasatyam / iti / [ma.
a.-6.80]

avasyam caitadevam / anyatha margabhyasatah samalavasthaya
nirmalavastha, savikalpavasthaya nirvikalpavastha kathamutpadyeta?
tasyah paramarthatastatsvabhavatvat / anyatrapi samanametat /
sarvadarmanam paramarthato nihsvabhavatvat hetvanurupam ca
sarvatra phalamisyate / atah samvrtadapi nihsvabhavaddhetoh
nihsvabhavatadhigama eva phalam, kathamanyatha samskrtadapi (bcp 180)
margadamsamskrtam nirvanamavapyeta? iti danadayo vastuto
nihsvabhava api paramarthatattvadhigamaya sarvasattvesu
karunayamanairbodhisattvairupadiyante, anyatha
paramarthadhigamayogat / tato danadisu pravrttiranivarita /
evamistanistaphalapraptiparihararthinam kusalakusalayoh
pravrttiniivrtti vaktavye / etat punah pascadvayaktikarisyate //

syadetat- yadetanmayadisamanasvabhavam vasturupam yoginah
pratipadyante, tadeva yadi prakrtako 'pi janah pratipadyate, kva tarhi
vipratipattirastityaha lokenetyadi-

lokena bhava drsyante kalpyante capi tattvatah /
na tu mayavadityatra vivado yogilokayoh // bca_9.5 //

lokena prakrtakajanena / hetupratyayam pratitya bhavanti svarupam
labhante iti bhavah / na punah paramarthikam rupam
nijamesamasti, iti bhavasabdena nihsvabhavatabhidhanam pratiyate /
satsvarupena na kevalam drsyante kalpyante capi tattvatah /
yathapratitasvabhavenaiva paramarthato 'dhyavasiyante / abhinivisyante
iti yavat / yadetadasmattpratihogaro vasturupam, tadvastavameve
tyabhimananat / na tu mayavat, na tu punaryatha yogina mayeva mayavat
svabhavasunya drsyante, paramarthatastatha pratiyante, ityatrasmim
vivado vipratipattiryogilokayoh yogina saha lokasyetyarthah /
tatpratipanne vastuttattve lokasyapratipatteh lokena saha va yoginah,
tatpratipanne yogina yatharthatapratisedhat / ayamabhiprayah-
sarvabhavanam samvrtam paramarthikam ceti rupadvayamasti,
tatra yat samvrtam tadeva lokena pratiyate, yattu paramarthikam tad
yoginetyuktam / yatha mayakaranirmitahastyadirupameva
mantradisamarthyavibhramitalocano janah pasyati, maya karastu
tatsvabhavadi nijam tatsvarupam, evam yogilokayorapi yathayogam
pratipattavyam //

athapi syat- yadetat samastajanasadharanamarthakriyaksamam
pratyaksapramanapratitam vasturupam, tat kathamapahrotum sakyata
iti parasya hrdayamasankayaha pratyaksamapityadi-

pratyaksamapi rupadi prasiddhaya na pramanatah /

yadapi ca pratyaksamabhidhiyate rupadi / adisabdena sabdadi vedanadi
grhyate / tadapi prasiddhaya rudhya lokapradena na pramanatah /
na pramanenadhigatam sat pratyaksam rupaditi sambandhah /
samvyavaharikapramanatvat pratyaksadinam, tadadhigatam
samvrtameva rupadi / na ca laukikapramanasamadhigamyam tattvikam
rupam, sarvajananam tattvaveditvapasangat / yadaha-

indriyairupalabdham yattattattvena bhavedyadi /
jatatattvavido balastattvajñanena kim tada //
iti / [catuh 3.18]
tasmāt pratyaksamapi na pramanenadhigatam //

rupadi tattvam pratyaksamapi yadi na pramanadhigatam, katham
tatprasiddhih? prasiddhiscet katham mrsetyatraha
asucyadisvityadi-

asucyadisū sucyadiprasiddhiriva sa mrsa // bca_9.6 //
yatha ca paramarthato 'sucini strikalevaradau
tadasaktiviparyastacetasaṃ sucibuddhirupajayate / adisabdadanityadau
nityadibuddhirgrhyate / sa ca atasmimstadgahanmrsa /
vitathagrahinityarthah / tadvadiyam rupadavapityavisesah //

yadi na pratyaksapramanat tatsiddhih, agamattarhi bhavisyati /
tatha hi skandhadhatvayatanadisvabhavataya bhagavata bhavah sutre
desitah, ksanikadisvabhavataya ca / tatredamuktam bhagavata-

sarvam sarvamiti brahmana yavadeva pañca skandhah,
dvadasayatanani, astadasah dhatavah / iti /

tatha-

ksanikah sarvasamskara asthiraṇam kutah kriya /
bhūtiryaśam kriya śaiva karakam śaiva cocyate //

iti //

na ca mayadisvabhavanam
ksanikaksanikadidharmatapatipadanamucitam, nihsvabhavanam
kasyacit svabhavasyabhavat / tatkaṭhamami na paramarthasanta ityatraha
lokavataranetyadi-

lokavataranartham ca bhava nathena desitah /
tattvataḥ ksanika naite samvṛtya cedvirudhyate // bca_9.7 //

lokanam bhavabhīnivesiṇam skandhadidesanavaineyanam
sattvanamapatataḥ sunyatadesananadhikṛtanam
sunyatayamavataranartham sukumaropakramena pravartanaya / co
hetau / yasmadbhavah skandhayatanadilakṣanah, vastuto
nihsvabhavatve 'pi sarvadharmānam, nathena narakadidukṣat sattvan
paritrayamanena abhyudayanisreyasasukham prapayata
sattvasayadivedina buddhena bhagavata desitah prakasitah, na tu

paramarthatah / tasmanna sutravirodhah / taduktam-

mametyahamiti proktam yatha karyavasajjinaih /
tatha karyavasatproktah skandhayatanadhatavah //

iti / [yuktisastika]

yadi na paramarthato desitah, katham tarhi te ksanika ityaha-
tattvatah ksanika naite iti / tattvatah paramarthatah
nihsvabhavatvat ksanika api na bhavanti ete ime bhavah /
ksanikadidesana vaineyanam tatsvabhavataprakasanat / yadi na
tattvatah ksanikah, katham (bcp 182) tarhi desanayamapi kathita
iti manasi nidhaya [aha] samvrtya cet [iti]- yadi samvrtya
ksanika abhidhiyanta ityucyate, ityuttaramasankaya dusayati, tada
virudhyate, samvrtya ksanika na paramarthatah iti virudhyate na
samgacchate / aksanikataya pratiteh pratitivirodhah,
samvyavaharibhiraksanikatvapatiteh na ksanikatvam
samvrtam rupamiti yavat //

etat siddhantavadi pariharati na doso yogisamvrtyeti-

na doso yogisamvrtya lokatte tattvadarsinah /
anyatha lokabadha syadasucistrinirupane // bca_9.8 //

nayam pratitivirodhalaksano dosah / kutah? yoginam
pudgalanairatmyasamadhilabhinam ya samvrtirvyavaharah, taya
ksanikataya pratiteh / ayamabhiprayah- yadi nama arvagdarsanaih
ksanikatvam na pratiyate, tathapi yogivyavaharagocarah /
yogivyavaharo 'pi samvrtirupatam na jahati, buddhih
samvrtirucyate [9.2] iti vacanat / na ca pratitibadhitam
badhitameva, tathavidhayah pratiterapramanatvat //

kutah punaretat samvrtamapi ksanikatvadi yogina eva pasyanti
narvagdarsina ityaha- lokatte tattvadarsina iti /
lokadarvacinadarsanat sakasat te yoginastattvadarsinah
atindriyadarsinah / hetupadametat / yasmat tattvadarsinaste, tasmāt
ksanikatvanairatmyadi lokapratitamapi pratipadyante / ata eva na
tesam lokapratitibadha //

avasyam caitadangikartavyamityaha- anyathetyadi / anyatha yadi
caivam na svikriyate, tada bhavadabhyupagate 'pi lokabadha syat / kutra?
asucistrinirupane iti / asucibhavanasamaye asuciti striyah
kaminya nirupane vibhavanayam lokabadha syat, lokapratitena
virodho bhavet, lokena sucisvabhavataya strisarirasyadhyavasana /
tasmanna lokapratitena yogidarsanabadheti / atra-

yathopalabdham timireksananam

ityadina upacayahetutvena yojaniyam / iti nagamadapi bhavanam
paramarthatah siddhirasti / tasmanmayasvapnadisvabhavah sarvadharmā
iti niscitametat //

syadetat- yadi sarvavyapini mayopamasvabhavata, buddho 'pi tarhi
mayopamah svapnopamah syat / uktam caitad bhagavatyam-

evamukte subhutistan devaputranetadavocat- mayopamaste devaputrah
sattvah / svapnopamaste devaputrah sattvah / iti hi maya ca
sattvasca advayametadavaidhikaram / sarvadharmā api devaputra
mayopamah svapnopamah / strotāpanno 'pi mayopamah svapnopamah /
strotāpattiphalamāpi (bcp 183) mayopamam svapnopamam / evam
sakrdagamyāpi sakrdagamiphalamāpi / anagamyāpi anagamiphalamāpi /
arhannāpi arhattvamāpi mayopamam svapnopamam / pratyekabuddho 'pi
mayopamah svapnopamah / pratyekabuddhatvamāpi mayopamam svapnopamam /
samyaksambuddho 'pi mayopamah svapnopamah / samyaksambuddhatvamāpi
mayopamam svapnopamam / yavat nirvanamāpi mayopamam svapnopamam /
sacennirvanadāpi kascid dharmo visistatarah syat, tamāpyaham
mayopamam svapnopamam vadami //

evam katham tatra satkarapakarayoh punyapapasamudbhava iti
parasyabhiprayamasankayannaha mayopamadityadi-

mayopamajjīnatpunyam sadbhavē 'pi katham yathā /

yadi bhagavanāpi mayopamasvabhavah, tada
mayopamānīhsvabhavajjīnadbhagavatāh punyam sukrtam
pujasatkarapadavandanādibhih katham yathā kathamiveti manyase?
upalakṣanam caitat / papamāpi tadapakare kathamīti drastavyam / na
hi mayakāranīrmitapurusaatkarapakarayoh punyapapaprasutiryukteti
parasya bhīprayah / atra praguktamevottaram / tathatra paramēva
parīprcchati- sadbhavē 'pi katham yatheti / sadbhavē 'pi
paramarthasatyatve 'pi bhagavatāh kathamīva punyam? katham
yathetyubhayatrāpi yojaniyam / ayamabhīprayah- yathā kasyacit
paramarthasato jīnat paramarthasat punyamupajyate, tathā anyasya
mayopamanmayopamamevetyavayorna kascidvisesah,
idampratyayatamatrasyobhayasadharanatvat / iti yadevottaram
bhavatam, tadevasmakamāpi, natiricyate kimcit / na ca yuktisiddham
paramarthasad vastusvarupam kimcidastīti pratīpaditam //

bhavatu nama mayopamadāpi jīnat punyam / idam tu katham samadhiyate
ityaha yadi mayopama ityadi-

yadi mayopamah sattvah kim punarjāyate mrtah // bca_9.9 //
athava anyathavātaryate- yadi jīno 'pi mayopamah, ka varta tarhi
samsarikesu sattvesu? te 'pi tatheti brumah / mayopamaste
devaputrah sattvah itī vacanat / evam sati mahan dosah prasajyate
ityaha- yadityadi / yadi mayopamo mayasvabhavasamanadharmah sattvah
prāni, tada kim punarjāyate mrtah? kīmiti prasne aksamayam
va / kim punarjāyate utpadyate? mrto nikayasabhagatayascyutah /
karanamatra vaktavyam, naitadyuktamīti va / nahi mayapuruso
vinastah punarutpadyate / tasmāt paramarthasanto bhava
ityupagantavyam //

naitadupagantavyamītyaha yavadityadi-

yavatpratyayasamagri tavanmayapi vartate /

yavatkalam pratyayanam karananam mantrausadhadinam
samagri samudayah, samagrani karanani, tavatkalam mayapi
vartate, na arvan nivartate, napi tatah param pravartate / evam
yavadavidyakarmatrsnasvabhava samagri, tavat
sattvasamtanamayapi vartate, idampratyayatayattavrttitvat / (bcp
184) yadi na paramarthatah sattvo 'sti, kathamasamsaram
sattvasamtanah pravartate, na tu mayavadaciram nivartate? uktamatra-
yavatpratyayasamagri tavat pravartate, yasya tu tatha nasti, sa
nanuvartate iti / api ca / na cirakalavasthitih
samyaktvavyavasthanibandhanamityaha dirghasamtana ityadi-
dirghasamtanamatreka katham sattvo 'sti satyatah // bca_9.10 //
dirghascirakalavasthitah samtanah pravahah, sa eva
kevalastanmatram tena / kathamiti prcchati- kena prakarena sattvo 'sti
vidyate? satyatah paramarthatah / etavamstu visesah- yasya hi
dirghakalavasthitihetupratyayaviseso 'sti, sa dirghakalamanuvartate /
yasya tu tatha nasti, sa nanuvartate iti / na tu tavata
samyanyithyatvam / tasmanmayasvabhavatve 'pi na punarjanmasambhava
//

evam tarhi yatha mayapurushavadhadau na pranatipatah, tatha
tadaparapurushavadhavapi na syat, abhinnavabhavatvat, ityatraha
mayapurusa ityadi-

mayapurushaghatadau cittabhavanna papakam /

mayapurushasya ghatadau maranadau / adisabdena tasya adattadi
grhnatah / samane 'pi nihsvabhavatve cittasya vijñanasya
mayapurushasamtane 'bhavat asattvat na papakam na
akusalamutpadyate pranatipatadi / papameva papakam / svarthe
kanvidhanat / tatrapi maranabhiprayena praharam dadato bhavatyeva
asubham, na tu pranatipatah / mayapurushadanyatra katham
pranatipata iti cedaha cittamayetyadi-
cittamayasa mete tu papapunyasamudbhava // bca_9.11 //
cittameva maya cittamaya, taya samete yukte / mayasvabhavena cittena
sambaddhe ityarthah / tusabdah purvasmadvisesarthah / punyam
ca papam ca punyapape, tayoh sukrtaduskrtayoh samudbhava
samutpattih / upakarapakarayoh iti samagrivisesat
karyavisesah / yatha satyapi gomayetarajanmanorvartikayorakarasamyeh
karanabhedat svabhavabhedah / tatha ihapi noktadosaprasangah //

yaduktam- cittamayeti, tat paro vighatayannaha mantradinamityadi-

mantradinamasamarthyanna mayacittasambhava /

mantradinam, adisabdadausadhadinam cittotpadam prati
asamarthyadavyaparata na mayacittasambhava na mayasvabhavam
cittam sambhavati / yatha paravyamohanibandhananam
mayakaraprayuktanam mantradinam prabhavena

hastyadyakaranirvrttih, na tatha cittasyeti parasya bhavah / etat
pariharannaha sapi nanavidhetyadi-

sapi nanavidha maya nanapratyayasambhava /

apisabdo 'vadhanartha bhinnakramasca / sa maya nanavidhaiva
nanaprakaraiva / ata eva nanapratyayasambhava nanapratyayat
anekaprakarakaranat sambhava utpado yasyah sa tathokta /
ayamabhiprayah- yadi maya mayeti sabdasamyamasti, tathapi na
tatkaranyapyabhedah, mayasvabhavatve 'pi karyasya
nanasvabhavatvat / na hi ekasmin karye kimcit karanam
drstamiti karyasabdasamyat sarvatra tadeva prakalpayitum yujyate,
api tu kvacideva kasyacit samarthyam, sabdasamye 'pi svabhavabhedat /
etadevopadarsayannaha naikasyeti-

naikasya sarvasamarthyam pratyayasyasti kutracit // bca_9.12 //
naikasya kvacidupalabdhasamarthyasya pratyayasya karanasya hetoh
sarvasamarthyam sarvasmin karye samarthyam saktirasti sambhavati /
kvacidrstamiti krtva kutraciditi kasmimscit samaye dese kale va
drstamistam va / tatasca kacinmaya
mantradisamarthyapratilabdhasvabhava, kacit
punaranadisamsarapravrttamahatmya avidyadiprabhavapravartita /
tasmanna sarvasu mantradisamarthyamiti / etat sarva
lokavyavaharanugatam kalpananirmitam samvrtam
vastutattvamupadaya samutthitam na tu paramarthatah /
paramarthadasayam
jananamaranotpadanirodhahetuphalabhavabhadikalpanaya abhavat,
praktinirvrtatvat sarvadarmanamiti //

etadasahamanah parah punaranyatha prasañjayannaha nirvrta iti-
nirvrtah paramarthena samvrtya yadi samsaret /

nirvrtah svabhavasunyatvadutpadanirodharahitah / paramarthena
paramarthasatyatah praktinirvanataya adisantatvat / yadi
samvrtya samvrtisatyena kalpanikatvena samsaret,
jati-jaramaranayogi bhavet, tada ayam mahan virodhah syadityaha
buddho 'pi samsaredevamityadi-
buddho 'pi samsaredevam tatah kim bodhicaryaya // bca_9.13 //
evamabhyupagamyanmane buddho 'pi sarvavaranaprahanato nirvrto 'pi
samsaret janmadibhag bhavet / yata evam, tatah tasmad karanat kim
bodhicaryaya? bodhaye buddhatvaya carya
karacaranasirahpradanadyanekaduskarasatalaksana, taya kim? na
kimcit prayojanam, uktakramena vaiphalyat / sa hi
sarvasamsarikadharmanivrttaye
sarvagunasamuccayasritabuddhatvaprapraye ca samasriyate, tathapi na
samsarikadharmanivrttiscet, kim tatsamasrayena samsadhitamiti
bhavah //

tat pratyuktameva yavatpratyayasamagrityadina, punarapi
vispastayannaha pratyayanamityadi-

pratyayanamanucchede mayapyucchidyate na hi /
pratyayanam tu vicchedatsamvrttyapi na sambhavaḥ // bca_9.14 //

pratyayanam karananam / anucchede avinase / hiryaśmat / mayapi na
kevalam saṃsāra itī samuccaye apīśabdah / naivocchidyate na nivartate /
pratyayanam karananam tu (bcp 186) vicchedat nivrtteh,
samvrttyapi kalpanīkavyavaharenapi na sambhavo na saṃsāranam /
pratyayanam samucchedah punastattvabhyasādavidyādinīrodhakramena
veditavyah / tadyathoktamaṛyasālistambasutre-

evamukte maitreya bodhisattvo mahasattva ayusmantam
sarīputrametaḍvocat- yaduktam bhagavata dharmasvaminā sarvajñena- yo
bhīkṣavaḥ pratīyasamutpadam paśyati, sa dharmā paśyati / yo
dharmam paśyati, sa buddham paśyati / tatra katamah pratīyasamutpado
nama? yadidam- avidyāpratīyayah saṃskarah / saṃskarapratīyayam
vijñānam / vijñānapratīyayam namarupam / namarupapratīyayam
śadayatanam / śadayatanapratīyayah sparsah / sparsapratīyaya
vedana / vedanapratīyaya trsna / trsnapratīyayamupadanam /
upadanapratīyayo bhavaḥ / bhavapratīyaya jātiḥ / jātipratīyaya
jāmarānasokaparīdevaduhkhadaurmanasyopayasah / evamaśya kevalaśya
mahato duhkhaśandhaśya samudayo bhavati / tatra avidyānīrodhat
saṃskara nīrudhyante / peyalaṃ / evamaśya kevalaśya mahato
duhkhaśandhaśya nīrodho bhavati / ayamucyate pratīyasamutpadah /
peyalaṃ / ya imam pratīyasamutpadam śatatasamītam nīrjīvam
yathavadavīparītamajātamabhūtamasaṃskrtamapratīghamaṇalambanam
śivamaśbhayamaḥyamaavyupasaṃsvabhavam paśyati, sa dharmam paśyati /
yastu evam śatatasamītam yavadavyupasaṃsvabhavam dharmam paśyati,
so 'nuttaram dharmasārīram buddham paśyati / peyalaṃ / tatra
avidyā katama? eteśameva saṇṇam dhātunam ya ekaśamjñā
pīndasaṃjñā nītyasaṃjñā dhruvasaṃjñā śasvatasaṃjñā
śukhaśaṃjñā atmaśaṃjñā śattvasaṃjñā jīvasaṃjñā
jāntuśaṃjñā maṇuśaṃjñā maṇavaśaṃjñā
aśamkāramakaraśaṃjñā / evamaśī vivīdhamājñānam, īyamucyate 'vidyā
/ evamaśīdyayam śatyam viśayesu ragadveśamohah pravartante /
tatra ye ragadveśamoha viśayesu, amī avidyāpratīyayah saṃskara
ītyucyante / vaśtupratīvijñāptīvijñānam / catvari mahabhūtanī
copaśaya rūpamaīkaśdhyarūpam / vijñānaśahajaścatvaro 'rūpīna
upaśanaśandhaś nama, taṇṇamaṛupam / maṇarūpaśamnisrītanī
īndrīyanī śadayatanam / traśyanam dharmānam śamnipatah
sparsah / sparsaṇubhavo vedana / vedanaśdhyavaśanam trsna /
trśnaśvaīpūlyamaśupadanam / upaśanaśnīrjātam puṇarbhavaśjanakam
kāramaś bhavaḥ / bhavaśhetukaś śkaṇdhaśpradurbhavo jātiḥ /
jātyabhīnīrvttanam śkaṇdhanam parīpako jāra / śkaṇdhavīnaśo
maṛanam / mīrīyamaśya śammuśdhaśya śabhiśvaṅgaśya aṇṇarāhaś
śokaś / śokothālaśanam parīdevah /
pañcavījñānaśamprayuktamaśghaṇaśubhavaśnam duhkham /
duhkhamānaśīkaśamprayuktam maṇaśam duhkham daurmanāśyam / ye
caṇye evamaśaya upakleśah, īme upayaśa ītyucyante //

tatra mahandhakararthena avidya / abhisamskararthena samskarah /
viajñananarthena vijñanam / mananarthena namarupam / ayadvararthena
sadayatanam / sparsanarthena sparsah / anubhavanarthena vedana /
paritarsanarthena trsna / upadanarthena upadanam /
punarbhavajanarthena (bcp 187) bhavah / skandhapradurbhavarthena
jatih / skandhaparipakarthena jara / vinasarthena maranam /
socanarthena sokah / vacanaparidevanarthena paridevah /
kayasampidanarthena dukkham / cittasampidanarthena daurmanasyam
/ upaklesarthena upayasah / iti vistarah //

evamupadarsitapratyayanamanucchede samsaro 'vikalah pravartate,
dvadasangapratityasamutpadasyaiva samsaratvat /
yadahuracaryapadah-

yathaksepa kramad dvrdhah samtanah klresakarmabhiih /
paralokam punaryatityanadi bhavacakrakam //

sa pratityasamutpado dvadasangastrikandakah / iti / [abhi. kosa.
3.19-20]

pratyayanam punarucchede sarvathaiva samsaranam na syat,
karanavaikalyat / tatasca 'buddho 'pi samsaredevam' ityetanna prasajyate
iti //

evam tavat saurantikadicodyamudasya
yogacaravipratipattinirakaranaya tanmatena dusanamudbhavayannaha
yada na bhrantirapityadi-
yada na bhrantirapyasti maya kenopalabhyate // bca_9.15 //
yada sarvam jagat mayatmakataya svabhavasunyamupagatam
madhyamakavadibhih, mayasvabhavasamvrtigrahini buddhirapi
bhavatam nasti bahyavat, tada maya kenopalabhyate, kena pratiyate
tadgahakavastusajñanamantarena? naiva kenacidityarthah / yasya punah
svacittameva paramarthasat bahyarupataya bhrantam tatha pratibhasate,
na tasyayam dosa iti bhavah //

etannirakartumaha yada mayaivetyadi-

yada mayaiva te nasti tada kimupalabhyate /

yada mayaiva grahyataya hastyadyakarapavrtya tava vijñanavadino
nasti, cittamatram jagadabhyupagacchanto bahirarthabhavat, tada
kimupalabhyate, tada kimiha pratibhasate?
bahirarthabhavaddesadivicchedena pratibhaso na yukta ityarthah / atra
parasyabhiprayamasankayannaha cittasyaiva sa ityadi-
cittasyaiva sa akaro yadyapyanyo 'sti tattvatah // bca_9.16 //
uktamatra cittameva bahirupataya bhrantam hastyadyakaram
pratibhasate iti / uktameva / kim tu yadyapi cittasyaiva jñanasyaiva sa
iti desadivicchedena grahyataya pratibhasamana akaro nirbhasah, anya
ityaparad antarad grahakaccittakarata, asti vidyate, tattvato
vastutah //

yadyapityabhyupagamyoktam, tathapi naitat samgacchata ityaha cittameva yada mayetyadi-

cittameva yada maya tada kim kena drsyate /

cittameva vijñanameva vedakataya svikrtam, yada maya nanya, na hi vedakacittavyatirikta kacidanya maya nama, tadatmataya tasyastatha pratibhasopagamat, tada kim (bcp 188) kena drsyate, kim kena pratiyate? darsanameva hi kevalamasti na drsyam / drsyamantarena darsanamapi na syat, drsyapeksatvattasya / ato na kenacit kimcit drsyeta, iti andhyamasesasya jagatah praptamiti bhavah / nanu syadevaitat yadi jñanasya atmasamvedanam na syat, yavata svasamvedanataya svarupam samvedayat tadabhinnam mayadipratibhasamapi vedayet / tatha ca sati na kacit ksatih / iti vijñanavadino 'bhiprayamasankayaha-

uktam ca lokanathena cittam cittam na pasyati /

svabhavasunyameva sarva jagad yada yuktitah pratipaditam, tada kah kasya svabhavo vastutah iti kasya kena vedanam syat? uktam ca bhagavata-

sarvadharmah sunyah, sunyatalaksanam cittam / sarvadharmah viviktah, viviktatalaksanam cittam / iti /

kim ca / uktam ca kathitam ca lokanathena lokanam sarvasattvanam nathena saranyena buddhena bhagavata / kimuktam? cittam cittam na pasyatiti, cittam svatmanam na janati, satyapi vastutve svatmani karitravirodhat / kathamiva?

na cchinatti yathatmanamasidhara tatha manah // bca_9.17 //

yatha sutiksnapyasidhara khangadhara tadanyavadatmanam svakayam na cchinatti na vighatayati, svatmani kriyavirodhat, tatha manah / asidharavaccittamapi svatmanam na pasyatiti yojyam / tatha hi na tadevaikam jñanam vedyavedakavedanatmasvabhavatrayam yuktam / ekasya niramsasya trisvabhavatayogat /

tatredamuktamaryaratnacudasutre- sa cittam parigavesamano nadhyatmam cittam samanupasyati / na bahirdha cittam samanupasyati / na skadhesu cittam samanupasyati / na dhatusu cittam samanupasyati / nayatanesu cittam samanupasyati / sa

cittamasamanupasyamscittadharam paryesate- kutascittasyotpattiriti / alambane sati cittamutpadyate / tat kimanyaccittamanyadalambanam, atha yadevalambanam tadeva cittam? yadi tavadanyadalambanamanyaccittam, tad dvicittata bhavisyati / atha yadevalambanam tadeva cittam, tat katham cittam cittam pasyati? na hi cittam cittam samanupasyati / tadyatha na tasyaiva asidharaya saiva asimdhara sakyate chettum, na tenaiva angulyagrena tadeva angulyagram sprastum sakyate, evameva tenaiva cittena tadeva cittam drastumiti vistarah //

atra cittamatravadinah svatmani kriyavirodham vighatayitum svapaksaprasadhanaya drstantamudbhavayannaha atmabhavamityadi-

atmabhavam yatha dipah samprakasayati cet /

atmabhavam svasvarupam yatha dipah pradipah samprakasayati
dyotayati / yatha hi kila andhakaravrtaghatadivastupratipattaye
pradipa upadiyate, na tatha pradipaprakasanaya pradipantaram, api tu
ghatadi prakasayanneva atmanamapi prakasayati, tatha prakrte 'pi
svasamvedane (bcp 189) veditavyam / na capi kvacidvirodho drsta iti
sarvatra yojaniyam / tasmad pradipavadavirodha eveti cet, yadyevam
manyase, tada naivam vaktavyam / kuta ityaha naivetyadi-
naiva prakasyate dipo yasmanna tamasavrtah // bca_9.18 //
naiva prakasyate ghatadivannaiva uddayotyate dipah, yasmanna
tamasavrtah na andhakarapihitah / vidyamanasyavaranasya
apanayanam prakasanam, tato yuktam ghatadinam prakasanam,
tesam prag vidyamanatvat / naivam pradipasya, tasya
pragavidyamanatvat / na ca avidyamanasya prakasanam yuktam, asattvat
/ tasmannaiva prakasyate dipah / iti visadrsatvanna
pradipadrstantat sadhyasiddhih //

syadetat- atmabhavamityadina naitadabhidhiyate yadatmanam ghatavat
tamasavrtam prakasayati dipah, api tu tatsvabhavam prati
paranirapeksatamatramasyabhidhiyate / etadevopadarsayannaha na
hityadi-

na hi sphatikavannilam nilatve 'nyamapeksate /
tatha kimcitparapeksamanapeksam ca drsyate // bca_9.19 //

hiriti yasmad / yatha sphatikopalah svayamanilah san, nilatve
nilagunotpattinimittamanyamupadhim nilapatradisamnidhimapeksate,
tatha svayameva yadvastu nilam, tadapi na nilatve 'nyamupadhimapeksate /
tatha tena prakarena kimcid ghatadikam parapeksam
pradipadyapeksam prakasam drsyate, kimcit punah
pradipadikamanapeksam ca svayamprakasatmakam drsyate
upalabhyate / etavanmatrameva vivaksitam //

evam vijñanavadina upadarsite visese siddhantavadi nilameva
tavannilatve paranirapeksam drstantatvenopadarsitam
pratishedhayannaha anilatva ityadi-

anilatve na tannilam nilaheturyatheksyate /
nilameva hi ko nilam kuryadatmanamatmana // bca_9.20 //

ayamapi na sadrso drstantah, yato nilamapi na nilatve
sphatikavannirapeksam, tadbhavam prati svahetupratyayapeksatvat /
kada punaridamanapeksam syat? yadi tadanilameva svahetorutpadyeta /
punastadbhave paranirapeksam svayameva nilamatmanam kuryat / na
caitadasti / yatah anilatve nilagunarahitave sati / neti nisedhayati /
taditi nilabhimatam vastu / nilam nilagunayuktamatmanam
svarupamatmana svayameva na kuryat, na kartum saknoti, purvavat svasmin
kriyavirodhat / tasmanna nilasyapi paranapeksata nilatvam prati
sphatikavat / tatha hi (bcp 190) sphatikopalo 'pi vastuto 'vasthitarupa

eva upadhisamnidhau na niloparagamanubhavati, api tu
sarvasvopadanalaksanat / nilopadhivisesahakarinasca
purvasvarasanirodhat anya eva nilagunoparaktah sphatikopala utpadyate
iti siddhantah / tasmad sadharanamanayostadgunam prati
hetupratyayadhinatvam / iti prakrte 'pi sadhye na kascidvisesah //

nanu priyamidamanusthitam priyena yasmad
jadasvabhavavyavrttatmataya svahetupratyayat utpattireva jñanasya
prakasantaranirapeksasya atmaprakasata svasamvedanamucyate / etadeva
tvayapi nilasvarupaparamarsena samarthitam / etavanmatrena pradipo
'pi drstantikrtah / na punarasmabhih karmakartrkriyabhedena
jñanasyatmaprakasanamisyate / ekasya satah
karmadivabhavatrasyayogat / tanna kriyadibhedena dusane 'pi
kimcidusitamasmakam syat,
svahetujanitasyatmaprakasasyanupaghatat / iti natmasamvedane
pratipaditadosaprasangah / taduktam-

vijñanam jadarupebhyo vyavrttamupajayate /
iyamevatmasamvittirasya ya jadarupata //

kriyakarakabhedena na svasamvittirasya tu /
ekasyanamсарupasya traipuryanupapattitah //
iti / [tattvasamgraha-2000-1]

atrocyate- kriyakarakabhedena vyavaharaprasiddham sabdarthamadhigamya
dusanamuktam, svasamvedanasabdasya tadarthabhidhayakatvat / yadi
punardosabhayalokaprasiddho 'pi sabdarthah parityajyate, tada lokata
eva badha bhavato bhavisyati / itthamapi na paramarthatah
svasamvedanasiddhih / tatha hi hetupratyayopajanitasya pratibimbasyeva
nihsvabhavatvamuktam / tatha ca sutaram na svasamvedanam jñanasya,
tattvato nijasvabhavabhavat / na ca svabhavabhavagaganotpalasya
atmasamvedanamucitam / na capi jadasvabhavata madhyamakavadinam
prati paramarthatah kasyacit siddha, yena jadavyavrttamajadam
svasamvedanam syat / tasmadanyaneva vastuvadinah prati
yuktametadvaktum / tato nihsvabhavataya na kathamcidapi
svasamvedanasiddhih / etat punah pascad
smrtyupasthanopadarsanaprastave [9.24] vistarenopadarsayisyamah //

sampratam pradipasya svayamprakasatamabhyupagamya buddheh
svasamvedanamayuktamiti pratipadayannaha dipa ityadi-

dipah prakasata iti jñatva jñanena kathyate /
buddhih prakasata iti jñatvedam kena kathyate // bca_9.22 //

bhavatu va pradipasya prakasatmata, tathapi na
buddhisamvedanasadhanam prati sadrso drstanta iti
samudayarthah / dipah prakasata iti abhasate
prakasantaranirapeksah svayameva, iti jñatva pratitya jñanena
buddhya kathyate pratipadyate, pradipasya jñanavisayatvat /
buddhirjñanam (bcp 191) prakasate iti yaducyate, tat punah kena
jñanena jñatva kathyate iti param pcchati / na catra kimcid

buddhipratipattinibandhanamastiti asambhavanam prakasayati / na tavat
purvajñanena tatpratipattih, tatkalamanutpattestasyasattvat / napi
pascatkalahavina tadanim ksanikataya grahyasyatitvat / na
ca tatsamanakalahavina tena tasyanupakarat / na ca anupakarakasya
visayabhavah, nakaranam visayah iti vacanat / napi svayam,
tatraiva vipratipatteh / tat katham tatpratitiriti na vidmah //

ittham sarvatha buddherapratipattau tatsamvedanamativa ayuktamityaha
prakasa vetyadi-

prakasa vaprakasa va yada drsta na kenacit /
vandhyaduhitrileva kathyamanapi sa mudha // bca_9.23 //

prakasa va prakasatmika dipavat / aprakasa va aprakasatmika
ghatadivat / parasparasamuccaye vasabdadvayam / buddhih yada
drsta na kenacit, na pratipanna kenacit pratipantra svayamrupena
va / yadeti padam tadetyakarsati / tada vandhyaya
aprasavadharminyah striya duhita putri, tasya lila vilaso lalitam
tadvat / kathyamanapi akhyayamanapi sa mudha / seti buddhih / mudheti
nisphala / vandhyaduhituravidyamanataya pratipannatvat tallila
sutaramapratipannetyabhiprayah / athava / anutpannaniruddhasvabhavataya
vandhyaduhitrsthaniya buddhih / apratitatsvabhavataya tallilavat
svasamvittih / tadapratiteh tasya api apratitiriti kathyamanapi
yuktirahitena vacanamatreha sa svasamvittirmudhah,
anupadeyatvannisprayojana //

syadevam- yuktisunyam vacanamatrametat / yatah iyamatra
yuktirastityaha yadi nastityadi-

yadi nasti svasamvittirvijñanam smaryate katham /

yadi svasamvedanam vijñanasya nasti na vidyate, tada vijñanam
smaryate katham? vijñanasya svasamvedanabhavaduttarakalam
smaranam na syat / na hi ananubhutasmaranam yuktam, atiprasangat /
tasmadanubhavaphalasya smaranasya uttarakalam darsanat
jñanasamvedanamastityanumiyate iti / naitat sadhanam sadhiyah /
yato yadi svasamvedanakaryataya smaranam niscitam bhavet, bhaved
vahveryatha dhumah svasamvedanasya karanam smrtih / na ca
asiddhe svasamvedane pramanatah, smaranasya tatkaryatagrahanamasti
/ sarvatha ubhayapratipattinantariyakatvat
karyakaranabhavapratipatteh / na ca caksuraderiva vijñanam,
adarsane 'pi smaranam tatkaryam setsyati, caksuso hi vyatireke
niladijñanabhavato [vyatirekadvarena] tatkaryamanumiyate /
smrtistu jñanasamvedanamantarenapi bhavatiti pratipadayisyamah,
iti svasamvedanakaryataniscayamantarena smaranasya (bcp 192)
tadvinabhavanna samvedanasiddhih / atah smaranamapi jñanatvat
katham siddhamiti vaktavyam / na ca svayamasiddham lingam
jñapakamanyasya / na ca smaranam svasamvedanasya pratyaksataya
grahakam, tasya tasmadanyatvat / na ca jñanasya jñanantaravisayatvam,
bahirarthavat sambandhasiddhayadidosaprasangat / anyatvavisesat

samtanantarabhavinapi smaranena tasya grahanam syat / atha tena
purvamanubhutavanna smaryata iti cet, ekasamtatipatitenapi na
purvamanubhutamiti samanah prasangah //

karyakaranabhavo 'pi na tasya niyamako yujyate,
karyakaranabhavasyaiva paramarthato 'bhavat, satyapi tasmin
sarvajñananam svapratipattinisthataya tadgahanasyasakyatvat /
yathavyavaharamabhyupagame kalpanikatvam, kalpanikatve ca
sarvavyavaharanam kalpananirmitatvat samvrtatvamiti sadhitam
nah sadhyam / iti na smrteh svasamvedanasiddhih //

bhavato 'pi katham tarhi svasamvedanabhavo smrtirityaha anyanubhuta
ityadi-

anyanubhute sambandhat smtirakhuvisam yatha // bca_9.24 //
jñanadanyasmin grahye vastuni visaye 'nubhute sati jñane smrtih
smaranamupajayate / nanu anyasminnanubhute anyatra smarane
atiprasangah syadityaha- sambandhaditi / visaye 'nubhute
tadvijñanasmaranam sambandhadbhavati / vijñanam hi tadgahakataya
tatsambaddham, ato vijñanam smaryate, nanyat / satyapi sambandhe
anyasminnanubhute anyasya smarane viplutam smaranam syaditi cenna,
purvamanubhuto visayah uttarakalamanusmaryamanah sa
evanubhavavisisto 'nusmaryate / tadvisistasya tasya grahanat /
jñanameva ca visayanubhavo nanya iti
visayanubhavasmaranattatsambaddhataya jñane smaranamabhidhiyate,
na tu visayarहितam jñanamapi kevalamanusmaryate ityadosah //

nanu kathamiva jñanasamvedanahitasmrtivasanabijamantarena
smrtiruttarakalam syadityahaakhuvisam yatheti / akhuvisam
musikavisam yatha sambandhat kalantarena jayate, tatha
smrtirapityarthah / tatha hi musikavisamekasmin ksane
sarirasamkrantam punah kalantarena meghastanitamadhigamya vinapi
svsamvedanahitasmrtivasanabijamidampratyayatamatrayatavrttitva
t anyasmin ksane vikrtimupayati, tatha prakrte 'pi na dusyatiti
bhavah //

punarapi vijñanavadi jñanasamvedanasiddhaye
prakarantaramupadarsayitumaha pratyayantareti-

pratyayantarayuktasya darsanatsvam prakasate /

pratyayantaram karanantaram [kalantaram ?] / iksanikadividya
paracittadijñanabhijña ca tabhyam yuktasya tatsamagrisambaddhasya
cittasya darsanat pratibhasanat vijñanasya kham prakasate svarupam
pratibhasate / samvedanamastiti yavat / yadi hi tat sarvada
paroksarupam katham kadacit samagrivisesadupalabhyeta, tato
yatha samagrivisesat paracittamupalabhyate, tatha
samanantaralambanadipratyayat svacittamapyupalabhyate iti bhavah /
etadapi na jñanasamvedanasamarthyamityaha siddhañjanetyadi-
siddhañjanavidherdrsto ghato naivañjanam bhavet // bca_9.25 //
siddham ca tadañjanam ca, siddhasya va añjanam, tasya vidhih

vidhanam prayogah, tasmad drstah pratitah ghato nidhanadi
va naiva añjanam bhavati / na ca ghatadirañjanameva syat / na yad
yasmātpratiyate tadeva tadbhavati / evamiksānikādividyasahakarina
jñānena paracittam ca ghatadivād drstamiti naitavata
tatsamvedanam siddham syat / tasmānaitadāpi sadhyopayogi sadhanam /
nanu yadi jñānamaviditasvarupam syat, arthasyāpi pratitirna syat /
avyaktavyaktikatvad jñānasya, na hi arthasya vyaktih / tadapratitau
kathamarthasya pratitih? tatha hi svasamvedanasya pratisedhat, anyena
anyasya grahanayogacca, tadgahanabhyupagame ca uttarottarasya
apratitasya pratitaye jñānantaranusaranena anavasthaprasangacca na
kathamcidāpi arthasya pratitiriti / tena yaduktam "anyanubhute" ityadi,
tadasamgatam, arthasyanubhavabhavat //

sarvascayam drstādivyavaharo loke na syādityaha yatha
drstamityadi / yaducyate drstādivyavaharo na syāditi, sa kim
paramarthato na syat, samvṛtya va? tatra yadi paramarthato na
syādityucyate, tada priyamidamasmakam / na hi samvṛtasya
paramarthacintayamavataro 'sti / atha lokaprasiddhih, tada-
yatha drstam srutam jñātam naiveha pratisidhyate /

iti / yatha drstamiti caksurādivijñānena pratyaksena
pratipannam / srutamiti parapudgaladagamacca / jñātamiti
trirupalingajadanumanāniscitam / tadetadiha sarvam
vyavahāmasritya naiva pratisidhyate, naiva varyate / yad yatha
lokatah pratiyate, tat tathaiva avicāritasvarupamabhyupagamyate
lokaprasiddhitah, na tu punah paramarthatah / tena
jñānasamvedanābhavadarthānadhigamādayo 'pi dosah
paramarthapaksavadina iha navataranti / yadi tat tathāivabhyupagamyate,
kim nama tarhi pratisidhyate ityaha satyata ityadi-
satyatah kalpana tvatra dukkhaheturnivaryate // bca_9.26 //
satyatah paramarthatah / kalpana aropah / tusabdah punararthe / sa
punaratra vicare siddhante va / nivaryate pratisidhyate / kutah?
dukkhaheturiti / hetupadametat / dukkhasya hetuh karanam yasmāt,
tasmādityarthah / upadanaskandhanam
sadasadādikalpanāhitapravṛttihetuta eva ca samsarah / samsarasca
dukkhasvabhavah /

dukkham samudayo loko drstisthanam bhavasca te / [abhi.
kosa-1.8]

iti vacanat / iti satyatah kalpana dukkhaheturbhavati /
tasmādasatsamaropakalpanābhīnivesapratīsedhamatramatrabhipretam, na tu
vastavam kimcit pratisidhyate iti / tadevam svasamvedanam
jñānasya na kathamcidācidāpi yujyate / taduktam-

na bodhyabodhakakaram cittam drstam tathagataih /
yatra boddha ca bodhyam ca tatra bodhirna vidyate //

iti /

yattu kvacid bhagavata cittamatratatitvamuktam, tat
skandhayatanadivanneyarthatayeti kathayisyate //

idanim prasangikam parisamapya prakrte yojayannaha
cittadanyetyadi-

cittadanya na maya cennapyananyeti kalpyate /
vastu cetsa katham nanyananya cennasti vastutah // bca_9.27 //

tarhi cittadanya maya syat, ananya va syat, ubhayasvabhava va,
anubhayasvabhava va, iti catvaro vikalpah / tatra na tavat
prathamapaksah, cittadanyabhyupagame 'pi cittamatram jagadicchatah
siddhantavirodhah syat / dvtiyapakse tu "yada mayaiva te nasti"
[9.6] ityadina pratipadita eva dosah / trtiyastu prakaro na
samgacchate, parasparaviruddhayorekatrabhavat / atha caturthi kalpana,
sapi na samgacchate / tamupadayocyatecittadanya na maya
ityanyatvapratisedhah / ananya tarhi, napyananyeti tattvasyapi
pratisedhah, iti ubhayapaksapatascedyadi kalpyate vyavasthapyate, so
'pi na yuktah, anyonyapariharavatorekapratisedhasya
aparavidhinantariyakatvat tayorekatrabhavat caturthi kalpana sapi na
samghatate // api ca / vastu cediti / yadi sa maya vastusati katham
nanya cittadvayatirikta na bhavati? atha ananya cet, yadi cittameva
maya, tada nasti vastutah, na vidyate paramarthatah,
tasyastatsvabhavatvat cittameva kevalam ityetat tadevayatam / yaduktam-

yada mayaiva te nasti tada kimupalabhyate /
iti //

adhuna prakrtam prasadhya upasamharannaha asatyapityadi-

asatyapi yatha maya drsya drastr tatha manah /

asati upalabhyamana maya hastyadivadvastuto 'satsvabhava /
tadrasyapi drsya darsanavisaya yatha maya, drastu tatha
manah / saiva asati maya drsya drstantah, tatha manah
paramarthato 'satsvabhavamapi darsanasamartham bhavisyati / tena "yada
na bhrantirapyasti" [9.15] ityadi yaduktam parena tat prasadhya
upasamharena darsitam / punarapi prakarantarena
paramarthasadvijñanasadhanaya paropakramamabhisamdhyaha
vastvasrayascetyadi-

vastvasrayascetsamsarah so 'nyathakasavadbhavet // bca_9.28 //
tathahi- samkleso vyavadanam ca heyopadeyataya dvayamidam yathavat
pratipattavyam / tatra ragadimalavrtam cittam
samklistamityucyate / te ca

abhutasamaropabalotpannatvadagantukascittasritah pravartante /
tatprabhutakarmajanmaparamparopanibandhah samsarah prajayate /
tadeva cittam paramarthatah

prakrtiprabhasvamanagantukamabhutaparikalpasamutthagrahyagrahakadidva
yasamaropabhinivesavasanasunyamadvayasvabhavamagantukadosavinirmukta
masrayaparavrttervyavadanamityucyate / tadevam (bcp 195)

samklesavyavadanayorvastusamudbhutacittamantarena vyavasthapanam na
ghatate iti manyante, samsaranirvanayoscittadharmatvat / cittameva
samklesiyate, cittameva vyavadayate iti vacanat / tadeva paramatam
nirupayati-vastveva vastusadbhutacittameva asrayah asyeti
vastvasrayah / cet yadi samsaro vyavasthapyate, tada samsaro
'nyatha bhavet, cittadanyah syat, vastuno 'nyatve avastu syat,
cittasyaiva ca vastutvat / kathamiva? akasavat gaganamiva / ya esa
cittasrayah samsaro 'bhidhiyate, sa kim vastu avastu va? vastvapi
cittam tadanyadva? tatra yadi vastu cittameva, tada na cittadanyah
samsarastadasryah, cittameva sah / cittam ca
prakrtiprabhasvarataya vyavadanasvabhavatvanna praheyam / atha
cittadanyah, tada cittavyatiriktasya anyasyabhyupagamat
siddhantaksatih / atha avastu, tada samsaro nama na kimcidasti,
kharavisnavat / ata evaha akasavat iti / yatha akasam
prajñaptisanmatramasat, na kvacidarthakriyayam samartham, tatha
samsaro bhavatah syat / athava / akasavaditi
nihsvabhavatvadasmatsiddhantanupravesah //

syadetat- yadi nama avastu, tathapi vastusadbhutacittasamasritatvat
tasya arthakriyasamarthyam bhavisyatityaha vastvasrayenetyadi-
vastvasrayenabhavasya kriyavattvam katham bhavet /

na asadrupasya kascidasrayo bhavitumarhati, asrayasrayibhavasya
karyakaranarupatvat / na ca abhavah kasyacit karyam,
anirvartyavisesatvat / bhavatu nama, tathapi vastvasrayena
vastusadbhutacittasamasrayena abhavasya asadatmakasya kriyavattvam,
arthakriyakarivam katham bhavet? na kadacidapi yujyate ityarthah /
anyatha tasya bhavasvabhavata syat / saktirhi bhavalaksanam /
sarvasaktiviraho 'bhavalaksanamiti vacanat / kimidanimiti
vicaryamanamupasthitam bhavata ityaha asatsahayamityadi-
asatsahayamekam hi cittamapadyate tava // bca_9.29 //
asannevah abhavah sahayo 'syeti asatsahayam / hiravadharane /
ekamadvitiyameva cittamapadyate tava cittaikaparamarthavadinah //

nanu uktameva- grahyagrahakadyakaravinirmuktamadvayalaksanam cittam,
iti cittaikatapratipadane na kimcidanistamasmakam / tadayuktam /
samklesasyapi praheyataya vastutvamuktam / tat katham cittamevaikam
vastu? astu nama, tathapi na badhakanmuktirityaha grahyamuktamityadi-
grahyamuktam yada cittam tada sarve tathagatah /

grahyamityupalaksanam / grahakadimuktamapi veditavyam / athava
grahyadhinam grahakatvamiti tadabhavad grahakabhavah /
grahakabhava ca tadupalakpitasya abhilapyasyabhavat abhilapasyabhava
ityupadarsayitum grahyamuktamityuktam /
grahyadyakaraviviktamadvayasvabhavam yada sarvasya jagatascittam,
tada tasya cittasya sarvasattvasamtanantargatatvat sarvasamsarinah
sattvah (bcp 196) tathagata buddha bhagavantah prapnuvanti / na
kascit prthagjanah syat / tatasca

samklesaprahanaryamargabhavanavaiarthyparasangah / na caivam /
tasmāt satyapī grahyagrahakavaidhurye bhavabhīnivesasya tadavasthātvanā
sarvathā samklesaprahanamītyabhīsamdhayāha evam cetyadi-
evam ca ko guṇo labdhāścittamatre 'pī kalpīte // bca_9.30 //
evam cetī nīpatasamudayāha evam satīyasmīnarthe / apyārthe cakarah
/ evamapī svīkrte ko guṇo labdhāh? naīva kascīt / cittamatre 'pī
vijñāptīmatratayamapī kalpītayāha kalpanayāha samaropīte,
advayātattvapārījñānanavayē 'pī sarvasattvasamtāne ragadīnam
paryavasthānat //

nanu etatsamanam nihsvabhāvavadīno bhavātō 'pī
samanādusanatāmapadāyānāha mayopamatve 'pītyadi-

mayopamatve 'pī jñāte katham kleśō nīvartate / mayopamatve
mayasvabhāvātve 'pī jagatō jñāte katham kleśō nīvartate, katham
ragadīganāha prahīyate itī prcchātī / kīmatrā
prāhanānupapattīkaranāha yat prcchāsītyāha yadā mayetyadi-
yadā mayāstrīyāha ragastāt karturapī jayate // bca_9.31 //
īdamatrā prāhanānupapattībījāha drśyate- yadā mayāstrīyāha
mayakaravīnīrmitayāhamābalayāha ragah samrāktacīttatā jayate
utpadyate / kasyā jayate? tāt karturapī / na kevalāha yadvayāmōhanayāha sa
vīnīrmitā, tesamevāha jayate, kīma tu tasyā mayāstrīyāha kartuh
nīrmaturapī jayate itī apīśabdārthāha / yadā hī
paracīttavībhramāsampadānārthāha māntrāusadhīsamārthyavīnīrmitāha
sarvā...gāpratyā...gā...vayavālakā...ā...aparīpā...rā...mābhīnavayāvānā...obhā...sā
pātsamāpānāha prasānāmānōharāvārnāha lavānyatīsayāsālinīma
atīva tadakarānīrmanāpravīnāha kascīnmayākārō
jānapadākālyānīm strīyāmupādārsayātī, tadā na tavāt tadānyē
tāmābhīsamīksyā mānmathāsārāprāharāntarāvīyāthītacetasō jayānte, apī tu
yō 'pī sa tasyāha kāmānīyākantīśampādāha
kāmākālākāusalōtkānthītamūrterābhīnīrmatā, māyā svayāmevāha cāsā
vīracītetī tatsvabhāvāvicāksānāha, sō 'pī kāmākālāyā
pāramādāsāmāsādāyāha na kathām cīdāpī cetāha samdhārāyītūmālam, tāt
kathām mayopamatve 'pī nīscīte sāmśarasāmtāticchedāha syāt?

etat pārījñāhīrsānāha āprāhīnā hī tadītyadi-

āprāhīnā hī tāt karturjñēyāsāmklesāvāsānā /
tād rśtikāle tasyātō durbālā sunyāvāsānā // bca_9.32 //

hīryāsmādārthe / naitād dūśānāmāsmākamāsājātē / yāsmādāprāhīnā
ānīvr̥ttā / tāt kartuh māyāstrīnīrmatuh / kīmaprāhīnā?
jñēyāsāmklesāvāsānā jñēyāsāmklesāha
sasvabhāvātasāmāropādāsāngādīha, vastūtāsāmāropō va /
jñēyāvāranāha yāvāt / tasyā vāsānā
ānādīsāmśarājānāmāpāramāparābhīyāstāmīthyāvīkālājānītād vījābhūtācīttā
sāmātīsāmśkarādhanāha, tasyā āprāhīnatvāt / nanu etāt (bcp 197)
sāmānām vījñānavādīno 'pī prātīvidhānām / tasyapī advayātattvasyā
sattve 'pī āgantūkāsāmklesāvāsānāyā āprāhīnatvāt na sarve

tathagata bhavanti / naitat samanam / yasmadabhavatmano malah
karyakalavikala navaranam bhavitumarhanti, ityuktameva / asmakam tu
nihsvabhavameva janyam janakam ceti na samanam / sa
yasmadaprahina, ato 'smat karanat / taddrstikale, tasya
jñeyasvabhavataya drstih upalabdhih, tasyah kale / tasya
va mayastriya drstikale upalambhakale / tasyeti
aprahinasamklesavasanasya drastuh / durbala sunyavasane
sunyasya sunyatattvasya sunyataya veti vighrahah / chandonurodhad
bhavapratyayasya lopam krtva sunyeti nirdesah / vasana
samskaradhanam, sa durbala samarthyavikala, aropitasya darsanat /
atastada bhavavasana balavati //

katham tarhi sa nivartate ityaha sunyatetyadi-

sunyatavasananaddhiyate bhavavasana /

sunyataya mayasvabhavanihsvabhavataya vasana tasya adhanam
avedhah / abhyasena drdhikaranamiti yavat /
tasmadviruddhapratyayat hiyate nivartate /
vahnisamnidhanacchitasparsavat / kim? bhavavasana
anavaragrasamsarabhyastavastusadrahadyavasanasana / tasya
bhutarthatvat, vastunijasvabhavatvacca / itarasya alikatvat
agantukatvacca / nanu bhavabhiniveso va sunyatabhiniveso va iti
nabhinivesam prati kascidvisesah, tasyapi
kalpanasvabhavanatikramat / yadaha-

sunyata sarvadrstinam prokta nihsaranam budhah /

yesam tu sunyata drstistanasadhyan babhasire //

iti / [ma. sa.-13.8]

etat parihartumaha kimcinnastityadi-

kimcinnastiti cabhyasatsapi pascatprahiyate // bca_9.33 //

kimciditya bhavo va sunyata va / nasti na vidyate / casabdah

purvapeksaya samuccaye / ityevam cabhyasat

bhavavasananprahanasya pascat sapi sunyavasane prahiyate

nivartate / ayamabhiprayah- sunyatavedho hi bhavabhinivesasya

pratipaksatvat prahanopayabhutah / adhigate ca upeye pascat

kolopamatvat upayasyapi prahanamanusthiyate / etadevaha-

sarvasamkalpanaya sunyatamrtadesana /

yasca (yasya) tasyamapi grahastvayasavavasadinah //

iti // [catuh-2.21]

syadetat- yadi nama kimcinnastiti manasikarabhyasad bhavati

sunyatavasanyah prahanam, tathapi tadabhyasat

punarabhavakalpana pravartamana nivartayitumasakya / tatasca

gandapravese 'ksitaranirgamo jata iti tadavastham tava

dausthayam, ityatraha yada na labhyate ityadi-

yada na labhyate bhavo yo nastiti prakalpyate /

tada nirasrayo 'bhavah katham tisthenmateh purah // bca_9.34 //

iyamapi [abhavakalpana] vicarena navatisthate iti / yo bhavo
nastiti prakalpyate, yasya bhavasya pratishedhah kriyate, sa yadi
vicaryamano nihsvabhavataya na labhyate na prapyate
taimirikopalabdakesastabakavat / tada nirasraya iti / yasyasau
parikalpito bhavah, tasya sambandhino 'bhavat niralambah abhavah
kalpanavidarsitamurtih katham tisthenmateh purah, kathamasau
vicarena buddheragratah pratibhasate? svayameva
bhavanihsvabhavatayam nivartate //

athava anyathavatoryate- bhavatu nama sunyataabaladhanad
bhavavasanavinivrttih / tatpratishedhabhavadabhavabhiniivesastu
kena varyate ityata aha- yada na labhyate ityadi / anyat sarvam purvavat
//

ayamatra samudayarthah- sarvadharmasunyata hi
bhavabhiniivesaprahanaya upadiyate / sapi sunyata
sunyatabhimukhikaranat pascad prahiyate / yapi ca kathamcid
bhavakalpana jayate, sapi samanantaravicarena nivartate / ata eva
etatsamastakalpanajalavinivartanaya bhagavatyam prajñaparamitayam
vistarena adhyatmasunyatadayo 'stadasa sunyatah proktah /
na ca sunyata bhavad vyatirikta, bhavasyaiva tatsvabhavatvat /
anyatha sunyataya bhavad vyatireke dharmanam nihsvabhavata na
syat / nihsvabhavata tatsvabhava iti prasadhitam prak / etadapi
prajñaparamitayamuktam-

punaraparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam
caran sarvakarajñatapratisamyuktairmanasikarairvam pratyaveksate-
na rupasunyataya rupam sunyam, rupameva sunyam, sunyataiva rupam
/ na vedanasunyataya vedana sunya, vedanaiva sunya, sunyataiva
vedana / na samjñasunyataya samjña sunya, samjñaiva sunya,
sunyataiva samjña / na samskarasunyataya samskarah
sunyah, samskara eva sunyah, sunyataiva samskarah / na
vijñanasunyataya vijñanam sunyam, vijñanameva sunyam,
sunyataiva vijñanam // iti vistarah / uktam ca-

yah pratityasamutpadah sunyata saiva te mata /
bhavah svatanthro nastiti simhanadastavatulah //
iti / [catuh-2.20]
iti na sunyata dharmad vyatirikta / tasmacchunyatayamapi
nabhiniivesah kartavyah iti //

evam sarvavikalpapratyastamayam samastavarananirmuktirupajayate
ityupadarsayannaha yada na bhava ityadi-

yada na bhavo nabhavo mateh samtisthate purah /
tadanyagatyabhavena niralamba prasamyati // bca_9.35 //

yada na bhavah paramarthasatsvabhavo materbuddheh samtisthate
puro 'gratah, na abhavah, napi bhavavirahitalaksano 'bhavah yada
mateh samtisthate purah, tada anyagatyabhavena

vidhipratishedhabhyam gatyantarabhavat,
ubhayanubhayapaksayoretadduyavidhipratishedhatmakatvat,
abhyamavyatirikataya anayoh samgrahe tavapi samgrhitaviti
nirasraya, sadasatorialambanayorayogat buddhih prasamyati upasamyati
/ sarvavikalpopasamannirindhanavahnivat nirvrtimupayatityarthah //

katham tarhi sakalakalpanavirahadanekakalpasamkhyeyabhilasitam
pararthasampadupayabhutam buddhatvamadhigamya
pararthamabhisampadayati bhagavanityatraha cintamaniriti-

cintamanih kalpataruryathecchaparipurana /
vineyapranidhanabhyam jinabimbam tatheksyate // bca_9.36 //

cintamaniriti cintitaphaladata ratnavisesah / kalpataruriti
kalpitaphaladata vrksavisesah / sa yatha vikalpamantarenapi
lokanam yathabhavyamicchayah paripurana abhilasasya
sampadakah / jinabimbam tatheksyate iti sambandhah /
caturmarajayajjino bhagavan, papakadharmajayadva / jinasya buddhasya
bhagavatah bimbam dvatrimasata mahapurusalaksanairvirajitam
sariram / tatha tena prakarena ikisyate sarvakalpanabhava 'pi
parahitasukhasampadanasamartham pratiyate / katham
punaretadistamatrena bhavisyatityaha- vineyapranidhanabhyamiti
/ vineyavasat ye buddhasya bhagavato vineyah,
tadupadhiphalavisesapratilambahetukulalakarmaparipakat, tadvasat /
pranidhanavasacca, yatpurvam bodhisattvavasthayanekaprakaram
bhagavata sattvarthasampadanam pranihitam tasyaksepavasat,
kulalacakrabhramanaksepanyayena anabhogena pravartanat
sarvasattvahitasukhasampadanamupapadyate / yaduktam-

yasyam ratrau tathagato 'bhisambuddho yasyam ca parinirvrtah,
atrantare tathagatena ekamapyaksaram nodahrtam / tat kasya hetoh?
nityam samahito bhagavan / ye ca aksarasvararutavaineyah sattvah,
te tathagatamukhadurnakosadusnisat dhvanim niscarantam
srnvantityadi /

uktam ca-

tasmin dhyanasamapanne cintaratnavadasthite /
niscaranti yathakamam kudyadibhyo 'pi desanah //

tabhirjjñāsitanarthan sarvan jananti manavah /
hitani ca yathabhavyam ksipramasadayanti te //
iti / [tattvasamgraha 3241-42]
catuhstave 'pyuktam-

nodahrtam tvaya kimcidekamapyaksaram vibho /
krtsnasca vaineyajano dharmavarsena tarpitah //
iti // [catuh-1.7]

evamasadharanam karanamakhyaya punaranyatha hetvavasthaya eva sa
tadsah prabhavati- sayaviseso yadanabhogena
pararthasampadanasamarthaphalamupajayate iti

vr̥ttadvayenopadarsayannaha yatha garudika ityadi-

yatha garudikah stambham sadhayitva vinasyati /
sa tasmimsciranaste 'pi visadinupasamayet // bca_9.37 //

yatha garudiko visatavavit labdhamantrasamarthyah stambham
kasthamayam va anyadva sadhayitva mantrenabhisamskr̥tya
mamabhavadayameva sarvavisapaharacaturō bhavisyatiti vinasyati,
svayamuparatavyaparo bhavati / sa stambhah tenabhimantritah tasmin
garudike ciranaste 'pi prabhutakalamuparate 'pi
visadinupasamayet, adisabdat grahadivikaramapaharet /
chandasadamayam paripalayata mito 'pi upadhaya nici hrasvo na
krtah / samjñāpurvakasya vidheranityatvadva //

evam dr̥stantamupapadya darstantike yojayannaha bodhicaryeti-

bodhicaryanurupyena jinastambho 'pi sadhitah /
karoti sarvakaryani bodhisattve 'pi nirvr̥te // bca_9.38 //

yathasabdastathetyakarsayati / tatha bodhau bodhinimittam
buddhatvartham carya [bodhicarya] / bodhisattve 'pi nirvr̥te iti,
bodhih buddhatvam,
ekanekasvabhavaviviktamanutpannaniruddhamanucchedamasasvatam
sarvaprāṇcavinirmuktamakasapratismam dharmakayakhyam
paramarthatattvamucyate / etadeva ca
prajñāparamitasunyatatathatabhutakotidharmadhatvadisabdena
samvr̥timupadaya abhidhiyate / idameva ca abhisandhayoktam-

dharmato buddha drastavya dharmakaya hi nayakah /
dharmata capyavijñeya na sa sakya vijanitum //
iti / [vajracchedika-26]
uktam ca-

alaksanamanutpadamasamskr̥tamavanmayam /
akasm bodhicittam ca bodhiradvayalaksana //

iti /

tatra [bodhih] sattvamabhiprayo 'syeti bodhisattvah / tasminnirvr̥te 'pi
/ apisabdo bhinnakramah / apratisthitanirvanatvena paramam
santim gate 'pi / hetvavasthanivr̥ttau phalavasthapraptau cetyarthah
/ iti ubhayathapi sarvatha kalpanavirahe 'pi
sattvarthasampadanamavikalamupadarsitam bhavati //

syadetat- yadi bhagavanuparatasakalavikalpalambanataya
nivr̥ttasarvacittacaittavyaparāh, katham tarhi tathagatapuja
mahaphala varnyate ityasankayannaha acittake ityadi-

acittake kṛta puja katham phalavati bhavet /

samvr̥ticittavivikte bhagavati kṛta upahr̥ta puja karavisesah
katham phalavati bhavet, saphala syat? tatra asatyupabhoktari
dayakadanapatinam katham punyam bhavet? atrottaramaha

tulyaivetyadi-

tulyaiva pathyate yasmattisthato nirvrtasya ca // bca_9.39 //
tulyaiva samaiva / pathyate agame pratipadyate / yasmat tisthato
nirvrtasya ca tasmāt phalavati bhavediti yojaniyam / tisthato
'parinirvrtasya / nirvrtasya nirupadhinirvanam gatasya pujaya
nasti visesah / ayamabhiprayah- dvididham hi punyam-
tyaganvayam ca, tyagadeva yadutpadyate / paribhoganvayam ca,
deyadharmaparibhogad yadutpadyate / tatra yadi nama nirvrte bhagavati
pratigrahiturabhavat paribhoganvayam na bhavisyati punyam,
parityaganvayam ca kena varyate? apratigrhnati kasmimscit katham
parityaganvayamapi punyam? kim punah karanam sati pratigrahitari
bhavitavyam punyena, nasati? kasyacidapyabhavaditi cet,
idamakaranameva / yadi hi punyam paranugrahadeva syat,
maitryadyapramanasamyagdrstibhavanayam na syat / tasmāt
drastavyam svacittaprabhavam paranugrahamantarenapi punyam /
tatha vyatite 'pi gunavati tadbhaktikrtam svacittadbhavat punyam
na virudhyate iti //

api ca sarvapunyapapasadbhave sarvesamagamah saksityaha
agamaccetyadi- agamacca phalam tatra samvrtya tattvato 'pi va /

kimatra upapattyantarena? agamat bhagavatpravacanat phalam
bhagavatpujaktam mahabhogadilaksanamavagamyate / tatreti
nirvrtanirvrte bhagavati pujayam / etavamstu visesah- kasyacit
tat phalam samvrtam, kasyacit punah paramarthikamabhimatam /
evamanantaravicaramanadrtya visesenocyate / samvrtya tattvato 'pi
va punyapapakriyayah phalam bhagavadagamat pratiyate, tatra ca
avayoravivada eva tatra idamuktam bhagavata puspakutadharanyam-
ye kecil simhavikridita tathagatasya pujam karisyanti tisthato
va parinirvrtasya va, sarve te triyanadekatarena yanena
parinirvasyanti / yasca khalu simhavikridita tathagatamarhantam
samyaksambuddham drstva cittam prasadayet, prasannacittah
satkuryat gurukuryat manayet pujayet upacaret, labhena
civarapindapatasayanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaraih
sarvasukhopadhanairupatisthet / yasca parinirvrtasya tathagatasya
sarsapaphalamatradhatau sarirapujam kuryat, samo vipakah
pratikanksitavyah / tatha pujayai nasti viseso nanakaranam
ca / iti //

uktam ca-

tisthantam pujayedastyastu yascapi parinirvrtam /
samacittaprasadena nasti punyavisesata //

iti / [divya]

punaridamuktam-

yasca khalu punah simhavikridita tathagatam varsasatam va
varsasahasram va sarvasukhopadhanenopatisthet, yasca

parinirvrtasya tathagatasya caitye
bodhicittaparigrhitaikapuspamaropayet, tathagatapujyai jalañjalim
copanamayet, jalena copasiñcet, isikapadam va dadyat, nirmalyam
va apanayet, upalepanapradanam va dipapradanam va kuryat,
attamanah, ekakramapadavyatiharam va atikramya vacam bhaseta-
namastamai buddhaya bhagavate iti, ma te atra simhavikridita
kanksa va vimatirva vicikitsa va, yadasau kalpam va kalpasatam
va kalpasahasram va durgativinipatam gacchet, nedam sthanam vidyate
// iti /

etadavasyamabhyupeyamiti [aha] satyabuddhe ityadi- satyabuddhe krta
puja saphaleti katham yatha // bca_9.40 //

satyabuddhe paramarthasati bhagavati krta puja saphaleti phalavati,
ityetadapi katham yatheti / kathamivetyudaharanamupadarsayati /
nanyadatrodaharanamagamaditi bhavah / tasmāt sarvatha
bhagavatpujyam phalasadbhava agamadavagamyate //

sunyatavasanaadhadityadi yaduktam, tatra vaibhasikadayah
sarvadharmasunyatayah sarvavaranaaprahamasahamanah
caturaryasatyadarsanabhavanam ca tadupayamicchantah prahuh
satyadarsanata ityadi-

satyadarsanato muktih sunyatadarsanena kim /

caturmaryasatyanam dukkhasamudayanirodhamargalaksananam
darsanatah upalabdhitah / saksatkaranadityarthah / darsanata
ityupalaksanam / bhavanato 'pi drastavyam / taduktam-

klesaprahamamakhyatam satyadarsanabhavanat / iti / [abhi. ko. 6.1]

tatra vrttasthasya srutacintavato bhavanayam pravrttasya
asubhanapanasmrtismrtyupasthanabhavana nispatikramena anityato
dukkhata sunyato 'natmatasca ityetaih sodasabhirakaraih
dukkhadisatyam pasyatah usmagatadicaturnirvedhabhagiyadvarena
dukkhe dharmajñānaksantiyadipañcadasaksanalaksanasya
darsanamargasya, tatah param bhavanamargasyadhigamat,
darsanabhavanaheyatraidhatukaklesopaklesarasiprahanat
ksayanutpadaññanotpattirityaryasatyesu samksepatō
'bhisamayakramah / itthamaryasatyadarsanato muktirucyate / tasmadata eva
muktirastu, sunyatadarsanena kim, sunyatayah
sarvadharmānīsvabhavataya (bcp 203) darsanena adhigamena /
saksatkaraneneti yavat / kim? na kimcit prayojanam / tadaparasya
mukterupayasya vidyamanatvat / atraha na vinetyadi-
na vinanena margena bodhirityagama yatah // bca_9.41 //
na upayantaramasti, tasmadityarthah / idam maharthasya tattvam / tatha
hi- sarva eva hi bhava aropitamanaropitam ceti rupadvayamudvahanti /
tatra yat tadavidyaprahaitamaropitam rupam, tat
sarvajanasadharanamiti na tadupalabdheh samklesaprahamamupapadyate
/ anyatha sarve balajanastathagatah syuriti pracinaprasangah / iti

anaropitameva tattvamanupalambhayogena adhigamyamanamajñanasravaksayaya
samarthyavadupalabhyate / tacca prajñaya vivecyamanam
sarvadharmānupalambhalaksanamavasitamiti sarvadharmasunyataiva
sarvavarānavibhramaprahanaya patiyasityavagamyate / iti yuktito
nirupitam prak, nirupayisyate ca pascāt / iha punaragamata eva
enamarthamavagrahayitum-

na vinanena margena bodhirityagamo yatah /

ityuktavan / yaduktam prajñāparamitayam-

bhagavanaha- iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam
caran rupam bhava iti na bhavayati / vedanam bhava iti na bhavayati /
samjñam bhava iti na bhavayati / samskaran bhava iti na bhavayati
/ yavat margakarajñatam bhava iti na bhavayati / yavat
sarvakarajñatam bhava iti na bhavayati /
sarvavasānanusamdhiklesaprahanam bhava iti na bhavayati / tatkasya
hetoh? nasti bhavasamjñinah prajñāparamitabhavana / yavat
nasti bhavasamjñino danaparamitabhavana / nasti bhavasamjñino
'bhavasunyatabhavana / nasti bhavasamjñinah
sadabhijñabhavana / yavat nasti
sarvasamadhisarvadharmānimukhatathagatabalavaisaradyapratīsamvinmaham
aitrimahakarūnavenikabuddhadharmānam bhavana / tatkasya hetoh?
tatha hi sa bhavah eso 'hamiti dvayorantayoh saktah / dane sile
ksantau virye dhyane prajñayam / eso 'hamiti dvayorantayoh saktah
/ yasca dvayorantayoh saktah, tasya nasti moksah / tatkasya hetoh?
nasti subhute bhavasamjñino danam, yavat nasti prajñā, nasti
margah, nasti jñanam, nasti praptih, nasti abhisamayah,
nastyānulomiki ksantih, nasti rupasya parijñā, nasti vedanayah
parijñā, yavat nasti pratīyasamutpādasya parijñā / nasti
atmasattvajivajantuposapudgalanujamanavakarakavedakajanakapasyakasamj
ñayah parijñā / yavat nasti sarvavasānanusamdhiklesaprahanasya
parijñā / kutah punarasya mokso bhavisyatiti //

ata eva punastatraivoktam-

bhagavanaha- evametāt kausika, evametāt / ye 'pi te 'bhuvannatite 'dhvani
tathagata arhantah samyaksambuddhah, te 'pi imameva
prajñāparamitamāgamyā anuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambuddhah /
(bcp 204) ye 'pi te bhavisyanti anagatē 'dhvani tathagata arhantah
samyaksambuddhah, te 'pi imameva prajñāparamitamāgamyā anuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisambhotsyante / ye 'pi te etarhi dasadiglokadhatusu
aprameyasamkhyeyesu tathagata arhantah
samyaksambuddhastīsthanti, dhriyante yapayanti dharmam desayanti, te
'pi imameva prajñāparamitamāgamyā anuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisambuddhah / ye 'pi te 'bhuvannatitanam
tathagatanamarhatam samyaksambuddhanam sravakah, ye 'pi te
bhavisyanti anaganam tathagatanamarhatam
samyaksambuddhanam sravakah, ye 'pi te etarhi pratyutpannam

tathagatanamarhatam samyaksambuddhanam sravakah, te 'pi
imameva prajñāparamitamagama pratyekabodhim praptah, prapsyanti
prapnuvanti ca / tatkasya hetoh? atra prajñāparamitayam sarvani
trini yanani vistarenopadistani / tani punaranimittayogena
anupalambhayogena anutpadayogena asamklesayogena avyavadanayogena, yavat
tatpunah lokavyavaharena aparamarthayogena / iti vistarah //

uktam ca-

buddhaih pratyekabuddhaisca sravakaisca nisevita /
margastvameka moksasya nastyanya iti niscayah //

iti // [prajñāparamitastutih]

etanmahayanavacanamasahamana aha nanvasiddhamityadi-

nanvasiddham mahayanam

nanu bhoh sunyatavadin, mahayanamagamatvena mama asiddham,
asammata, tadasyopanyaso na sadhanataya sadhuh / atra parasya
samanapariharadusanamaha kathamityadina-

katham siddhastvadagamah /

yadi mahayanamasiddham, katham kena prakarena tvadiyagamo
bhagavadvacanamiti siddhah? tatra na kimcidagamatvaprasadhakam
pramanamutpasyamah / parah pariharamaha yasmaditi-

yasmadubhayasiddho 'sau

yasmat karanat ubhayasya tava mama ca siddhah agamatvena niscito 'sau
mamagamah / na hi madagame bhavato 'pi mahayananyayino
buddhavacanatvena vipratipattirasti, tasmad siddho 'sau / na tu mahayane
mama sampratipattih, yena idamevottaram bhavato 'pi syat /
siddhantavadi aha-

na siddhau'sau tavaditah // bca_9.42 //

iti / yadyapi ubhayasiddhatvam tvadagamasya agamasiddhau hetuh, tadapi
naitadvaktavyam, asiddhatvat / yasmat tavaiva tavadasau tvadagamah na
siddhah / kada? adau tatsvikarat purvam / na hi abhyupagamat prak
tava kathamcidapyasau siddhah, iti ubhayasiddhatvamasiddhatvadasadhanam
//

yadyapi ubhayasiddhatvamasiddham, idam tarhi sadhanamastu- yad
gurusisyaparamparaya amrayayatam buddhavacanatvena, yacca sutre
'vatarati, vinaye samdrsyate, dharmatam [pratityasamutpadam] ca na
vilomayati, tad buddhavacanam nanyat / ityatraha yatpratayetyadi-
yatpratayaya ca tatrastha mahayane 'pi tam kuru /

yah pratyayo nibandhanam asya asthayah, sa tathokta / yatpratayaya
yannibandhana / astha adeyata adarah / tatra svagame / tam
tatpratayamastham iha mahayane 'pi kuru vidhehi / mahayane 'pi uktasya
asthakaranasya vidyamanatvat / idam punah

sarvapravacanasadharanamavyabhicari laksanam
yaduktamadhyasayasamcodanasutre-

api tu maitreya caturbhih karanaih pratibhanam
sarvabuddhabhasitam veditavyam / katamaiscaturbhih? iha maitreya
pratibhanamarthopasamhitam bhavati nanarthopasamhitam /
dharmopasamhitam bhavati nadharmopasamhitam / klesaprahayakam
bhavati na klesavivardhakam / nirvanagunanusamsasamdarsakam
bhavati na samsaragunanusamsasamdarsakam / etaiscaturbhih /
peyalam / yasya kasyacinmaitreya etaiscaturbhih pratibhati
pratibhasyati va, tatra sraddhah kulaputrah kuladuhitrbhira
buddhasamjña utpadayitavya / sastrsamjñam krtva sa dharmah
srotavyah / tatkasya hetoh? yat kimcinmaitreya subhasitam, sarvam
tadbuddhabhasitam / tatra maitreya ya imani pratibhanani pratiksipet-
naitani buddhabhasitaniti, tesu ca agauravamutpadayet,
pudgalavidvesena tena sarvam buddhabhasitam pratibhanam
pratiksiptam bhavati / dharmam pratiksipyā
dharmavyasanasamvartaniyena karmana apayagami bhavati //

tadatra dharmataya avilomanameva samyaglaksanamuktam / uktam ca-
yadarthavaddharmapadopasamhitam tridhatusamklesanibarhanam vacah
/
bhavacca yacchantyanusamsadarsakam taduktamarsam viparitamanyatha
//

iti /

etanmahayane sarvamastiti kathamupadeyam na syat? yaduktam "na siddho
'sau tavaditah" iti, tatra paro visesamabhidhatte / na bravimi
yadavayordvayoh siddhamubhayasiddhamiti, kim tarhi
avabhyamanyesamubhayesam madagamah siddha ityupadeyah, na
mahayanam, etadviparitatvat / tena nopadeyamityaha
anyobhayestetyadi-

anyobhayestasatyatve vedaderapi satyata // bca_9.43 //
yadi avayorvivarudhatvat avabhyamanye ye kecidapratipanna ubhaye,
tesamistam abhimatam / sammatamiti yavat / tasya satyatve
yatharthatve abhyupagamyamane sati vedaderapi satyata vedavakyasya
codanalaksanasya / adisabdat kanadadivacanasyapi / satyata (bcp
206) amrsarthata syat / tatrapī
vadiprativadibhyamanyonyobhayasammatih sambhavyate, iti
tadapyupadeyam bhavatah syat / tasmannayamapi visesah //

athapi syat- madagame buddhavacanatve 'vivadah, na tu mahayane / tena
sa upadeyo netaradityasankayannaha savivadam mahayanamityadi-

savivadam mahayanamiti cedagamam tyaja /
tirthikaih savivadatvatsvaih paraiscagamantaram // bca_9.44 //

savivadam savipratipattikam mahayanam / kecid buddhavacanataya
pravrttyangamicchanti, kecit tadviparitasamaropanneccanti, iti hetoh,

cet yadi na grahyam, tada agamam tyaja, svagamamapi vijahihi, so 'pi
pravrttyangam na syat / kasmat? tirthikairmimamsakadibhih
savivadatvat vipratipattisambhavat parityagamarhati / na kevalam
tirthikaih, api tu svayuthyairityaha- svairiti /
caturnikayamastadasabhedabhinnam bhagavatah sasanam / tatra
ekasyaiva nikayasya anekabhedasambhavat svayuthyairapi parasparavivadah
sambhavati / svairiti svanikayantargatabhedantaravasthitaih / parairiti
anyanikavyavasthitaih / cakarah purvapeksaya samuccayarthah /
savivadatvat agamantaram tyajeti sambandhah /
tvadabhyupagatadagamadanya agamah agamantaram / tadapi savivadatvanna
svikaramarhati / tvadagamasyapi aparapeksaya savivadatvam
samanamiti parityage tulya eva nyayah / athava / svairiti
ekabhedavyavasthitaih sautrantikabhidharmikavainayikaih parasparam
savivadatvat sutrabhidharmavinayah parityagamarhanti / asti hi
ekabhedavasthitanam sautrantikadinamanyonyam vivadah / parairiti
ekanikayasritabhedantaragataih / etena
yaduktamguruparva[sisya?]kramenamnyayatam buddhavacanamityadi,
tadanenaiva pratyakhyatam drastavyam / na hi
avismrtasampradayanamanyonyasya vivado yuktah / na ca
sarvajñavacanesu parasparahatirasti / na ca sutrabhidharmavinayanam
parasparamekavakyata bhavatah sambhavati / tat katham
sutradisamsyandanam buddhavacanatve heturuktam? tasmad yatkimcidetat
//

evam samanapariharadusanatamabhidhaya punarvisesena
parasyabhyupagame dusanamudbhavayannaha-

sasanam bhiksutamulam bhiksutaiva ca duhsthita /

sasanamityadinopakramate- sasanam bhagavata
hitahitasvikarapariharadesanalaksanam / tacca bhiksutamulam /
athava / agamavipratipattimanusangikim parisamapya yaduktam-
satyadarsanato muktih sunyatadarsanena kim / [9.41]

iti niracikirsannaha- sasanamityadi / sasanam- idam kartavyamidam
na kartavyamityajñapranayanam / tad bhiksutamulam / bhiksubhavo
bhiksuta, saiva mulam kando yasyeti tattathoktam, tatpratisthitatvat
/ yatha kila drdhamulo vrksah ciramavasthitimanubhavan
kandasakhaprasakhapatrapuspaphalacchayadanasamtapadyapahara
nasamartho bhavati, tatha bhagavato 'pi
sasanakalpapadapobhiksutakandamasadya
smrtyupasthanasamyakprahanarddhipadendriyabalabodhyangadhyanarupyas
amā•dhisamā•pattibodhipā•kā'fikā•ryā•ā'£ā'-Ā•ā'...gikamā•rgā•rā•maā'‡yaphalasaā'
pannah (bcp 207) rddhipratiharyadibhih
klesosmasamtapadyapaharanapaturbhavati, iti bhiksutaya
mulasadharmyam / tatra samjñabhiksuh, pratijñabhiksuh,
bhiksanasilō bhiksuh, jñapticaturthakarmanopasampanno
bhiksuh, bhinnakleso bhiksuh iti pañcaprakaro bhiksuh / tatra

caturthapañcamam dvayamagryam, itaresam
samanabhidhanamatrabhidheyatvat / tadubhayamapi
sasanavasthananidanamaviruddham / tatrapī bhinnakleso bhiksuh
pradhanam / tasyaiveha grahanam / tadbhavo bhiksuta / sa ca
aryasatyadarsanato na samgacchate ityaha- bhiksutaiva cetyadi /
bhiksuta bhinnaklesata / klesaprahanamiti yavat / co
vaktavyantaram samuccinvan hetau vartate / yasmāt sa bhiksutaiva
duhsthita, sunyatadarsanamantarena asamañjasa kevalasatyadarsanato
na yujyate / tasmāt satyadarsanato muktiriti na vaktavyamityabhiprayah /
kesam sa duhsthita? savalambanacittanamiti / sahalambanena
vastvabhīnivesena vartate iti savalambanam, tattadrsam cittam
yesam yoginam te tathoktah, tesamiti / yatah te
dukhadisatyam klesavisamyogam ca vastutvenavalambante iti matam
bhavatam / atastesamupalambhadrstinam duhsthita, na
niralambanacittanam //

yatpunaruktam- satyadarsanato muktiriti, tadvikalpaniyam / dvidha hi
satyadarsanam sambhavyate, paramarthatah samvrtito va / tad
yadadyo vikalpah, tada nasmakam vipratipattih, asmatpaksasya
pradhanatvat, sarvadharmanamasmabhīh paramarthato
darsanabhyupagamat / atha dvitīyah, tanna sahamahe, yuktivirodhat / na
hi samvrtisatyadarsanamuktirutpadyate, sarvasattvanam
muktiprasangat / tatha hi yuktyagamabhyam tattvatattvavivecanat,
paramarthasatyamevatra klesaprahanaya nisciyate na samvrtisatyam /
tacca sarvadharmanupalambhalaksanam / na hi tadantarena
samklesanivrttiruyjate / yavadbhavabhīnivesah, tavat kalpana na
nivartate, yavacca kalpana tavadakhanditamahimanah samklesah
cittasamtanamadhyavasanti / yavacca samklesah tavat
karmanirmitajanmaparamparaprasavah samsaro 'pi
sutaramavyahataprasarah pravartate / tasmāt sarvadharmasunyataiva
avidyapratipaksatvat samsarasamtativicchittiheturavasiyate, na
kevalam satyadarsanam / idameva acaryapadairuktam-
muktistu sunyatadrstestadarthasesabhavana //

iti /

yathaaryasatyani satyadvaye 'ntarbhavanti tathopadarsitameva prak /
ityalamatiprasangena / api ca-
savalambanacittanam nirvanamapi duhsthitam // bca_9.45 //
iti na kevalam bhiksuta, kim tarhi nirvanamapi, ityaperarthah /
nirvanam klesavisamyogannirupadhisesam duhsthitam durghatam
//

tatra bhiksutayastavadasamgatimaha-

klesaprahananmuktiscettadanantaramastu sa /

yadi ca aryasatyadarsanatah klesah prahiyante, tato
vimuktirupajyate, tada tadanantaram klesaprahanat samanantaramevastu

sa muktirbhavastu / bhavatu evam / ko vai nama anyatha brute? naitadasti,
kuta ityaha-
drstam ca tesu samarthyam nisklesasyapi karmanah //
bca_9.46 //
co hetau / drstam pratipannam / agamatah / yasmat tesu
prahinaklesesu aryamaudgalyayanaryangulimalaprabhrtisu
samarthyam phaladanam prati saktih / tasmanna tadanantarameva
muktirasti / kasya samarthyam drstam? karmanah
subhasubhalaksanasya / kim purvamanaryavasthayam
klesasahitasya? netyaha- aklesasyapi klesasahakarirahitasyapi
karmanah //

nanu ca satyadarsanadavidyadi prahiyate, tatprahanat
samskaradiprahanakramena trsnapi prahiyate /
trsnaviparyasamati ca punarbhavotpattinimitte / tatasca
tayorabhavat tusarahitasya bijasyeva karmanah sadbhava 'pi na
kimcidvihanyate iti / taduktam-

mithyajñanatadudbhutatarsasamcetanavasat /
hinasthanagatirjanma tyaktva caitanna jayate //

iti /

athava / trsnaiva kevala punarbhavakaranam, samudayakarvat /
uktam hi bhagavata-

tatra katamat samudayaryasatyam? yeyam trsna paunarbhaviki
nandiragasahagata tatratarabhi-

nandini, yaduta kamatrsna bhavatrсна vibhavatrсна ceti
//

tadevam yasya trsna nasti, tasya prahinasamudayasya
karanabhavat na punarjanmasambhavah / iti
parabhiprayamutthapayannaha-

trsna tavadupadanam nasti cetsampradharyate /

avidyaprahanat trsna punarbhavopadanam karanam
tavannasti, na vidyate cedyadi sampradharyate nisciyate, tada
naitadvaktavyam / yatah
upalambhadrstinamavidyaprahanamanupapannam / tadbhavat
trsnaprahanasyapyabhavat / bhavatu va, tathapyabhidhiyate-
kimaklistapi trsnaisam nasti sammohavat sati // bca_9.47 //
aklistapi sati klesasamprayuktapi trsna kimesam
bhavadyoginam nasti na sambhavati / kathamiva? sammohavat
aklistajñanavat //

itthamapi trsna niseddhumasakyetyaha-

vedanapratyaya trsna vedanaisam ca vidyate /

sparsapratyaya vedana, vedanapratyaya ca trsna / sa vedana

trsnakaranamesamasti / trsna tu tatkaryam, avikale 'pi
karane na samasti iti kathamabhidhatum sakyate? niravidyasya
vedanayamapi trsna na bhavatiti cet, na / bhavabhinivesinam
niravidyatvameva asiddham, ityuktam / tato yadi aklistajñānavat
nabhyupagamyate trsna, tathapi sunyatadarsanamantarena
nyayabaladapatati / ayamatra samudayarthah- yada muktasamtane 'pi
karmanah phaladanasamarthyamupalabhyate, (bcp 209) trsna ca
vedanasadbhave sambhavyamana, tada klesaprahanamapi
samdihyamanam kathamiva vimuktau niscayam kuryat? tasmanna
sunyatamantarena bhiksuta susthita pratibhasate iti / yaduktam-
savalambanacittanam nirvanamapi duhsthitam /

iti, tadupapadayannaha-
salambanena cittena sthatavyam yatra tatra va // bca_9.48 //
salambanena sopalambhena cittena sthatavyamasaktavyam / yatra tatra va
yatra tatra asangasthanesu aryasatyadisū tadbhavanaphalesu va /
asangasambhavanayam na punarjanmanivrttiriti katham
punarjanmasambhavanayam nirvanamapi na samdigdham syat?

tasmaduktasunyataiva nirvanakaranamuktetyaha-

vina sunyataya cittam baddhamutpadyate punah /
yathasamjñīsamapattau bhavayettena sunyatam // bca_9.49 //

vina sunyataya sunyatamantarena cittam vijñānam salambanam
baddham samyatam alambanasangapasena / utpadyate punah,
samadhibalat kiyatkalam nivrttamapi punarutpattimad bhavati / kva
punaridam drstamityaha- yatha asamjñīsamapattau iti / yatha
asamjñīsamapattim samapadyamananam tavatkalam
cittacaittanirodhe 'pi punastadutpattih syat, tatha anyatrapī ityarthah
/ upalaksanam caitat / yatha nirodhasamapattavityapi drastavyam /
atha va / yatha asamjñīsamapattim samapadya asamjñīsu devesu
upapadyamanamanekakalpasatam yavanniruddhanamapi
tatsamapattivipakaphalaparīsamaptau cittacaittanam punarutpattih,
tatha / yatah sunyatamantarena na bhiksuta na nirvanamupapadyate,
tatah ubhayarthinam sunyataiva bhavaniyetyaha bhavayedityadi /
yena karanena vina sunyataya cittam baddhamutpadyate punah, tena
karanena nirvanadyarthi sunyatameva bhavayet / tadbhavana hi
klesaprahanam nirvanam cadhigamayati / na kevalaiva
satyadibhavaneti yavat, salambanatvat / yaduktamaryavajracchedikayam
prajñāparamitayam-

tat kim manyase subhute api tu strotaapannasyaivam bhavati- maya
strotaapattiphalam praptamiti? subhutihaha- no hidam bhagavan /
tatkasya hetoh? na hi bhagavan kimcidapannah, tenocyate strotaapanna
iti / na rupamapanno na sabdan na gandhan na rasan na sprastavyani
na dharmanapannah, tenocyate strotaapanna iti / saced bhagavan
strotaapannasyaivam bhavet- maya strotaapattiphalam praptamiti, sa eva
tasya atmagraho bhavet sattvagraho jivagrahah pudgalagraho bhavet /

peyalam / tatkim manyase subhute api nu arhata evam bhavati-
mayarhattvam praptamiti? subhutihaha- no hidam bhagavan / tatkasya
hetoh? na kasciddharmo yo 'rhannama / sacedbhagavan arhata evam bhavet-
mayarhattvam praptamiti, sa eva tasyatmagraho bhavet / peyalam / (bcp
210) bhagavanaha- tasmattarhi subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena
evamapratisthitam cittamutpadayitavyam, na kvacit pratisthitam
cittamutpadayitavyam, na rupapratisthitam cittamutpadayitavyam, na
sabdagandharasprastavyapratisthitam cittamutpadayitavyamiti /
tasmacchunyataiva bodhimarga iti sthitam //

*** [added:] ***

yatsutre 'vataredvakyam tacedbuddhoktamisyate /
mahayanam bhavatsutraih prayastulyam na kim matam // bca_9.50 //

ekenagamyamanena sakalam yadi dosavat /
ekena sutratulyena kim na sarvam jinoditam // bca_9.51 //

mahakasyapamukhyaisca yadvakyam navagahyate /
tattvayanavabuddhatvadagrahyam kah karisyati // bca_9.52 //

yatsutre 'vataredityadi anustuptrayam kenacit pratiksiptamiva
laksyate, apakramanivesitatvat / agamavipratipattirasya vicarasya
prastavah / sasanam bhiksutetyadisya agamavivadat,
prakramantarvat purvameva vaktumucitam / anenantaritasya vivadasya
punarupakramo granthakarasya prastavakausalam syat /
yatpratyayetyadina ca praktanavrttadvayarthasyabhihitatvat /
mahakasyapamukhyairityadivacanasyaslilatvat granthakaraprayuktamiti
niscitam / tasmad praksepa evayamiti //

syadetat- yatha salambanacittasyasangasambhavat na muktih syat,
tatha sunyatayamapi bhayamupajayate / tadvaramubhayapariharena
samsara eva sthityuktetyaha-

saktitrasattvanirmuktya samsare sidhyati sthiti /
mohena dukkhinamarthe sunyataya idam phalam // bca_9.53 //

saktirasangah / traso bhayam / sunyatasravanat,
tadarthaparijnānat / saktitrasamiti samaharah /
tasmadubhayapaksapariharena samsare traidhatukasvabhava sidhyati
sthitiravasthanamupajayate / tusabdah punardosapariharartham / idam
tu sunyatahyupagame dusanam syat / sadharanam dusanamiti
yavat / kutah? anirmuktya / hetau tritiya / mukterabhavadityarthah /
katamesam? dukkhinam pañcagatisamsare
jatyadidukkhapiditanam satam / katham? arthe arthavisaye / mohena
avidyaya / alambanasangeneti yavat / atah sunyataya idam phalam,
yat punarapi nivrtya samsare 'vasthanam / ayamabhiprayah- yatha
sunyatavyatirekena upalambhadrsterna muktih syat, tatha
visayasangasukhacetah sarvadharmasunyatabhayabhitakatarah
varam samsara evavasthanamiti manyamano balah prasamasukhavimukho
vinivrtya jatyadidukkhamanubhavan punastatraivavatisthate iti

kimanaya prasadhitamiti //

anye tu saktitrasantanirmuktayeti patham manyamana evam
vyacaksate- sakterhetutvat saktirasangasthanam / trasahetutvat traso
bhayasthanam / taveva antau saktitrasantau / (bcp 211)
sasvatocchedantau ityarthah / tatha hi-
sasvatadrsterasaktih, ucchedadrstesca traso jayate /
tayornirmuktaya parityagena / purvavat trtiya / yat
paramarthavicarena sasvatantavivarjanam, samvrtisatyabhyupagamena
ca ucchedantaparityagah, iti samaropapavadantapariharanmadhyama
pratipattiriyamupadarsita bhavati / tatha ca kim sampadyate ityaha-
samsare sidhyati sthithi / prajñaya samsaradosaliptasya
karunaparatantratvat samsare sidhyati nispadyate sthithiravasthanam /
kimartham? dukhinarthe paradukhadukhhitaya dukhinam
samsarinamarthe, taddukhasamuddharanabhilasat //

nanu samsarino nama paramarthato na santyeva, tat katham
tadavasthanamityatrah- mohena viparyasena samvrya sattvasyopalambhat
/ etacca "dukhavyupasamartham tu karyamoho na varyate" [9.77] ityatra
pascad vyaktikarisyate / tasmacchunyataya idam phalam,
yatkarunaya samsare 'vatisthamano 'pi sunyatadarsanat
samsaradosairna lipyate / idampratisthitanirvanata
sunnyatayah phalam, sunyatamantarena asyabhavat /
tasmadasamsaram sattvarthamavasthanamicchadbhiih sunyataiva
bhavayitavya //

etat sarvamupasamharenopadarsayannaha-

tadevam sunyatapakse dusanam nopapadyate /

tadetat evamuktakramena sunyatapakse uktam dusanam-
sunnyatayam trasat samsaravasthanalaksanam nopapadyate na
samgacchate vaksyamanasamadhanat / iti prathamapakse yojana / yata
evam-

tasmannirvicikitsena bhavaniyaiva sunyata // bca_9.54 //
nirgato vicikitsaya nirvicikitsah nihsamdehah / tena sata
bhavaniyaiva abhyasaniyaiva sunyata sarvadharmanihsvabhavata
anupalambhayogena //

etena yaduktam- "na vinanena margena" [9.41] tadupasamhrtam bhavati /
yatpunaruktam "sunnyatadarsanena kim", tatra sunyataya visesamaha-

klesajñeyavrtitamahpratipakso hi sunyata /
sighram sarvajñatakamo na bhavayati tam katham // bca_9.55 //

klesa ragadayah / jñeyam pañcavidham / avrtisabdastu ubhayatra
sambadhyate / klesa evavrtih / jñeyam ca avrtiravaranamiti
vibhajya yojaniyam / jñeyameva samaropitarupatvadavrtih, saiva tama
iva tamah, vastutattvavaranat, tasya pratipaksah prahanahetuh /
hi yasmat sunyata, tasmad sighram tvaritam sarvajñatayam
buddhatve kamo 'bhilaso yasyasau tathoktah / sarvajñatam kamayate

iti va sarvajñatakamah / na bhavayati tam kathamiti, tam
sunyatam katham na bhavayati nabhyasyati? api tu mahata yatnena
bhavayedeva //

yadapyuktam- trasacchunyatayam pravrttirna syat, tadapi na
yuktamityaha- yadduhkhetyadi / dvitiyapakse punarittamavataraniyam-
astyeva sunyatayameso 'nusamsah, kevalam prathamata eva tatra
samtrasatpravrttirna syaditi / aha-

yadduhkhajanam vastu trasastasmatprajayatam /
sunyata duhkhasamani tatah kim jayate bhayam // bca_9.56 //

yadvastu duhkhanam pidakaram, tasmadvastunah sakasat
trasah bhayam jayatam nama / sunyata punah pratyuta
duhkhasamani sarvasamsarikaduhkhapahantri / tatah tasyah
sunyatayah kim kimnimitam abhayasthane katarasya janasya
bhayam jayate? sarvagunanidanatvat premaiiva tasyamucitamiti bhavah
//

atmagrahanitahamkaraprasutam hi bhayamatattvavidamutpadyate / sa
catma kalpanasamaropitamurtiriti ahamkaro 'pi tadabhavadanaspada
ityupadarsayannaha-

yatastato vastu bhayam yadyaham nama kimcana /
ahameva na kimcicedbhayam kasya bhavisyati // bca_9.57 //

yatastato va bhayabhayasthanat astu bhavatu bhayam / kada? yadi aham
nama kimcana / ahamiti ahampratyayasya visayah kathitah / aham
nama ahampratyayavedyam yatkimcana kimcidvastu syat /
avyaktanirdesannapumsakata / tada yuktameva bhayam / yada punarahameva
na kimcit na vastusat vicaryamanamaham kimcit
sabdavikalpamatradanyata, tada bhayam kasya? ahamityasyabhavat /
bhavisyati utpatsyate / ito 'pi vicarat traso nivartate iti bhavah /
taduktam-

nasmyaham na bhavisyami na me 'sti na bhavisyati /
iti balasya samtrasah panditasya bhayaksayah //

iti /

yatha ca ahampratyayavisayasya kalpanamatropadarsitavadasattvam,
tatha pratipadayannaha-

dantakesanakha naham nasthi napyasmi sonitam /
na simghanam na ca slesma na puyam lasikapi va // bca_9.58 //

dantakesanakha naham / pratyekamami ahampratyayavisaya na bhavanti /
nasthi napyasmi sonitam / asthi hattam / sonitam rudhiram /
etadduyamapi nasmi naham / simghanam na ca slesma na puyam /
simghanam nasikavivaraniryatah kledah / slesma
mukhavivaravinirgatah / puyam vrane pakvarudhiram / etanyapi naham
bhavanti / lasikapi va, lasika vranakledah, sapi naham //

naham vasa na ca svedo na medo 'strani napyaham /
na cahamantranirgundi guthamutramaham na ca // bca_9.59 //

naham vasa na ca svedo na meda iti / vasa sarirasnehah / svedah
prasvedah / medascaturtho dhatuh / imanyapi naham / antrani
napyahamiti / antrani prasiddhani, tanyapi (bcp 213) naham / na
cahamantranirgundi antranirgundi sukmatmika, sapi naivaham /
guthamutramaham na ca, gutham vistha / etadapi dvayam naham na
bhavami //

naham mamsam na ca strayu nosma vayuraham na ca /
na ca cchidranayaham napi sad vijñanani sarvatha // bca_9.60 //

naham mamsam na ca snayu nosma / snayu sira / usma
sariratejodhatuh / ime 'pi naham / vayuraham na ca,
vayurasvasaprasvasadilaksanah, so 'pi naivaham / na ca
cchidrani caksuradini, tanyapi naham / napi sad vijñanani
sarvatha, sat caksuhsrotraghranajihvakayamanovijñanani,
tanyapi naham bhavanti / sarvatha sarvaprakarena pratyekam
samuditani va / tatha hi dantadisamudayatmakameva vicaryamanam
sariramupalabhyate / tacca pratyekamahampratyayavedyam na bhavati,
pratyekamahampratyayasya tesu abhavat / na hi paresamapi ekaikasah
kesadayo 'ham pratyayavedya bhavanti / samudita api te eva kevalah
purvavat / na ca samuditesu tesu kascidekah sambhavati, tasya
pratisetsyamanatvat / napyaneke samudita api ekapratyayavisaya
bhavitumarhanti / na ca anekesu ekapratyayo bhranto yuktah / na ca
bhrantestattvavyavastha / tasmāt
kalpanamatrametadahamityarthasunyamabhatiti niscitam / uktam
caitadasubhabhavanaprastave siksasamuccaye-

santi asmin kaye kesa romani nakha danta rajo malam tvaku
mamsasthi snayu sira bukka hrdayam plihakah klomakah
antrani antragunah amasayah pakkasayah audariyakam yakrt
purisam asru svedah khetah simghanakam vasa lasika majja
medah pittam slimapuyasonitam mastakalungam prasravah /
esu ca vastusu bodhisattvah upapariksanajatiyo bhavati / etat
punah pascat kayasmrtyupasthanaparyante nirdeksyamah / iti /
evam nirvisaya evahampratyayavisesah //

syadetat- yadi nama kesadayo 'hampratyayavedya na bhavanti, tathapi
nayam nirvisayah sidhyati / yatah antarvyaparapurusa-gocara eva
ahampratyayo 'smabhirisyate iti naiyayikadayah / naitadapi yuktam /
yasmāt- aham gaurah krso dirgho
gacchamityadyakaraparamarsatmaka eva ayamahampratyayah
pratibhasate / na ca atmana etadrupamisyate paraih / na ca
anyakarena jñanena anyasya grahanam yuktam, atiprasangat / tatha
hi tadvan, idamidam tasya laksanamupavarnayanti pare / tatra
naiyayikastavat nityam sarvagatam pratipranibhinnamacetanam
cetanayogattu cetanam sukhadigunadharam

subhasubhakarmakartaram tatphalopabhoktaram paralokinam ca
atmanamicchanti / naiyayikavadvaisesika api / taduktam-

anye punarihatmanamicchadinam samasrayam /
svato 'cidrupamicchanti nityam sarvagatam tatha //

subhasubhanam kartaram karmanam tatphalasya ca /
bhoktaram cetanayogaccetanam na svarupatah //
iti / [tattvasamgraha-171-172]

jaiminiyastuvyavrttyanugamatmakam buddhirupena parinaminam
caitanyarupamatmanamicchanti / tacca caitanyam buddhisvabhavam / na ca
tasya pravrttinivrtti bhavatah, tasyobhayatranugatarupatvat /
tadyatha- sarpasya kundalavasthanivrttau rjutvavasthapravrttau
ca sarpatvasyobhayatrapyavrttih / yathoktam-
vyavrttyanugamatmanamatmanamapare punah /
caitanyarupamicchanti caitanyam buddhilaksanam //

yathaheh kundalavastha vyapeti tadanantaram /
sambhavatyarjavavastha sarpatvam na nivartate //

tathaiiva nityacaitanyasvabhavasyatmano 'pi na /
nihsesarupavigamah sarvasyanugamo 'pi ca //
iti / [tattvasamgraha-222-224]
iti visesah / anyat sarvam purvavat //

jainastu jaiminiyavaccetanamatmanamicchanti dravyaparyayarupena
yathayogamanugamavyavrttyatmakam / tatha cuktam-

jaiminiya iva prahurjainascillaksananantaram /
dravyaparyayarupena vyavrttyanugamatmakam //

[tattvasamgraha-311]

kapilastu nityam vyapakam nirgunam svayameva
caitanyatmakamatmanamicchanti, na tu buddhisambandhat / buddheh
svayamacitsvabhavatvat / caitanyam purusasya svarupamiti vacanat /
napi sa kasyacit karyasya karta, svayam tatphalopabhokta va,
niskriyatvat / praktireva tatkartri tasya, tatphalopanetri ca /
viparyasavasadasau svatmani tat samaropayati / tatha hi- yada
purusasya sabdadivisayopabhogakaramautsukyamupajayate, tada
praktih pariññatapurusaitsukya purusena yujyate, tatah
sabdadisargam karoti / sabdadisu
srotradvirttibhirmanasadhisthitabhih parigrhitesu visayesu
buddhiradhyavasayam karoti / tato buddhyavasitamartham purusascetayate
iti / evam caitanyasvarupatvannirgunatvam, vyapitvanniskriyatvamiti
samkhyapurusasya visesah / uktam ca-

caitanyamanye manyante bhinnam buddhisvarupatah /
atmanasca nijam rupam caitanyam kalpayanti te //

pradhanenopanitam ca phalam bhunkte sa kevalam /
kartrtvam tasya naivasti praktireva tanmatam //

[tattvasamgraha-285-86]

pravartamanan prakrteriman gunan tamovrtatvadviparitacetanah /
aham karomityabudho 'bhimanyate trnasya kubjkarane 'pyanisvarah
//

iti / [samkhyakramadipika-43]

upanisadvadinastu samastapranisamtanantargatamekameva vyapi nityam
ca jñanamicchanti / tadvivartarupataya sakalamidam
ksitijalapavanahutasanadikam jagadavabhasate / tatsvabhava eva catma
/ na bahyam kimapyavayavi paramanvadikam grahyam
pramanaprasiddhamasti / aha ca-

nityo jñanavivarto 'yam ksititejojaladikah /
atma tadatmakasceti samgirante 'pare punah //

grahyalaksanasamyuktam na kimcidiha vidyate /
vijñanaparinamo 'yam tasmatsarvam pariksyate //

iti / [tattvasamgraha-328-29]

pudgalavadinastu punarantascaratirthikah /
skandhebhystattvanyatvabhyamavacyam pudgalanamanamatmanamicchanti /
anyatha tirthikasiddhantabhinivesadarsanam syat / aha ca-

kecicca saugatamnya apyatmanam pracaksate / iti /
[tattvasamgraha-336]

kathamatmano 'hampratyayavisayata syat? svasvarupena
tatrpratibhasanat / tatkathamatma ahampratyayataya pratibhasate
ityucyate? tasmad vikalpamatrametat / nirvisayamutpadyate iti sthitam //

samprati citsvabhavatmavadinah samkhyadayah
sadvijñananamatmanisedhamasahisnavah prahuh-
sabdadijñanam cidatmakamatmaivasmabhirabhidhiyate /
tatkathamasyatmatapratishedha ucyate? iti parabhiprayamakalayya
siddhantavadi prasangamasañjayannaha-

sabdajñanam yadi tada sabdo grhyeta sarvada /

nanu yadi sabdajñanatmaka atma, tasya ca nityatvat sabdajñanam
nityam syat, tada sabdo 'pi sada nityameva
tadbhavabhavakalayorgrahitavyah syat, sabdagrahanasvabhavasya tasya
tatsadasattakale sarvadanuvartanat / anyatha nityatvameva tasya hiyeta /
bhavatu, evameveti cet, aha-

jñeyam vina tu kim vetti yena jñanam nirucyate // bca_9.61 //

jñanameva nityamupasthitam, sabdasya tu kadacitkatvat na sarvada
sattabhivyaktih / tatasca tadasattakale jñeyam vina
visayamantarena kium vetti kim janati tad jñanam? tusabdo
'sattakalaprasnavisese vartate / yena jñeyena sunyamapi jñanam
nirucyate abhidhiyate / jñeyam janatiti jñanamakhyayate,
tadabhavat katham jñanamityasayah //

etadevaha-

ajananam yadi jñanam kastham jñanam prasajyate /

yadapi visayam na janati, tadapi yadi jñanamucyate, tada
kasthamajñanasvabhavam jñanam prasajyate / na hi tena
kimcidaparaddham yena na vijñanam syat / na caivam /
tasmadvisayaparijñanabhavat yatha kastham jñanam na
bhavati, tatha anyadapi na syadityaha-
tenasamnihitajñeyam jñanam nastiti niscayah // bca_9.62 //
yena nirvisayam na jñanam, tena karanena asamnihitajñeyam
asamnihitamayogyadesastham jñeyam grahyo visayo yasya tattathoktam
jñanam nasti na vidyate iti niscayah ekanta esah / sapekstvat
//

syadetat- sabdasya sadavidyamanatvat nasamnihitavisayam
sabdajñanam / agrahanam tu kadacit kadacitkabhivyaktitvaditi
nuktadosaprasangah / naitadasti / yato yadasya jñanasya paricchedyam
rupam vyaktamityucyate, tasya sadasamnihitavisayataya
grahakamajñanamabhidhiyate / sabdasya tu sada sattvamasattvam va na
vivaksitam / jñanam tu kadacidagrahakamityetavataiva sadhyasiddheh
/ tasmadasamnihitajñeyamityanena jñanasyaiva agrahakatvam sadhyate /
yena rupena jñanasya grahyo visayah, tasya na sarvada
samnidhanamastiti krtva iti katham nuktadosaprasangah? sabdasya
yatha sarvada sattvam nasti, tadvistarabhayannocyate //

api ca / yadi sabdajñanamevatma, tada tadgrahanatmakatvattasya
rupagrahanam na syat / naitadasti / yatah tadeva rupagrahakamisyate
iti cedatruha tadevetyadi-

tadeva rupam janati tada kim na srnotyapi /

tadeva sabdajñanameva yadi rupam janatiti matam, tada kim na
srnotyapi, tada rupagrahanakale kimiti na srnotyapi, sabdamapi
kim na grhnati? sabdajñanatvat / atha grhnatyeva, yadi
samnihitam syat / kevalamasamnidhanat na dosa iti
parasyottaramasankayaha sabdasyetyadi-
sabdasyasamnidhanaccettatastajñanamapyasat // bca_9.63 //
sabdasya visayatamapannasya asamnidhanadayogyadesat grahanam na
syat- yadi, evamabhidhiyate, tatastat jñanamapyasat / tat tasmad tarhi
sabdasyasamnidhanat tat jñanamapi sabdajñanam asadavidyamanam /
sabdajñanameva tarhi tanna bhavatityarthah //

kim ca / yadi sabdajñanam tada rupagrahanadyatmakam tanna
yujyate ityaha sabdagrahanetyadi-

sabdagrahanarupam yattadrupagrahanam katham /

sabdasya grahanarupam sabdasya grahanasvabhavam / sabdagrahakamiti
yavat / yat jñanam tad rupagrahanam rupagrahanatmakam katham?
na kathamcidapi syat / ekasya niramsasya rupadvayayogat / nanu yatha
kascideka eva kasyacidapeksaya pita, kasyacidapeksaya ca sa eva
putrah syat, tatha prakrte 'pi rupadvayamekasya bhavisyatityaha

ekah pitetyadi-

ekah pita ca putrasca kalpyate na tu tattvatah // bca_9.64 //

ekah pita eva janakah putrasca janyah sa eveti kalpyate, sa tu tadapeksaya kalpanaya vyavasthapyate / na tu tattvatah, na punah paramarthatah / eka eva svabhavah ubhayatmakah kalpanasamaropitavyapadesat [rupabhedena] punareka eva tatha nanabhidhanena naivabhidhiyate / ubhayavastavarupadvayamekasya ghataniyam, tacca kathamcidapi na samgacchate, rupadvayavyatibhinnataya vastuno 'pi dvitvaprasangat / tasmata yatha vastavamekasya dvirupatvam tanna drstantadharminyasti, yaccasti kalpanikam, tat prakrtanupayogiti yatkimcidetat //

ito 'pi na paramarthiko 'yam vyapadesa ityaha sattvam raja iti-

sattvam rajastamo vapi na putro na pita yatah /

etacca avasyam tvayapi svikartavyam- samkhyamate hi trigunamekam

jagat, tatah sattvam rajastamo vapiti samudayah samuccayarthah /

yato yasmadete gunah svasvabhavavasthitah pratyekam samudita va

/ tasmanna pita na putrah paramarthatah / sarvada guna eva

kevalah santi / ayamarthah- putravasthayam ye

sattvarajastamolaksana gunah, te eva praptajanakabhava api tena

purvaparakalayoravisistasvabhava eva / te tatadapeksya pita

putrascabhidhiyante, na tu tatra kascidvisesah / tatah kalpanika

evayam vyavaharah / yadi ca rupagrahanakale 'pi

sabdagrahanatmakamekameva tajjñanam, tada tatsvabhavamupalabhyeta, na

copalabhyate / tato na tadagrahanatmakamityaha sabdagrahanetyadi-

sabdagrahanayuktastu svabhavastasya neksyate // bca_9.65 //

sabdagrahanena yuktah sambaddhah / tusabdo visesabhidhane /

svabhavastasya rupagrahakasya jñanasya neksyate na pratiyate /

atastada tasya sabdagrahanata nastiti nisciyate //

syadetat- yadi nama na pratiyate, tathapi tadeva tat / katham tarhi

rupagrahanamityaha tadevetyadi-

tadevanyena rupena natavatso 'pyasavatah /

tadeva sabdajñanam / anyena rupena svabhavena rupagrahanatmakena

rupam grhnatiti sesah / kathamiva tasyanurupata? natavat /

yatha natyasamaye rangabhūmigato natah eka eva (bcp 218)

nanarupenavatarati, tatha prakrte 'piti na dosah / atraha- so

'pyasavatah iti anityah purvasvabhavaparityagena

rupantaramavisati / na ca purvaparakalayorekasvabhava eva nato

nanarupasambandhat, anyatha tasya rupadvayamekadeti bhaseta / iti

sadhyavikalo drstantah / athapi syat- bhavah sa eva /

svabhavah punarasya aparapara utpadyate nirudhyate ca / tatah ayamadosa

ityatraha sa evanyetyadi-

sa evanyasvabhavascedapurveyam tadekata // bca_9.66 //

sa evatma nato va / anyasvabhavah aparasvabhavah / ced yadi ucyate,

tada apurveyam tadekata, apurveyamadrstapurveyamidrsi

tadekata / tasya bhavasya aparasvabhavotpattavapi ekata abhinnatmata /
tatha hi- sa eveti tattvamakhyayate, punaranyasvabhava iti tasyaiva
anyatvam / na caitat parasparaviruddhadharmadvayamekasya yuktam / na hi bhavo
nama anya eva svabhavat, yena tasyotpadanirodhayorapi bhavasya tau na
syatam / napi tadabhinnasya svabhavasya utpadanirodhayorbhavasya
tadavasthyam yuktamabhedabhavaprasangat / bhede va
sambandhasiddhiriti bhavah //

syadetat- bhavatveva esa prasangah yadi rupadvayamasyatmanah
satyam syat / kim tarhi nijamasya rupamapahaya aparam
rupamatattvikam, tena noktadosaprasangah, ityasayamasankayannaha
anyadрупamityadi-

anyadрупamasatyam cennijam tadrupamucyatam /

anyadрупam tadvisayopadhikam sphatikopalasyeva asatyamasvabhavikam,
iti cedyadi, tarhi nijam tadrupamucyatam nijam svabhavikam
tasyatmano rupam tattvamucyatam / astyevanyadрупam tasya / kim tat?
jñanata cet-

jñanata cettatah sarvapumsamaikyam prasajyate // bca_9.67 //
jñanatmataiva tasya purvaparakanugamini nijam rupam /
kimanyadvaktavyam? [tadrupena purvaparanyarupasambandhe 'pi
sphatikavad yadi eko 'stityucyate, evam sarvapumsamaikyam prasajyate,
evam jñanatvena tatsadharanarupatvat / tadyatha
purvaparikalikayoh sabdarupajñanayorbhinnakaravad
bhinnayorapyekatvameva, tatha sarvasattvanam
pranigatigatanamekatmata prasajyate] apadyate, vastuto bhede 'pi
visesabhavat //

ittham ca punaridamatiprasajyate ityaha cetanetyadi-

cetanacetane caikyam tayoryenastita sama /

yadi va avantaram bhedanibandhanam visesamapasya
kimcidakarakamasritya ekatvamucyate tada cetana purusadharmah,
acetana prakrtyadidharmah / cakaro dosantarasamuccaye / te 'pi
ekamabhinnam vastu syatam / katham? tayoscetanacetanayoh yena
karena astita sama / sapi bhavanam nijam rupam / sama
dvayorapi tulya /

nanu ca / atrapi sadrsyanibandhanamisyate eva ekatvam vastubhede 'pi /
tato 'yamistaprasadhanadadosa ityaha visesascetyadi-
visesasca yada mithya kah sadrsyasrayastada // bca_9.68 //
dusanantaradyotane cakarah / viseso bhedah
sarvabhavanamaniyamena yada mithya asatyam [tyah?], nijameva rupam
satyam, tada kah sadrsyasrayah syat? kimasritya sadrsyam
vyavasthapyate? visesasadbhave hi kimcinmatrasadharmyena
sadrsyam syat / visesabhaveda tadeva tat syanna sadrsam / na
hi gogavayayorgovisesamananubhavan na gavayo gosadrso bhavet, api tu
gaureva syat / ato visesa eva sadrsyasrayah / sa ca yada

paramarthiko na bhavati, tada kah sadrsyasya samanakaratayah
pumsamanyasya va asrayo nibandhanam va bhavet? naiva
kascidityarthah / ato vastuta eva ekatvamapatitam bhavatah, na
sadrsyakrtam / tat katham siddhasadhanadadosa ityucyate?

evam kapila [jaina]jaiminiyaparikalpitasya citsvabhavasyatmanah
sattvamasiddham / upanisadvadiparikalpate 'pi yathasambhavam
dusanamabhidheyamiti //

sampratamacetanasya naiyayikadiparikalpitasyatmanah
sadvayavaharapratisedhayaha acetanascetyadi-

acetanasca naivahamacaitanyatpatadivat /

cetanastavadatma uktakramena na yujyate / acetano 'pi naivahamatma
yukta iti cakararthah / kutah? acaitanyat caitanyabhavat / na
vidyate cetana asyetyacetanah / tasya bhavah acaitanyam /
ubhayapadavrddhah paralaukikadivat / tasmad / acetanatvadityarthah /
kathamiva? patadivat / yatha patavrksaparvatadayah
caitanyavirahadatma na bhavanti, tatha abhimato 'pi /
karmakartrtvaderasyabhyupagamat / anyatha na kimcit prayojanam tena /
na ca acetanasya tadyuktam, yatha patadeh / yadi nama
svayamasacetanah, tathapi buddhescetana cetayate, tenayamadosah
iti parabhiprayam sambhavayannaha atha jñā ityadi-

atha jñāscetanayogadajñā nastah prasajyate // bca_9.69 //
atheti prachayam / athayamatma cetanayogad buddhisamavayat
svayamacetano 'pi jñā bhavati / janatiti jñāh iti kapratyayantasya
rupam / evamupagamyamane ajñā nastah prasajyate / yada tarhi
madamurcchavasthayam cetananivrttau ayamatma ajñā na kimcidapi
janati, tada nastah
praktanacaitanyasambaddhasvabhavaparityagadvinastah prasajyate //

caitanyasambandhasambandhakalayorekasvabhavatvannayam dosa iti
paramasankayannaha athavikrta ityadi-

athavikrta evatma caitanyenasya kim krtam /

atha caitanyotpadanirodhayoravikrta eva anutpannaniruddhasvabhava evatma
/ yadyevam, tarhi caitanyenasya kim krtam, acetanasya
sarvakalamavikrtasya satah asyatmanah caitanyena buddhisamavayena
kim krtam, kimatisayadhanamanusthitam? na kimcit / buddhisamavaye
'pi tathaivapracyutapracyasvabhavasya avasthanadacetana evatma / tatha
ca sati kimanusthitam bhavadbhiritiyaha-
ajñāsyā niskriyasyaivamakasyatmata mata // bca_9.70 //
ajñāsyā kimcidapi hitahitam jñānumasaktasya niskriyasya nirgato
bahirbhutah kriyaya iti niskriyah / tasya sarvapratikararahitasya
anadheyatisayataya asamskartavyasya / athava sarvakarmani
saktivikalasya gamanadhikriyasunyasya va akasasya
praktanupayogitvadakasakalpasya / evam sati atmata
atmasvabhavavyavastha vyavasthapita / etacca svamatenodaharanam /

yatha nihsvabhavataya sarvakriyasunyam prajñaptisanmatramakasm,
tatha atmapityarthah / paramatenapi va / yatha ca na
karmakartradirupamakasmacetanatvadakriyatvacca, tatha atmapiti
bhavah //

idanim punaranyatha atmapratishedhabadhakam paramatenotthapayannaha
na karmetyadi-

na karmaphalasambandho yuktascedatmana vina /

yadi na kascidekah paraloki syat, tada tenatmana paralokagamina vina
antarena karmaphalasambandho 'yuktah / karma subhasubham, phalam ca
tasyaiva istanistalaksanam, tayoh sambandhah / karmanah
krtasya phalena va sambandhah / yenaiva krtam karma, tasyaiva
tatphalapratilambho nanyasyeti / na yukto na ghatate / isyate ca paraloke
karmaphalasambandhah / tatra ca saugatanamapyavivadah / tatha ca
sutram-

anenaiva krtam karma, ko 'nyah pratyanyubhavisyati? na hi bhiksavah
krtopacitani karmani prthividhatau vipacyante nabdhatau na
tejobdhatu na vayudhatau / upattesveva
skandhadhatvayatanesu..... iti vistarah /

uktam ca-

na pranasyanti karmani kalpakotisatairapi /
samagrim prapya kalam ca phalanti khalu dehinam //

iti /

tatah karmaphalasambandho 'nivarito bhavatamapi /
tasmadavasyamangikartavya atma / anyatha sarvametasamgatam syat
/ kathamasati atmani karmaphalasambandho ghatate ityaha karma
krtvetyadi-

karma krtva vinaste hi phalam kasya bhavisyati // bca_9.71 //
hi yasmat karma krtva karmotpadya subhasubhalaksanam / vinaste
niruddhe sati karmakartari / phalam kasya bhavisyati / atmano 'sattve
paralokagaminah kasyacidabhavat / yena cittaksanena krtam karma,
tasya ksanikataya tatkarmakriyakale nivrttatvat, krtasya
karmanah phalam sugatau durgatau va sukhaduhkhatmakam kasya
bhavisyati utpatsyate? naiva kasyacit syat / paraloke ca krtakarmana eva
phalayogino 'nyasya kasyacidutpadat, iti krtavipranaso
'krtabhyagasca syat //

upalaksanam caitat /

smá¹>tipratyabhijÄ±Ä•nasaá¹fÅ>ayanirá¹‡ayasvayaá¹fnihitapratyanumÄ•rgaá¹‡adá¹>á
tarthakutuhaviramanakaryakaranabhavatadadhigatapramanabandham
oksadayo 'pi na syuh cedyadi matam, tanna yuktamityaha dvayorityadi-

dvayorapyavayoh siddhe bhinnadhare kriyaphale /

dvayorapyavayoh / atmavadino bhavatah, mama ca nairatmyavadinah /

siddhe niscite / ke siddhe? ahabhinnadhare kriyaphale karma kriya asmin
bhava, tasyah phalam paraloke / te bhinnadhare nanadhikarane siddhe
/ tathahi- na yenaiva sarirena tasmin janmani karma karoti, tenaiva pretya
phalamupabhunkte / atah anyadeva karmakartr, tadanyacca phalabhoktr /
ato bhinnadhare kriyaphale bhavatah / atra ca avipratipattiravayoh /
syadetat- atmavyapararamantarena te eva kartrtvopabhoktrtve na
syatamityatrah-

nirvyaparasca tatratmetyatra vado vrtha nanu // bca_9.72 //

nirvyaparo vyapararहितah / tatra tayoh karmakriyaphalopabhogayoh
atma niskriyatvadacetanatvat / nityatvanna kvacidapi kriyayam
samarthah / yadapyuktam-

jñānamatradisambandhah kartrtvam tasya bhanyate /
sukhaduhkhadisamvittisamavayastu bhoktrta //

iti / [tattvasamgraha-176]

tadapi purvaparakalayoravicalitasvabhavasya uktakramena na samgacchate
/ iti hetoratratmani nirvyapare vado vivado vrtha nisphalah /
yadarthamasavangikrtah, tatra tasyanupayogitvat / nanviti
parasambodhane //

nanu yadi atma na bhavet, katham tarhi krtavipranasadidoso na
syat? tato na vrtha tadvada ityaha hetumanityadi-

hetuman phalayogiti drsyate naisa sambhavah /

yo hetuman karmana yuktah, sa eva phalayogi phalasambaddhah iti
evamesa sambhavo na drsyate, nopalabhyate / yasmat-

anya eva mrto loke jayate anya eva hi /

tato hetumatah phalayogo na drsyate / etattarhi katham niyate yaduktam-
anenaiva krtam karma, ko 'nyah pratyannubhavisyatiti? atraha
samtanasyetyadi-

samtanasyaikyamasritya karta bhokteti desitam // bca_9.73 //

samtanasya uttarottaranekaksanaparamparalaksanasya

karyakaranabhava na pravartamanasya aikyamasritya anekesu ekatvam

lokadhyavasayavasadaropitameva nimittikritya karta bhokta iti

desitam- ya eva karmanah karta sa eva tatphalasyopabhokta ca /

ityetaddesitatve 'pi neyabhiprayavasat bhagavata prakasitam / anyatha

karmaphalocchedam manyeta janah / na tu tavata ubhayalokanugaminah

sattvamakhyatam / ata eva ca tatraivoktam- upattesveva

skandhadhatvayatanesu vipacyante iti / tatha cetana karma, cetayitva

karma iti vacanacca / taduktam-

karmajam lokavaicitryam cetana tatkrtam ca tat /

cetana manasam karma tajje vakkayakarmani //

iti / [abhi. ko. 4.1]

anyatrapyuktam-

sattvalokamatha bhajanalokam cittameva racayatyaticitram /

karmajam hi jagaduktamasesam karma cittamavadhuya na casti //

iti / [ma. a. 6.89]

tasmanna cittavinirmuktamanyat karmasti / tacca kusalakusalam
cittamutpada nirudhyamanam svopadeyacittaksane
kusalakusaladisamskaravisesavasanamadadhati / tadapi
tadāhitavāsanaṃuttarottaratadabhisaśīṣkāṅkāśīṣāparāvicchedatā
samtanapravartamanam parinativisesamupagacchat
karmavisesanurupam tathavidham sukhadisvabhavam cittatmakameva
phalamabhinirvartayati paraloke / tadyatha ksitibijadayah
parasparopasarpapratyayavisesat samadhigatatisayataya
prathamaksanopanipatinah svopadeyabhutadvitiyaksanakalape
karyotpadanugunavisesotpadanadvarena
taduttarottarataratamyamupajanayantah
samtatiparinamavisesadantyaksanalaksanam
prakarsaparyantamasadayanto bijanurupasalikodravankuramutpadayanti
/ yatha ca laksarasaparibhavitam matulungadibijamuptam
tatsamskaraparamparapravrtteh tatpuspadisu raktatamutpadayati,
na ca tatra kascit purvaparakalayoreko 'nugami samasti / tacca
kusalakusalasamanasyapi (?) kalpanopasthapitatvat nopanyaso yuktah /
taduktam-

yasminneva hi samtane ahita karmavasana /
phalam tatraiva badhnati karpase raktata yatha //

iti /

tasmadyatha bijadisu atmanamantarenapi pratiniyameva karyam
tadutpattisca kramena bhavati, tatha prakrte 'pi paralokagaminamekam
vinapi karyakaranabhavasya niyamakatvat pratiniyatameva phalam,
klesakarmabhisamskrtasya samtanasya avicchedena pravartanat paraloke
phalapratilambho 'bhidhiyate, iti nakrtabhyagamo na krtavipranaso
badhakam / tato natmanamantarena karmaphalasambandho na yujyate / yatha
ca satyevatmani sa na ghatate, tatha sapracayamucyamanamativistaram
syaditi neha pratanyate // aha ca-

natmasti skandhamatram tu klesakarmabhisamskrtam /
antarabhasamtatya kuksimeti pradipavat //

iti // [abhi. ko.]

pudgalatadvadibhistattvanyatvapratishedhapaksabhyupagamat svayameva
vastutvam pratisiddham / vastuno hi tattvanyatvaprakaranatikramat,
parasparapariharavatorekapratishedhaparavidhinantariyakatvat /
bharaharadisutramapi samarthitamatrarthe / tasmadabhiprayikim
bhagavato desanamajanadbhih parikalpito 'sau, na vastusat /
vastutvabhyupagame nanyatvam, ityatmano nirakaranenaiva nirastah, iti
na punarvisesena pratisedhitah / uktam caitadbhagavata-

iti hi bhiksavah asti karma, asti phalam / karakastu nopalabhyate ya iman
skandhan vijahati, anyamsca skandhanupadatte, anyatra dharmasamketat
/ atrayam dharmasamketah, yadasmin sati idam bhavati,

asyotpadadidamutpadyate iti //

etena bhagavataiva idampratyayatamatralaksanah karyakaranabhavo
'pi darsita eva / ayamapi ca samtanasetyanena [samtana eka ityanena]
yathavyavaharamanirupitasvarupah sucita eva, samtanavacanena
idampratyayatamatrasyabhyupagamat / anyatha samtana eva na syat /
tena vastavakaryakaranabhavabhavino dosa navaliyante / idameva
acaryapadairapyuktam-

asaktam sarvamiti ced bijaderankuradisu /
drsta saktirmata sa cetsamvrttyastu yatha tatha //

iti /

karyakaranabhavapratiniamadeva smrtiyabhavo 'pi nirastah /
ekasyanugamatmano 'bhavat na smarta kascidiha vidyate, kim tarhi
smaranameva kevalamaropavasat smaryamanavastuvisayam / na ca atra
smarturabhavo 'pi kascid vyaghatah / anubhute hi vastuni
vijñanasamtane smrtibijadhanat kalantarena
samtatiparipakahetoh smaranam nama karyamutpadyate / evam
pratyabhijñanadayo 'pi drastavyah / ativistarabhayat pratyekamiha na
pratividhiyante iti tatsamarthanamanyatraiva vistarenavadharyamiti //

sarvametad samvrtisatyamupadaya samarthitam / paramarthe tu
sarvadarmanam nihsvabhavatvat sarvavikalpoparamacca na
kimcidutpadyate va nirudhyate va satmakamanatmakam va / napi
vicaryamanam karma tatphalam va, napi ihaloko na paraloko va na
kascidasti, kalpanavithapitatvat / tasmad sarvametad
pratibimbam nibham nihsvabhavamutpadyate nirudhyate ca /
karyakaranam ca satmakam niratmakam ca nityamanityam
cabhidhiyate / svapnavat karmakartrtvam, tatphalopabhogah, ihalokah,
paralokah, sugatidurgatigamanam ca kalpananamaprahanat / iti sarvatra
sustham / yadvakasyati-

evam na ca nirodho 'sti na ca bhavo 'sti tattvatah /
ajatamaniruddham ca tasmatsarvamidam jagat //

svapnopamastu gatayo vicare kadalismah / ityadi / [bodhi. 9.151-52]

uktam ca-

karta svatantrah karmapi tvayoktam vyavaharatah /
parasparapeksiki tu siddhiste 'bhimatanayoh //

na kartasti na bhoktasti punyapunyam pratityajam /
yatpratitya na tajjatam proktam vacaspate tvaya //
iti / [catuh 2.8-9]

yatha niratmanasca sarve dharmah karmaphalasambandhavirodhasca,
nihsvabhavata ca, yatha drstasarvadharmavirodhasca, tatha
pitaputrasamagame desitam / taduktam-

bhagavanaha- evameva maharaja balo 'srutavan prthagjanascaksusa

rupani drstva saumanasyasthaniyani abhinivisate / so
'bhinivistah samanuniyate / samanunitah samrajyate / samrakto
ragajam karmabhisamskaroti trividham kayena, caturvidham vaca,
[trividham manasa] / tacca karmabhisamskrtamadita eva ksinam
niruddham vigatam viparinatam na purvam disam nisritya
tisthati, na daksinam, na pascimam, nottaram, nordhvam, nadhah,
nanuvidisam, neha, na tiryak, nobhayamantara / tat punah kalantarena
maranakalasangamaye pratyupasthite jivitendriyanirodhe ayusah
pariksayat tatsabhagasya karmanah ksinatvat caramavijñanasya
nirudhyamanasya manasa arambanibhavati / tadyathapi nama
sayitavibuddhasya janapadakalyani / iti hi maharaja
caramavijñanenadhipatina tena ca karmarambanena aupapattyamsikam
dvayapratyayam prathamam vijñanamutpadyate / yadi va narakesu, yadi
va tiryagyonau, yadi va yamaloke, yadi va asurakaye, yadi va
manusyesu, yadi va devehu / tasya ca prathamavijñanasya
aupapattyamsikasya samanantaraniruddhasya anantaram sabhaga
cittasamtatih pravartate, yatra vipakasya (bcp 225) pratisamvida
prajñayate / tatra yascaramavijñanasya nirodhah, tatra cyutiriti
samkhyā bhavati, yah prathamavijñanasya pradurbhavah,
tatropapattiriti / iti maharaja na kasciddharmo 'smalokat paralokam
gacchati, cyutyupapatti prajñayate / tacca maharaja
caramavijñanamutpadyamanam na kutascidagacchati, nirudhyamanam na
kvacidgacchati / karmapyutpadyamanam na kutascidagacchati,
nirudhyamanam na kvacidgacchati / [prathamavijñanamapyutpadyamanam na
kutascidagacchati, nirudhyamanam na kvacidgacchati] / tat kasya hetoh?
svabhavavirahitvat / caramavijñanam caramavijñanena sunyam, karma
karmana sunyam, prathamavijñanam prathamavijñanena sunyam,
cyutiscyutya sunya, upapattirupapattya sunya / karmanam ca
avandhyata prajñayate, vipakasya ca pratisamvedana / na tatra kascit
karta, na bhokta, anyatra namasamketat // iti vistarah //

evam dvesamohabhyamapi karmabhisamskaranam yathayogyam
vacyamiti //

salistambasutre 'pyuktam-

punaraparam tattve 'pratipattirmithyapratipattirajñanamavidya /
evamavidyayam satyam trividhah samskara abhinirvartante
punyopagah, apunyopagah anañjayopagasca / ime ucyante
avidyapratyayah samskara iti / punyopaganam samskaranam
punyopagameva vijñanam bhavati, apunyopaganam
samskaranamapunyopagameva vijñanam bhavati, anañjyopaganam
samskaranamanañjyopagameva vijñanam bhavati / idamucyate
samskarapratyayam vijñanamiti / tadeva vijñanapratyayam namarupam
/ namarupavivrdhaya sadbhirayatanadvaraih krtyakriyah
pravartante, tannamarupapratyayam sadayatanamucyate / sadbhya
ayatanebhayah sat sparsakayah pravartante / ayam
sadayatanapratyayah sparsa ityucyate / yajjatiyah sparso bhavati

tajjatiya vedana pravartate / iyam sparsapratyaya vedanetyucyate /
 yastam vedayati, visesenasvadayati, abhinandayati, adhyavasyati,
 adhitisthati, sa vedanapratyaya trsnetyucyate / asvadana,
 abhinandana, adhyavasayasthanam, atmapriyarupasatarupairviyogo ma
 bhavatviti aparityago bhuyo bhuyasca prarthana, idam
 trsnapratyayamupadanamityucyate / evam prarthayamanah
 punarbhavajanakam karma samutthapayatti kayena vaca manasa, sa
 upadanapratyayo bhava ityucyate / tatkarmanirjatanam
 pañcaskandhanamabhinirvrttirya, sa bhavapratyaya jatirityucyate / ya
 (yo) jatyabhinirvrttanam skandhanamupacayaparipakadvinaso bhavati,
 tadidam jatipratyayam jaramaranamityucyate / peyalam / tatra
 vijñanam bijasvabhavatvena hetuh / karma ksetrasvabhavatvena hetuh
 / avidya trsna ca klesasvabhavatvena hetuh / karmaklesa
 vijñanabijam samjanayanti / tatra karma vijñanabijasya
 ksetrakaryam karoti / trsna vijñanabijam snehayati / avidya
 vijñanabijamavakirati / asatamesam pratyayanam
 vijñanabijasvabhinirvrttirna bhavati / tatra karmanam naivam
 bhavati- aham vijñanabijasya ksetrakaryam karomi / (bcp 226)
 trsnayam api naivam bhavati- aham vijñanabijam snehayamiti
 / avidyaya api naivam bhavati- aham vijñanabijamavakiramiti /
 vijñanabijasvapi naivam bhavati- ahamebhih pratyayairjanitamiti / api
 tu vijñanabijam karmaksetrapratisthitam
 trsnasnehabhisyanditam avidyavakirnam virohati,
 namarupankurasyabhinirvrttirbhavati / sa ca namarupankuro na
 svayamkrto na parakrto nobhayakrto nesvaranirmito na
 kalaparinamito na caikakaranadhino napyahetusamutpannah / atha ca
 matapitrsamyogadrtusamavayadanyesam ca pratyayanam
 samavayadasvadanuprabaddham vijñanabijam
 tatratatropapattyayatanapratisamdhou matuh kuksau
 namarupankuramabhinirvartayati asvamikesu dharmesu amamesu
 aparigrahesu apratyarthikesu akasamesu
 mayalaksanasvabhavesu hetupratyayanamavaikalyat / peyalam / na
 tatra kasciddharmo 'smalokat paralokam samkramati / asti ca
 karmaphalam, asti ca vijñaptih, hetupratyayana mavaikalyat / peyalam /
 yatha agnirupadanavaikalyanna jvalati, upadanavaikalyacca jvalati,
 evameva karmaklesajanitam vijñanabijam
 tatratatropapattyayatanapratisamdhou matuh kuksau
 namarupankuramabhinirvartayati asvamikesu dharmesu amamesu
 aparigrahesu apratyarthikesu akasamesu
 mayalaksanasvabhavesu hetupratyayanamavaikalyat /
 evamadhyatmikasya pratityasamutpadasya pratyayopanibandho drastavyah
 //

tatra adhyatmikah pratityasamutpadah pañcabhih
 karanairdrastavyah / katamaih pañcabhih? na sasvatatah,
 nocchedatah, na samkrantitah, parittahetuto
 vipulaphalabhinirvrttitah, tatsadrsanuprabandhatasceti / katham na

sasvatatah? yasmadanye maranantikah skandhah, anye
aupapattyamsikah skandhah pradurbhavanti / na tu ya eva
maranantikah skandhah, ta eva aupapattyamsikah pradurbhavanti
/ ato na sasvatatah / katham nocchedatah? na ca purvaniruddhesu
maranantikesu skandhesu aupapattyamsikah skandhah
pradurbhavanti, napyaniruddhesu / api tu maranantikah skandha
nirudhyante, tasminneva ca samaye aupapattyamsikah skandhah
pradurbhavanti, tuladandonnamavanamavat / ato nocchedatah / katham
na samkrantitah? visadsat sattvanikayadvisabhagah skandha
jatyantare 'bhinirvartante / ato na samkrantitah / katham
parittahetuto vipulaphalabhinirvrttitah? parittam karma kriyate,
vipulaphalavipako 'nubhuyate / atah parittahetuto
vipulaphalabhinirvrttitah / katham tatsadrsanuprabandhatah?
yathavedaniyam karma kriyate, tathavedaniyo vipako 'nubhuyate /
atastadsadrsanuprabandhatah / evamadhyatmikah pratityasamutpadah
pañcabhih [karanaih-akaraih] drastavyah // iti vistarah //

tadevamatmadivirahe 'pi karmaphalasambandho 'vikalah sutresu
bhagavata svayamupadarsita ityupadarsitam bhavati / iti
naikasyobhayanuvartino 'bhava 'pi kimcidvirudhyate iti //

yadi kathamcidapi nastyevatma, katham tarhi-

atma hi atmano nathah ko nu nathah paro bhavet /
atmana hi sudantena svargam prapnoti panditah //

[=dhammapada]

iti gathayamuktam? cittameva ahamkarasamnisrayataya
asyamatmasabdenoktam / anyatra sutre-

cittasya damanam sadhu cittam dantam sukhavaham / [=dhammapada]

iti cittasya damanavacanat / tadapi ca
atmadrstayabhinivistanamanyatratmagraharikalpavicchedartham
neyarthataya samvrttya cittamatmeti prakasitam na tu
paramarthatah / etena yaduktamaryalankavatare-

pudgalah samtatih skandhah pratyaya anavastatha /
pradhanamisvarah karta cittamatram vadamyaham //

[lanka. 2.139, 10.133]

iti, tadapi vyakhyatam bhavati / yatah tadapi ca anyatra
pudgaladyabhinivesabadhanaya vacanam / na tu tavata cittasya
paramarthasattvamuktam / evamanyatraprati skandhadisvatmadesana neyartha
/ atascittamapi vastuto nahampratyayasya visayah //

bhavatu va cittam paramarthasat / tathapi na vastutah
tadahamkaragocara ityupadarsayannaha atitetyadi-

atitanagatam cittam naham taddhi na vidyate /

tridha hi cittam sambhavati parikalpamupadaya atitamanagatam
pratyutpannam ca / tatra / atitanagatam nastajatam cittam
naham na ahamdarsanavisayah / kutah? hiryasmat / tadatita
nagatam cittam na vidyate, na sampratyasti, nastajatatvat /
yadatitam tat ksinam niruddham vigatam viparinamitam /
yadanagatam, tadapyasampraptamiti / pratyutpannam tarhi cittamaham
bhavisya tityata aha-
athotpannamaham cittam naste 'sminnastyaham punah // bca_9.74 //
yatha utpannam vartamanam cittamahamastu, tadapi na yuktam / yato
naste 'sminnastyaham punah, asmin pratyutpanne citte naste
dvtiyaksane atite sati nastyaham punah, pascadahampratyayasya
visayo nestah syat / pratyutpannasya sthitirnopalabhyate / tat
kutascittamalambyatam yena alambanam syat? ato na cittalambano 'piti
niralambana evayamahampratyaya utpadyate //

evamatmano 'sattvat natma, tryadhvavartinascittasya ca tadvisayatvat /
napi cittamahamkarasya visaya iti prasadyopasamharannaha
yathaivetyadi-

yathaiva kadalistambho na kascidbhagasah krtah /
tathahamapyasadbhuto mrgyamano vicaratah // bca_9.75 //

yathaiva kadalistambho rambhadandakhandam, bhagasah
pratyavayavasah krto 'vadhuto na kascit na vastusan prapyate, tatha
ahamapyasadbhutih kadalistambhavat / ahamapi ahampratyayasya visayo 'pi
asadbhutih avastubhutih, vandhyatanayavat / na kascidvisayo
'syastiti bhavah / katham? mrgyamano vicaratah nirupanatah //

punaranyadbhahamatmapratishedhe prasañjayannaha yadityadi-

yadi sattvo na vidyeta kasyopari krpeti cet /

yadi sarvathaiva sattvah atma pudgalo va vicaryamano na vidyeta, na
syat, tada kasyopari krpa karuna bodhisattvanam bhavet,
sattvamantarena kimalambya pravarteta? karuna ca
samyaksambodhisadhanam, tatpurvakameva sambharanidanesu danadisu
pravartanat / atah karunapurahsarah sarve buddhadharmah
pravartante / tatha cuktamaryadharmanasamgitau-

atha khalu aryavalokitesvaro bodhisattvo mahasattvo bhagavantametadavocata-
na bhagavan bodhisattvena atibahusu dharmesu siksitavyam / eka eva
dharmo bodhisattvena svaradhitah kartavyah supratibiddhah / tasya
karatalagatah sarve buddhadharma bhavanti / tadyatha- yena
rajñascakravartinascakraratnam gacchati, tena sarvabalakayo gacchati /
evameva bhagavan yena bodhisattvasya mahakaruna gacchati, tena sarve
buddhadharma gacchanti / tadyatha bhagavan jivitendriye sati
anyesamindriyanam pravrttirbhavati, evameva bhagavan
mahakarunayam satyam bodhikarakanam dharmanam
pravrttirbhavatiti //

aryagayasirse cuktam-

kimarambha mañjusrih bodhisattvanam carya, kimadhisthana?
mañjusriraha- mahakarunarambha devaputra bodhisattvanam carya
sattvadhithana // iti vistarah //

tasmadavasyam prathamatah sattvalambana karunabhyupagantavyah
dukkhitasattvadhithanena samutpatteh / sattvabhava ca sa na
syaditi cet, evam manyase yadi, tada naitadvaktavyamityaha
karyarthamityadi-
karyarthamabhyupetena yo mohena prakalpita // bca_9.76 //
karyamabhimatasadhyam purusartha ityucyate / tadarthamabhyupetena
svikrtena mohena samvrttya yah prakalpita samaropita sattvah,
tasyoparityarthah / tathahi sakalakalpanajalarahitam
sarvavaravaninirmuktam paramapurushataya buddhatvamiha sadhyam /
tacca sarvadarmanupalambhamantarena nadhigamyate / sa ca
prajñaprakarsagamanat sampadyate / tacca
sadaranirantaradighakalabhyasadupajayate / tadarambhasca
karunavasadutpadyate / sa ca prathamato dukkhitasattvesu
pravartamana sambhararambhanidanamupapadyate iti karyartham mohasya
samvrttisatyarupasyabhyupagamah / tatah prathamatah
sattvalambanaiva karuna, tatah param dharmalambana, analambana ca /
ayamabhiprayah- na sarvatha sattvasyabhavah / skandhadayo hi
samvrttya atmasabdenocyante / yathoktam bhagavata-

ye kecidbhiksavah sramana va brahmana va atmeti
samanupasyantah samanupasyanti imanete (tan?) pañcopadanaskandhan /
iti /

tato yadi nama prajñaya nirupayatah paramarthatah
sattvanupalambhah, tathapi samvrttya na nisidhyate iti / taduktam-

yatah prajña tattvam bhajati karuna samvrttimatah
tavabhunnihsattvam jagaditi yartham vimrsatah /
yada cavisto 'bhurdasabalajananya karunaya
tada te 'bhudarte suta iva pituh prema jagati //
iti / [ratnadasaviracitam gunaparyantastotram-33]
catuhstave 'pi-

sattvasamjña ca te natha sarvatha na pravartate /
dukkhartesu ca sattvesu tvamativa krpamakah //
iti / [catuh-1.9]

tasmadami rupadaya eva samvrttya sattvasabdenocyante / iti na
karuna nirvisaya //

nanu paramarthatah sattvabhava kasya tat karyam, iti katham
tatsadhanaya kasyacit pravrttiryabhisamdhyaha aha karyamityadi-

karyam kasya na cetsattvah satyamiha tu mohatah /

na cet sattva iti / yadi sattvo nasti, tada ekasyanuyayino 'bhavat
rupadinam ca utpannavinasitvat karyam kasya? na kasyacit
syadityarthah / satyamityabhyupagame iti / evameva etanmatameva asmakam-

naiva kasyacit paramarthatah karyam, asvamikatvat sarvadarmanam /
yadyevam, katham tarhi tatsadhanaya prathamatah pravrttiriti cet, iha
tu mohatah / iha cesta punastatkaryarthitaya vyaparaha mohat /
mamaiva tat karyam bhavisyatityekatvadyavasayena sattvabhava 'pi
samvrtaya mayasvabhavataya / vastuto nirihatvat
sarvadarmanamanyatra pratityasamutpadat / taduktam-

nirihava vasikah sunya mayavatpratyayodbhava /
sarvadarmanastvaya natha nihsvabhava prakasitah //
iti / [catuh-2.22]

tasmat samvrtreva karyarthavyaparaha / nanu ca moho nama
avidyasvabhavataya sarvathaiva anupadeyah / tat katham punastasyaiva
svikaraha ityata aha dukhahetyadi-
dukhavyupasamartham tu karyamoho na varyate // bca_9.77 //
dvididho hi mohah- samsarapravrttihetuh tatprasama hetusca / tatra
yah samsaranidanam, sa prahatavya eva / anyastu yah paramparaya
dukhavyupasamartham sarvasattvajatyadivyananimittam (bcp 230)
karyamohah karyasya paramarthasatyalakshanasyadhigamaya mohah, sa
punarna varyate, na pratisidhyate / upadiyate eva, paramarthopayogitvat
/ idamihadhikrtam, tadapi karyam natmasukhabhilasena
mahadbhirupadiyate, api tu
sarvasattvanamatyantikasarvaduKhavyupasamartham / tatra ca
upeyabhutah paramarthadhigama eva / tasyapyupayabhutam
[samvrtisatyam] / samvrtisatyamantarena paramarthanadhigamat / iti
dukhaprasamarthata karyamohasya / etat karyarthamavicaratah [9.4]
ityasmin prastave pratipaditameva purvam / punarvipañcayitumuktam //

syadetat- yatha dukhkopasama hetutvat karyamoho 'vidyasvabhavo
'bhyupagamya, tathaiva atmamoho 'pi taddhetutvadastu / tat kimatma
yatnena nisidhyate? tatsadbhava 'pi atmabhavanaya
ahamkarapariksaya bhavisyati samsaranivrttih / tatah kim
nairatmyabhavanayetyatraha dukhaheturityadi-

dukhaheturahamkara atmamohattu vardhate /

yatha karyamoho dukhkopasama hetuh, na tatha dvitiya atmamohah,
tasmin sati ahamkaraksayabhavat / atmamohattu anatmani
atmaviparyasadarsanat punarahamkaro vardhate, vrddha upajayate /
kimbhuta? dukhahetuh dukhasya samsarikasya
tridukhatalakshanasya hetuh karanam / ahamkaraksayacca
dukhkopasama isyate / sati ca atmadarsane kathamasau nivarteta?
karane 'vikalasarthyeha karyasya nivrttyayogat / tato dukhamapi na
nivartate / tathahi atmanam pasyatah samskrtesu
skandhadhatvayatanesu ahamiti drdhataramutpadyate snehah /
tatastaddukhapatikareccaya sukhabhilaso dosan pracchadya
tadarthitaya gunadhyaropat tatsadhanesu pravartate / svopakarini
vayamiti buddhirupajayate / aham mameti ca darsanat paripanthini
vidvesah / tatah samastadukhkanidanam sarva eva klesopaklesa
labdhaprasarah pravartante / iti atmamohapravartito

dukhaheturahamkaro bhavati / taduktamacaryapadaih-

yah pasyatyatmanam tasyatrahamiti sasvatasnehah /
snehatsukhesu trsyati trsna dosamstiraskurute //

gunadarsi paritrsyan mameti tatsadhananyupadatte /
tenatmabhiniveso yavattavattu samsarah //

atmani sati parasamjña svaparavibhagatparigrahadvesau /
anayoh sampratibaddhah sarve dosah prajayante //

iti //

itthamatmasnehannivartayitumasakyo 'hamkarah /

tato 'pi na nivartyascet

tato 'pi atmadarsanadapi na nivartyo nivartayitumasakyo 'hamkarasced
yadi, tada-

varam nairatmyabhavana // bca_9.78 //

nairatmyasya pudgaladivirahasya bhavana abhyasah / varamuttamam /
atmadarsanapravrttāhamkaranivrttihetutvat / tavatkalamastu,
pascāt punariyamapi prahasyate, upalambhadrstitvaditi bhavah /
tathahi tadbhavanaprakarsaparyantagamanat saksannairatmyadarsanat
virodhi satkayadarsanam nivartate / tannivrttau ca ekasyanugamino
darsanabhavat purvapararupavikalasya ksanamatrasya darsanam /
tatah purvaparasaropabhavat na anagatasukhasadhanam
kimcidatmanah pasyati / tato na tasya kvacidvisaye rago jayate, nāpi
tatpratīvirodhīni dvesah, asangabhavadeva / napyakarīnam prati
apakarasthanam pasyati / yena yasmin krto 'pakarah, tayordvayorāpi
dvitīyaksane 'bhavat / na ca anyena krte 'pakare preksavatah
anyatra vairaniryatanamucitam, nāpi yasya krtastenāpi / evam
ragadinivrttau anye 'pi tatprabhavah klesopaklesa notpadyante / nāpi
vastutah kascit kasyacidapakari, idam pratīya idamutpadyate iti
pratīyasamutpadadarsanadva / evam hi pudgalasunyatayam
satkayadarsananivrttau chinnamulatvat klesa na samudacaranti /
yathoktāmaryatathagataguhyasutre-

tadyathāpi nama santamate vrksasya mulacchinnasya
sarvasakhapatrapalāsam susyati, evameva santamate
satkayadrstīprasamat sarvaklesa upasamyantīti //

tasmadvaram nairatmyabhavana //

gatamidamanusāngikam / samprati punarahamkaravisayam
nirupayitumupakramate / syadetatyadi nama atma vicarena
kharavisanasadrstāvanahamkarasya visayah, tathāpi
kayavayavi tadvisayo bhavisyatītyatrahā kayo neti-

kayo na padau na jangha noru kayah katirna ca /
nodaram napyayam prsthānoro bahu na capi sah // bca_9.79 //

na hastau napyayam parsvau na kaksau namsalaksanah /

na griva na sirah kayah kayo 'tra katarah punah // bca_9.80 //

kayo 'pi vicarenaiko naiva kascidastityupadarsayati- tatha hi
karacaranadayo bhaga evam param drsyante, na tvekah kayo nama
pratibhasate / na ca tesvanyatamah kayo yujyate / yatah kayo na
padau, na caranau, na jangha / jangha ca kayo na bhavati / noru
janghaikadesavisesau na kayah / katirna ca, sronirapi naiva
kayah / nodaram, jatharamapi kayo na bhavati / napyayam prstham,
ayam kayah prsthamapi naiva / norah, noro vakso 'pi na kayah
/ bahu na capi sah, sa kayo bhujavapi na bhavati / na hastau, karavapi
na kayah / napyayam parsvau, (bcp 232) ayam kayah parsvavapi na
bhavati / na kaksau, bhujamule api na kayah / namsalaksanah,
napi skandhasvabhavah kayah / na griva, na kamdhara kayah / na
sirah kayah, mastako 'pi kayo na bhavati / caranadinam
vaksyamanavicarena paramanuso 'pyanavasthanat,
karacaranadinamanyatamacchede kayavinasena maranaprasangat,
parabhyupagamabhavacca naisu pratyekam kayatmata / evam yada na
pratyekamete kayasvabhavah, etatsamudayamatram ca sariram, tat kayo
'tra katarah punah, atra esu padadibhagesu purovartisu
sarirakalpananimittesu katarah kayo bhavatu? naiva kascideko 'pi
nirupyamanah kayatmaka upalabhyate iti yavat //

athapi syat- naivamabhidhiyate pratyekam karadayah kayah, kim
tarhi sarvavayavyapakatvadavayavinah sarvavayavesu vartate ityatraha
yadityadi-

yadi sarvesu kayo 'yamekadesena vartate /

sarvavayavesu vartamano 'yamekadesena vartate, yugapat sarvatmana va?
tatra yadi sarvesu karacaranadisu avayavesu kayo 'vayavi, ekadesena
vartate, kenacid bhagena kamcidavayavam vyapnoti / na sarvatmana
sarvamityarthah / tada etanna vaktavyam / yatah yairekadesairavayavesu
vartate, tesvapi kimekadesesu aparaih ekadesena vartate, sarvatmana
veti vikalpo na nivartate / tatrapu punarekadesena
vrttikalpanayamanavasthanivrttirna syat / api ca / tasya
avakasabhavadeva avayavesu na vrttiryaha amsa ityadi-
amsa amsesu vartante sa ca kutra svayam sthitah // bca_9.81 //
amsa bhagah amsesu svasvabhagesu vartante vyavatisthante,
svasvabhagavyavasthitatvat sarvabhavanam / sa ca kutra svayam sthitah?
svayam punarasau kayo 'vayavi kva nu nama vyavasthitah iti na vidmah
//

atha dvitiyo vikalpah, tatraha sarvatmaneti-

sarvatmana cetsarvatra sthitah kayah karadisu /
kayastavanta eva syuryavantaste karadayah // bca_9.82 //

sarvatmanapi vrttisambhavanayam / avayavesu anavakasatvat sa ca
kutra svayam sthitah iti prasango nadyapi nivartate / tathapi
punaraparamucyate- sarvatmana sarvabhavena naikadesena / sarvatra sarvesu

karadisvavayavesu / adisabdaccaranadisu sthitah samavetah
kayavayavi cet yadi, tada punarayam dosah syadityaha- kaya iti /
kayavayavinah tavanta eva syuh, tatsamkhyaparicchinna eva
prapnuyuh / kiyantah? yavantaste karadayah, te karacaranadayo
'vayavayavantah yatsamkhyaparicchinnah, tatsamaveta avayavino 'pi
tavanta eva bhavayuh / tasya niramsataya sarvatmana tesu
parisamaptatvat / tadanekasambandhadanekatvat / nanyatha ekavrttih
syat / ayam ca prasangah anekatra ekadesena vrttipakse 'pi
yojayitavyah / yatha raktaraktapihitapihitakampadayo 'pi yathayogam
vaktavya iti //

evam pratyaksadipramanasamadhigamyah kayo nasti / badhakam
punarasya anantaramuktamastiti prasadhitamityupadarsayannaha
naivantarityadi-

naivantarna bahih kayah katham kayah karadisu /

purvamantarvyaparapurusedhat mamsasonitadinam
vicaritatvat naivantarmadhye kayah / adhuna punaravayavinah
pratisedhat na bahih na bahyah pratyaksadigocarah kayah, iti
katham kayah karadisu vyavasthapyate? atha karadivyatirikto
bhavisyatityaha karadibhya ityadi-
karadibhyah prthan nasti katham nu khalu vidyate // bca_9.83 //
karadibhyo 'vayavebhyah prthag bhinnah upalabdhilaksanaprapta
kayo nasti, na pratibhasate / karadaya eva hi kevalah pratibhasante /
evam yo na karadisvabhavah, napi tadadheyah samaveto
napyantargatah, na capi tadvayatiriktah, sa kayah katham nu khalu
vidyate? katham nviti kathamcidapi kayamanupalabhamanah
tatsattvamasambhavayan prechati- katham nu kena prakarena / nviti
vimarse / vidyate, tatsatta vyavasthapyate?

yada caivam vicarena kayo vyavasthapayitumasakyah, tada asanneva
vyavahartavya ityupasamharannaha tannastityadi-

tannasti kayo mohattu kayabuddhih karadisu /

tannasti kaya iti, yasmaduktavicarena nopalabhyate,
tasmadupalabdhilaksanaprapto 'nupalabhyamano nasti kayah yadi
nasti, katham tarhi karadisu kayabuddhirityaha- mohattu ityadi /
mohadavidyavasat tu punah kayabuddhih karadisu ekadravyarahitesu,
na tu paramarthatah / avadharane va tusabdah / tathahi
anavaragrasamsaravrttitanmaparamparaparicitamithyabhyasavasanav
asat yathavasthitavastutattvapratipattavapi tadviparitasamaropakalpana
upajayate / tadupanibaddho 'yam kayadivyaharo loke pravartate, na tu
paramarthika iti //

kathamanyatra sa na bhavati ityatraha samniveseti-
samnivesavisesena sthanau purusabuddhivat // bca_9.84 //
karacaranadisamnivesah samsthanam, tadeva viseso bheda
itarasmat, tena vibhramahetuna karadisveva, na sarvatra sa bhavati /

pratiniyatavisaya hi bhrantaya isyante / kathamiva? sthanau
purusabuddhivat / yatha sthanau purusasvabhavarahite 'pi
purusasadharanordhvatadisamnivesavisesamupalabdhavato
duradavivecitaparavisesasya kasyacit vibhramat purusabuddhirupajayate,
tatha prakrte 'pityarthah //

syadetat- katham punaretadavasitam mohat kayabuddhih, na tu
punarvastutah ityatraha yavadityadi-

yavatpratyayasamagri tavatkayah pumaniva /

yavat yavatkalavadhiparicchinna pratyayanam karananam
prthivyadisaddhatusatsparsayatanastadasamanopavicaratmak
anam karmayattavrttinam samagri samavadhanam,
tavatkalavadhireva kayah pumaniva / yatha purusasvabhavavirahito 'pi
paramarthatah parikalpitarupataya purusa iva pratibhasate vyavahriyate
/ upalaksanam caitat / stri vetyapi drastavyam / na purvam
kalaladyavasthayam na pascadvikalitatvad bhasmadyavasthayam
nijasvabhavabhavat / idamatrapi samanyamityupadarsayannaha
evamityadi-

evam karadau sa yavattavatkayo 'tra drsyate // bca_9.85 //

yatha pratyayasamagrisadbhave kayah pumaniva pratibhasate, sadbhavena
pratibhasate, evam tatha karadau yavat sa pratyayasamagri, tavat
kayo 'tra karadau drsyate, kalpanavasat pratibhasate, na tu
paramarthatah / tasmāt samagrisakalye bhavati, tadabhava ca na bhavati
kayabuddhih / ato mohadeva karadisu kayabuddhiriti niscitam / ayamatra
samudayarthahtattatpratyayasamagrisadbhave
tattadvastusvabhavamantarenapi abhutam tattvamadarsayanti
bhrantivasadasau kalpana upajayate / tadvasat samnivesavisesesu
stripurusakayadivyavaharah pravartate / ata eva bhasmadyavasthayam
samagrivaikalyannivartate / ato nayam kayadivyavaharo vastava iti
vaksyati / taduktam-

kayasvabhavo vaktavyo yo 'vastharahitah sthitah /
kayasacetpratimakarah pesibhasmasu nasti sah //

suksmabhavena cettatra sthauilyam tyaktva vyavasthitah /
anirdesyah svatah praptah kaya ityucyate katham //

iti /

uktam ca-

hetutah sambhavo yasya sthitiṇa pratyayairvina /
vigamah pratyayabhavat so 'stityavagatah katham //

iti / [yuktisastika-]

kvacit pathah-

yavatpratyayasamagri tavatkastham pumaniva //

iti /

tatredam vyakhyeyam- yavadviparyasapratyayasamagri sthanau
purusapratitih, tavat kastham sthanusvabhavam pumaniva
pratiyate, na tadabhava / evameva karadau yavat sa pratyayasamagri,
tavat kayo 'tra karadau drsyate, na pascata / ato mohadeva
kayabuddhiriti niscayah //

nanu yadi nama kayo nasti, karacaranadayah punaravayavah
pratyaksopalabdhatvat pratisheddhumasakyah ityasankaya karadayo 'pi
parikalpitasvabhava evetyupadarsayitumaha evamangulityadi-
evamangulipuñjatvatpado 'pi kataro bhavet /

yathaiva vicaryamanah kayo nasti, evam karacaranadayo 'pi na santi
/ yatah angulinam puñjah samudayah /
angulinamityupalaksanam / parsniprabhrtinamapi
drastavyah / tasya bhavastattvam, tasmata tatsvabhavadityarthah /
pado 'pi carano 'pi kataro bhavet? tatsamudayamantarena vicaryamano
naiva kasciditi bhavah / angulipuñjo 'pi naikasvabhava ityaha so
'pityadi-
so 'pi parvasamuhatvat parvapi svamsabhedatah // bca_9.86 //
so 'pi angulipuñjo 'pi vicarato na vastusan / kutah? parvasamuhatvat,
parvanamangulibhaganam samuhatvat samghatatvat kataro bhavediti
prakrtena sambandhah / parvanamapi pratyekamavastutvamityata aha-
parvapi na vastu / kasmata? svamsabhedatah, svasya atmanah
amsanamavayavanam bhedato 'pi vibhagat //

amsa api tattvato na santityaha-

amsa apyanubhedena

iti / amsah parvabhagah api anubhedena paramanusoh vibhagena
bhidyamanatvat kalpita eva / anavo 'pi na pratyekam paramarthasantah
ityaha-

so 'pyanurdigvibhagatah /

disam purvaparadaksinottaradharordhvasvabhavanam sambandhena
vibhagato nanatvat / tadvibhagabhedadbhidyamanasya paramanoh
sadamsata syat / diksu va vibhagah nanadigavasthita
nanarupamsah paramanoh, tato bhedena na tasya svabhavo
'vatisthate //

digbhagabhedo yasyasti tasyaikatvam na yujyate / [vimsakarika-14]

iti nyayat / tathahi- purvaparadigavasthitaparamanvabhimukham yat
tat paramanormadhyavartino rupam, tat kimekameva, aparaparam va? yadi
ekameveti paksah, tada sarvaparamanunam
parivaryavasthitanamekadesataprasangah / yatah
purvadidigavasthitaparamanusamanadesatamantarena
aparadigadyavasthitaparamanuna na
pragdesavasthitaparamanvabhimukharupabhimukham syat, anyatha
rupabhedaprasangat / tatsamanadesata ca na

tatsvarupantarbhavamantarena, tasyapi purvadigavasthitasya
paramanoraparaparamanuna sarvatmana sambandhena
tatsvarupantarbhavat paramanumatram dravyam syat / tatha ca sati
pracayarupa bhudharadayo na syuh / ato bhavanadinam pracayamicchata
dvitiya eva paksah samabhyupeyah / tada ca
sadbhiraparaparupena yugapat sambandhat sadbhago
madhyaparamanuh syat,
tattaddesavasthitaparaparaparamanusambandhena tatparamanurupasya
bhedat / iti paramanurapi naikasvabhavo yukta /
yaduktamacaryapadaih-

satkena yugapadyogatparamanoh sadamsata /
sannam samanadesatvat pindah syadvanumatrakah //
iti / [vimsakarika-12]
te 'pi punaranyamso bhagah tathaiva nirupyamanah
niratmataya nabhahsvabhavatam pratipadyante ityaha digvibhago
'pityadi-
digvibhago niramsatvadakasam tena nastyanuh // bca_9.87 //
digvibhago 'pi digbhedena paramanorvibhago 'pi purvavat
sadamsataya bhidyamanah kataro bhavet? na kimcidvastu syat / etat
sarvatra purvesu yojaniyam / kutah? anamsatvat / ato
'bhinikrsyamano nihsvabhavataya akasam sunyameva / tena
karena nastyanuh, na vidyate paramanuriti / evam karadayo 'pi
vicarato nihsvabhava drastavya iti / tatah kayo 'pi na
paramarthatah kascidasti, ekanekasvabhavaviyogasya pratipadanat /
ittham na kesadayah, na catma, napi cittam, na ca kayah
ahamkarasya visayo vastutah / tasmadavidyasamutthapitatmataya
atmadisattvamantarenapi pravartamano 'yamahamiti pratyayo nirvisaya eva
samutpadyate / tena yaduktam-

ahameva na kimcicedbhayam kasya bhavisyati /

iti, tat samarthitam / sarvena caitena kayasmrtiupasthanamupadarsitam
bhavati / yaduktam dharmasamgitisutre-

punaraparam kulaputra bodhisattva evam kayasmrtimupasthapayati- ayam
kayah

padapadanulijanghorutrikodaranabhiprsthavamsahrdyaparsva
pÄ•rÄ•ukÄ•hastakalÄ•cÄ•bÄ•hvaá¹...gagrÄ•vÄ•hanulalÄ•á¹-aÄ•iraá,¥kapÄ•lamÄ•trasamÄ

hah karmabhavakarokopacitah
nanaklesopaklesasamkalpavikalpasatasahasranamavasah / bahuni
catra dravyani samavahitani yaduta

kesaromanakhadantasthicarmapisitavapasnayumedovasalasikayakrnmutrapur
isamasayapakkasayarudhirakhetapittapuyasimghanakamastiskamast
akalungani / evam bahudravyasamuhah / tat ko 'tra kayah? tasya
pratyaveksamanasya evam bhavati- akasasamo 'yam kayah / sa
akasavat kaye smrtimupasthapayati / sarvametadakasamiti pasyati /
tasya kayaparijñanahetorna bhuyah kvacit smrtih prasarati, na
visarati, na pratisaratiti //

punaruktam-

ayam kayo na purvantadagato napanante samkranto na
purvantaparantavasthito 'nyatrasadviparyasasambhutih
karakavedakarहितo nadyantamadhye pratisthitamulah, asvamiko 'mamo
'parigraha / agantukairvyavaharairvyavahriyate kaya iti deha iti bhoga
iti asraya iti kunapa iti ayatanamiti / asarako 'yam kayah
matapitrsukrasonitasambhutih asuciputidurgandhisvabhavah (bcp
237) ragadosamohavisadataskarakulah nityam
satanapatanabhedanavikiranavimdhvamsanadharna
nanavyadhisatasahasranida iti //

evam yada vicaryamano vastutih sunyasvabhavataya
akasasamkasah sarvatha kayah, tada mithyaiva vastutattvamaropya
ragadikamutpadayantah samsaramupabrmhayanti balah
ityahaevamityadi-

evam svapnopame rupe ko rajyeta vicarakah /

evamityuktakramena svapnopame svapnopalabdhe iva rupe 'saumanasyasthaniye
ko rajyeta, ka asajyeta? asya ca upalaksanatvat ko dvisyat, ko muhyet,
ityapi veditavyam / tadyatha- saumanasyasthaniyani caksusa rupani
drstva rago jayate / daurmanasyasthaniyani caksusa rupani
drstva dveso jayate / upeksasthaniyani caksusa rupani
drstva moho jayate iti / yadetanmanopratikulesu rupesvanunitam
carati, tenasya raga utpadyate / pratikulesu rupesu pratihatam
carati, tenasya dvesa utpadyate / naivanukulesu na pratikulesu
sammudham carati, tenasya moha utpadyate / evam sabdadisu
trividhamalambanamanubhavati purvavat / tatra yah panditajatiyah,
iti hi atyantaya caksurayatanam sunyam caksurayatanasvabhavena
tat purvantato 'pi nopalabhyate, aparantato 'pi nopalabhyate, madhyato
nopalabhyate svabhavarahitvat / evamanyesu srotradisu vaktavyam /
evamatyantataya rupayatanam rupayatanam rupayatanasvabhavenetyadi
purvavat / evam sabdadisu vacyam //

iti hi mayopamanindriyani svapnopaman visayan pasyati, tasya
katham ragadikamutpadyate? ata evaha- vicaraka iti / vicarako
vicaksanah / evametadyathabhutam samyak prajñaya pasyan ko rajyeta
dvesti muhyati va? atra ca svapnopalabdhajanapadakalyaniprabhrti
bhagavatoktam nidarsanamupadarsitavyam / kayabhava ca
stryadikalpanayapi rago na yukta ityaha kayascetyadi- kayascaivam
yada nasti tada ka stri pumamsca kah // bca_9.88 //

hetusamuccye cakarah / yasmat stryadikalpanaya rago na bhavati / kayo
yada evamuditanayena nasti, nihsvabhavah, tada kayabhavat ka stri
kamini yasyah kamaniyataya puruse rago bhavet? kasca puman
kamukah yasya rañjaninyataya striyam rago bhavet? stri hi svatmani
striti samkalpya bahirdha puruse purusa iti ragam janayati / evam
puruso 'pi svatmani purusa iti samkalpya bahirdha striyam striti
ragam janayati / kayabhava tu striyam striti na samvidyate,

puruse puruso na samvidyate / yacca svabhavena na samvidyate, na tat
stri na purusa iti / tasmadasati kaye stryadikalpanakrto 'pi na
yujyate ragah / tatkasya hetoh? manyanapagata hi sarvadharmā iti /
yathapradhanamayam nirdesah / evameva strakcandanadāyo 'pi
svabhavarahita veditavyah / tatha dvesamohavisaya apiti / uktam
caitadbhagavata pitaputrasamagame-

saddhaturayam maharaja purusah, satsparsayatanah,
astadasamanopavicarah / saddhaturayam maharaja purusa iti
khalu punaretad yuktam / kim caitat pratitya kam? sadime maharaja
dhatavah / katame sat? tadyatha- prthvidhatuh, abdhathuh,
tejudhatuh, vayudhatuh, akasadhatuh, vijñānadhatuṣca / ime
maharaja sad dhatavah / yavat sadimani maharaja
sparsayatanani / katamani sat? caksuhsparśayatanam
rupanam darsanaya yavanmanahsparsayatanam dharmanam
vijñānaya / imani maharaja sat sparsayatanani / peyalam /
astadasa ime maharaja manaupacarah / katame astadasa? iha
purusah caksusa rupani drstva
saumanasyadaurmanasyopeksasthaniyani rupanyupavicarati / evam
srotradisu vacyam / tena pratyekamindriyasatkena
saumanasyaditrayabhedadastadasa manaupavicara bhavanti / peyalam /
katamasca maharaja adhyatmikah prthvidhatuh? yat kimcidasmin
kaye 'dhyatmam kakkhatatvam kharagatamupattam / tat punah katamat?
tadyatha- kesa romani nakha danta ityadi / katamasca maharaja
bahyah prthvidhatuh? yat kimcid bahyam kakkhatatvam
kharagatamupattam / ayamucyate bahyah prthvidhatuh / tatra maharaja
adhyatmikah prthvidhatuh utpadyamano na kutascidagacchati,
nirudhyamano na kvacit samnicayam gacchati / bhavati maharaja samayo
'yam yat stri adhyatmam [aham] striti kalpayati / sa adhyatmamaham
striti kalpayitva bahirdha purusam purusa iti kalpayati / sa
bahirdha purusam purusa iti kalpayitva samrakta sati bahirdha
purusena sardham samyogamakanksate / puruso 'pi adhyatmam
puruso 'smiti kalpayatiti purvavat / tayoh samyogakanksayam
samyogo bhavati / samyogapratyayat kalalam jayate / tatra maharaja
yasca samkalpyate, yasca samkalpayita, ubhayametanna samvidyate /
striyam stri na samvidyate / puruse puruso na samvidyate / iti hi
asannasadbhutaḥ samkalpo jayate / so 'pi samkalpah sadbhavena na
samvidyate / yatha samkalpah, tatha samyogo 'pi / kalalamapi
svabhavena na samvidyate / yacca svabhavato na samvidyate, tat katham
kakkhatatvam janayisyati? iti hi maharaja samkalpam jñatva
kakkhatatvam veditavyam yatha kakkhatatvam utpadyamanam na
kutascidagacchati / bhavati maharaja samayah, yadayam kayah
smananaparyavasano bhavati / tasya tat kakkhatatvam samklidyamanam
samnirudhyamanam na purvam disam gacchati, na daksinam, na
pascimam, nottaram, nordhvam, nadhah, nanuvidisam gacchati / evam
maharaja adhyatmikah prthividhaturdrastavyah / peyalam /
tatra maharaja prthividhatorutpado 'pi sunyah, vyayo 'pi sunyah,

utpanno 'pi prthividhatuh svabhavasunyah / iti hi maharaja
prthividhatuh prthividhatutvena nopalabhyate, anyatra vyavaharat /
so 'pi vyavaharo na stri na purusah / evam maharaja yathabhutam
samyak prajñaya drastavyamiti / tena ka manyana? manyana
maragocarah / tat kasya hetoh? manyanapagata hi sarvadharmah // iti
//

evam kayasmrtyupasthanam pratipadya
vedanasmrtyupasthanamupadarsayitum vedanam vicarayannaha
yadyastityadi-

yadyasti dukkham tattvena prahrstan kim na vadhate /
sokadyartaya mrstadi sukham cetkim na rocate // bca_9.89 //

trividha hi vedanasukha vedana, dukkha vedana, aduhkhasukha ceti /
tatra rupavadvedanapi nasti paramarthatah / kathamiti cet / yadyasti
dukkham, asatam veditam / tattvena paramarthatah / tada
prahrstan kim na badhate, samtosayuktan kim na dukkhayati?
sukhamapi yadyasti tattvena, tada sokadyartaya / adisabdat
kamabhayonmadartaya / mrstadi sukham cet, mrstadi
surasamaharapanadi / adisabdat strakucandanadi sukham sukhahetutvat
/ sukham cedyadi, kim na rocate? na hi vastu satsvabhavam kadacidapi
nivartitumutsahate / tasmāt kalpanopasthapitameva sukhadukham
vedaniyamiti //

yaduktam prahrstan kim na badhate iti, tatra parasya
samadhanamaha baliyasetyadi-

baliyasabhibhutatvadyadi tannanubhuyate /

na hi prahrstavasthayam sarvathaiva dukkhamasat / kim tarhi
samudbhutavartina sukhena tiraskrtatvat vidyamanamapi nanubhuyate,
baliyasa atibalavata sukhena abhibhutatvadupahatatvat / sadapi yadi
taddukham nanubhuyate na vedyate ityucyate, tada na yuktametadityaha
vedanatvamityadi-

vedanatvam katham tasya yasya nanubhavatmata // bca_9.90 //

vedanatvam vedanasvabhavatvam katham kena prakarena tasyavyaktasya
sukhasya yasya nanubhavatmata nanubhuyamanasvabhavata / vedyate iti hi
vedanocyate, vedananubhava iti vacanat / yadi ca avedyamanapi vedana
syat, tada na kimcinna vedana syadityatiprasangah //

athapi syat- na sarvatha nanubhuyate, kim tu sukmataya
anubhutamapi ananubhutakalpamityatraha astityadi-

asti sukmataya dukkham sthauilyam tasya hrtam nanu /
tustimatrapara cetsyattasmat sapyasya suksmata // bca_9.91 //

asti vidyate sukmataya anupalaksyamanataya dukkham, tarhi
baliyasa sukhena kim krtamasya? sthauilyameva hrtam nanu,
prahrstavasthayam pravrttena balavata sukhena sthauilyam
prabalyamasya dukkhasya hatamabhibhutam / nanu, nanviti parasya

sambodhane / iti matam bho tava, na hi suksmata nama duhkhasya
satanubhavakale kacidupalabhyate / tat katham suksmata tasyeti
vaktavyam / atha tustimatra apara tasmadeva udbhutavrtteh sukhat,
apara tustimatra dvitiya sukhamatra alpiyasi sukhakanika syat,
duhkhasya suksmata bhavet, ced yadi abhipretam, nanu sapyasya
suksmata sapi tustimatra apara, asya sukhasyaiva suksmata, na
tu duhkhasya, tusteh sukhajatitvat / iti duhkhasya suksmata
avedyasvabhava sukhannubhavakale nastyeveti niscitam //

syadetat- na duhkham kalpanikataya kadacitkam, kim tarhi
karanavaikalyat kadacinnopalabhyate ityatraha viruddhetyadi-

viruddhapratyayotpattau duhkhasyanudayo yadi /

duhkkena viruddhasya sukhasya yah pratyayo hetuh sparsah, tasyotpattau
abhimukhye sati / atha va / viruddhasya pratyayasya sukhahetorutpattau
janmani, viruddhah pratyayo 'syeti va / duhkhenetyapeksayamapi
gamakatvadbhavati samasah / tasyotpattau satyam
prahrstavasthaya hetuvaikalyat duhkhasyanudayo
duhkhasyanutpattisceducyate, tada-
kalpanabhiniveso hi vedanetyagatam nanu // bca_9.92 //
nanu yadeva asmabhirabhihitam tadeva sampratamagatamayam / kim
tat? kalpanaya abhinivesah, kalpanaya krto yo 'bhinivesah,
hiravadharane / sa eva vedana sukha duhkha taditara va / nanyat
vastavam sukhadyasukhadiheturvasti, iti / tathahi
nijasvabhavarahitamapi yat sukhasadhanatvena parikalpitam,
tadabhinivesatsukham veditamutpadyate, itarasmaditarat / kathamanyatha
yadeva anyasya duhkhasadhanam, tadeva aparasya kasyacit sukhasadhanam
syat? tasyaivaikasya yasya sabdasravanadapi duhkhamasit, punah
kalantarena tasya darsanat priturupajayate / tasmad kalpanikameva
sukhadikam tatsadhanam va, na vastavam / aha ca-

ahirmayurasya sukhaya jayate visam visabhyasavato rasayanam /
bhavanti canandavisesahetavo mukham tudantah karabhasya kantakah
//

iti /

vedana abhinivesasvabhavatvadeva ca vicarena nivartayitum sakyate
ityaha ata evetyadi-

ata eva vicaro 'yam pratipakso 'sya bhavyate /

ata eveti / yata eva abhinivesasvabhava vedana, ata eva vicaro 'yam
vimarso 'yam pratipakso virodhi, nirakrtikaranatvat
asyabhinivesasya sukhadirupasya bhavyate vicintyate / tatsadhanabhava
tadabhinivesabhavat / api ca / itthamapyabhiniveso vedanetyaha
vikalpetyadi-

vikalpaksetrasambhutadhyanaahara hi yoginah // bca_9.93 //

ata eveti vartate / vikalpa eva ksetram janmabhunitvat / tasmin
sambhutam jatam dhyanam viviktam kamaih, viviktam

papakairakusalairdharmaih savitarkam savicaram samadhijam
pritisukhamityadi / dhyanaadibhavana samadhisamapattervikalpabhavatvat,
tadeva arah sarirayapanahetutvat, yesam te tathoktah / ke
te? yoginah / hiryasmat
kalpananirmitapritisukhaharasamdharitasarira yoginah, tasmāt
kalpanabhiniveso vedaneti pratipaditam //

sampratam hetvanabhisambhavadeva na vedana vastusati yuktetyaha
santaravityadi-

santaravindriyarthau cetsamsargah kuta etayoh /

ayamatra samudayarthah- sparsapratyaya vedana /
visayendriyavijñānam trayanam samnipatasca sparsah /
sparsah sat samnipatajah [abhi. ko.-3.30] iti vacanat / sa
trikasamnipatajah sparsa eva na ghatate, kutastatpratyaya vedana
bhavisyatiti / tathahiindriyarthayoh santarayorva
syannirantarayorva? tatra indriyarthavaksavisayau santarau
savyavadhanau yadi, tada samsargah samnipato melanam kutah kasmat
etayorindriyarthayoh? naiva yujyate / sparso hi samparka ucyate /
vyavadhane sati sa katham bhavet iti bhavah / atha dvitiyah
prakarah, so 'pi na yujyate ityaha nirantaratve ityadi-
nirantaratve 'pyekatvam kasya kenastu samgatih // bca_9.94 //
nirantaratve 'pi vyavadhanabhava 'pi sati ekatvam
tadatmyamindriyarthayoh / evam hi tayoh sarvatmana nairantaryam
bhavet yadi aniyasapi namsena vyavadhanam syat sadharmata ca /
tatrantarbhava tattvameva / evam ca kasya kenastu samgatih? ekatve
sati bhedabhavat kim kena samgatam syat? na hi atmanaiva atmanah
samgatiryuktah /

syadetat- niramsanameva paramanunam samsargo vastutah / na ca
tatra amsamsivyavaharo yuktah, sthularupanameva tatsambhavat
/ tatra ca samsargadusane na kimciddusyate ityaha nanorityadi-

nanoranau praveso 'sti nirakasah samasca sah /

paramanunamapi naiva samparko yuktah / yatah
ekasyapyanoranyasminnanau na praveso 'sti, nantarbhavo 'sti / kutah?
co yasmat / nirakasah sah nirandhrah paramanuh / samah sa
tulyah, nimnonnatabhavat / iti katham niramsasya samgatirastu?
athapi syat- ma bhudanoranau pravesah, samgatimatram
kevalamastu, tavata siddham nah sadhyamityaha apravesa iti-
aprase na misratvamamisratve na samgatih // bca_9.95 //
sarvatmana hi samparkah samgatiranoh, anyatha
samsatvaprasangat / tatha ca tatsvarupam svatmana vyapnuvata eva
tena samgatih / evam tatsvarupamisratvabhava samgatirna syat /
tacca misratvam tatra pravesamantarena na bhavet / itthamapraveso
pravesabhava sati na misratvam nasambhinnarupatvam / amisratve
misratvabhava ca na samgatih nasangah //

niramsasya sarvathaiva samsargo na yujyate ityaha niramsasya cetyadi-

niramsasya ca samsargah katham namopapadyate /

niramsasya amsasunyasya ca padarthasya / co dusanasamuccaye /
samsargo milanam katham namopapadyate? nameti sambhavayanam /
katham samsargah sambhavyate? sarvalpasyapi avasyamekenamsena
bhavitavyam / yasya punaramsa eva nasti, tasya amurtasya amsabhava
asattvameva praptamiti bhavah / na caitad bhavato 'pi pramanapratitam
kvacidastityaha samsarga ityadi-
samsarge ca niramsatvam yadi drstam nidarsaya // bca_9.96 //

.....aha vijñanasya tvityadi-
vijñanasya tvamurtasya samsargo naiva yujyate /

turatisayabhidhane / vijñanasya visayavijñapteh / punahsamsargo
naiva yujyate, na samgacchate / kutah? amurtasyeti hetupadametat /
murtisunyasya vijñanasya / amurtatvadityarthah / parasparasamparko
hi samsargah / sa ca murtimatameva vidyate / yasya tu murtireva nasti,
tasya katham samsargah syat? iti trayanamapi samsargamavadhuya
samprati samuha eva vastusan nasti iti pratipadayannaha
samuhasyapityadi-
samuhasyapyavastutvadyatha purvam vicaritam // bca_9.97 //
api dusanasamuccaye / samuhasyapi samghatasyapi / avastutvat
vasturahitatvat asvaviusanavat samsargo naiva yujyate iti prakrtena
sambandhah / samuhasyaivabhavat / katham punaravastukatvam? yatha
purvam vicaritam, yatha pran nirupitam,
evamangulipuñjatvadityadina //

hetvasambhavameva upasamharannaha tadevamityadina-

tadevam sparsanabhava vedanasambhavah kutah /

tasmadevam pratipaditakramena sparsanabhava trikasamparkabhava
vedanasambhavah kutah, vedanayah sukhadirupayah sambhava
utpadah kutah, naiva yujyate / karanabhava karyasya
sambhavayogat / iti paramarthato vedanabhava
hitahitavisayasyasambhavat /

kimarthamayamayasah

sukhaduhkhasadhanapraptipariharaya yo 'yamayasah kriyate sa
kimarthah? akasacarvanarthamiva naivocita iti bhavah / ma bhut
sukhasadhanaya, dukkhasyabhisodhumasakyatvat tatpariharaya bhavatu
cedaha-

badha kasya kuto bhavet // bca_9.98 //

vedanaya vicarena nihsvabhavatvad badha avicaratah atmadeh
purvanirastatvadvedakabhavah / upaghatahetorapi vikalpakalpitatvat na
paramarthatah sattvam / ityevam badha pidavedanabhavat kasya
vedakabhavadbhavet, kuta upaghatahetorabhavacca bhavet? naiva
paramarthatah kasyacit kutascit syat / tasmadveditrabhavadapi vedana

na yukta //

samprati vedanabhavat tatpratyaya trsnapi karanavirahat
paramarthato notpadamarhatityupadarsayitumaha yada netyadi-

yada na vedakah kascidvedana ca na vidyate /
tadavasthamimam drstva trsne kim na vidiryase // bca_9.99
//

yo vedanam vedayate sa vedakah / yada kascidatmadir nasti,
tadabhavatsamanantar nirupanacca vedana na vidyate / tada
avasthamimam evamvidham svajanmavikalām drstva upalabhya
trsne kim na vidiryase, taddukhadukhitapi sati kim na
visiryase, yadadyapi tadviyogavidhura tvamatmanam na muñcasi //

syadetat- yadi vedako na syat, vedana ca nasti, kenayam tarhi
sukhasadhanatvadina bhavesu drstadvivavaharah pravartate
ityatrasa drsyate ityadi-

drsyate sprsyate capi svapnamayopamatmana /
cittena sahatatvadvedana tena neksyate // bca_9.100 //

drsyate caksurindriyajena / sprsyate kayendriyajatena cittena
jñanena / evam tarhi cittameva vedakam vastusadastiti cedaha
svapnamayopamatmana / svapnopamasvabhavena mayopamasvabhavena ca /
pratyasamutpannena cittena, na tu paramarthasata / katham cittad
vyatiriktam cittena drsyate? sahatatvat, cittena sahotpannatvat
cittena saha janma yasya tasya darsanam, ekasamagripratibaddhatvat
pratyasamutpadasyacintyatvacca / na tu paramarthato darsanamasti
yenaivam drstadvivavaharah / vedana tena neksyate, yena
drstasukhasadhanadvivavaharo 'pyanyata eva, tena karanena vedana
neksyate, na drsyate vastutah //

athapi syat- na saham drsyate, api tu jñanam visayakarata
tata utpadyamanamuttarakalam tasya grahakamucyate,
ityetadapahastayitumaha purvamityadi-

purvam pascacca jatena smaryate nanubhuyate /

avasyam sahatasya vedanam, anyatha purvam pragbhavi
pascaduttarakalam jatena utpannena jñanena smaryate nanubhuyate
smrtirupena visayikriyate, na saksadvidyate / tajjñanakale
tasyatitvat / na ca atitasya svarupena vedanamucitam, avidyamanatvat
/ svarupavedanam canubhavah / tasmāt smaranamatrametat / tatra
yuktam na svarupavedanam / vedanayah svabhavavyavasthapakam
laksanameva ayuktamityaha svatmanamityadi-

svatmanam nanubhavati

svatmanam svam svarupam nanubhavati, na vedayate, svasamvedanasya
purvam nirastatvat / anyena tarhi sa jñanen nanubhuyate vedana? aha-
na canyenanubhuyate // bca_9.101 //

na ca naiva / anyena tatsamanakalabhavina jñānenanubhuyate, vedyate,
jñānasya jñānantarena avedanat //

na casti vedakah kascidvedanato na tattvatah /

na ca naivasti vedakah kascit, yo vedanam vedayate, cittamanyadva /
atah asmat karanat vedana anubhava iti
vedanalaksanasunyatvadvedana na tattvatah na paramarthatah,
anyatrabhinivesat tatsvarupapratipadakasya kasyacidabhavat /
etaduktamaryaksayamatisutre-

api tu khalu punarabhiniveso vedana, parigraho vedana, upadanam vedana,
upalambho vedana, viparyaso vedana, vikalpo vedanetyadi //

dharmasamgītisutre 'pyuktam-

vedananubhavah prokta kenasavanubhuyate /
vedako vedana vedyah prthagbhuto na vidyate //

evam smrtirupastheya vedanayam vicaksanaih /
yatha bodhistatha hyesa santa suddha prabhasvara //

iti /

tasmadvedakavedanasvabhavasunyam pratityasamutpannamatram
nirvyaparamasvamikam mayaprapañcavadupalambhagocaratumupagatamidam
kalevaramavabhasate, iti na kasyacit sukham va duhkham va svakiyam
bhavattityaha niratmaka ityadi-
niratmake kalape 'smin ka evam badhyate 'naya // bca_9.102 //
niratmake kasyacidatmadervedakasyabhavadasvamike kalape
ekasyanuyayino 'bhavat pratityasamutpannamatre 'smin
mayasvabhavavadupalambhagocaratumupagate / evamindrajalavat pasyan
samjatavismayo brute- ka evam badhyate 'naya / evamuktakramena
kasyacidvedayiturabhavat vedanayasca, kah paramarthato 'naya vedanaya
badhyate pidayate? vicarato naiva kascit / tasmad vikalpa evayam
sukhadisadhanadhyavasayah / tadetadvedanasmrtyupasthanam darsitam
//

sampratam cittasmrtyupasthanamupadarsayitumaha nendriyevityadi-

nendriyesu na rupadau nantarale manah sthitam /
napyantarna bahiscittamanyatrapī na labhyate // bca_9.103 //

tatra sastham tavanmanovijñānam nirupayati- tatha kva
punaridam manovijñānam svayamupasthitam? tatra na tavadindriyesu
caksuradisū manah sthitam sthitimupagatam / na rupadau visaye
manah sthitam / nantarale, napindriyavisayayorantarale madhye manah
sthitam / ekatrapyaniscitasvarupatvat / napyantarna bahiscittam /
napyantarna madhye kayasya cittam napi bahih na bahyesu
sariravayavesu cittam labhyate / anyatrapī na labhyate, uktebhyah
sthanebhyah anyatrapī kcaciddesantare yatra tatra va na labhyate, na
prapyate vicaratah //

tatha kkacit kathamcidbhavati, tatah katham tasya nisedha ityatraha
yanna kaye ityadi-

yanna kaye na canyatra na misram na prthak kvacit /
tanna kimcidatah sattvah prakrtya parinirvrtah // bca_9.104 //

yaccittam na kaye bahyabhyantare sarire / na canyatra, naiva
kayadanyatra bahye vastuni / na misram / kriyavisesanametat /
dvayoradhyatmikabahyayormisramapi na sthitam / yaccittam na prthak
kayat, napi prthak svatantryena ca kvacidavasthitam yaccittam, tat
paramarthato na (bcp 245) kimcit na vastusat / kalpanopadarsitameva tat /
asamsaram cittam mayavatpratibhaso nihsvabhavatvat / atah
asmat karanat sattvah praninah prakrtya svabhavena
parinirvrtah parimuktasvabhavah / nihsvabhavatalaksanasya
prakrtinirvanasya sarvasattvasamtanesu sada vidyamanatvat /
svayameva tu abhutuparikalpavasadasatyapi satyamaropya
klesavasanopahatacittasamtatayah
samsaracarakavarodhanisiddhasvatantryavrttayo 'parimukta ityucyante
na tu paramarthatah //

iti mano vicarya caksuradivijñanam vicarayannaha jñeyadityadi-

jñeyatpurvam yadi jñanam kimalambyasya sambhavah /
jñeyena saha cejjñanam kimalambyasya sambhavah // bca_9.105 //

tatha hi na kvacit sada sadrupamavasthitam jñanam, kim tu
caksuradisamagrim pratitya utpadyamanam
rupadijñeyagrahakamityucyate, iti parasyasayamasankaya vikalpayati-
tat punarjñeyat purvam va syat, jñeyasamanakalam va, jñeyasya
pascadva iti / tatra yadi pracino vikalpah, tatraha- jñeyat
grahyavisayat purvam prageva, anutpanne eva jñeye yadi
jñanamutpannamabhidhiyate, tada kimalambya asya sambhavah? purvam
jñeyamalambanamantarena kimalambya kimasritya asya sambhava
utpadah? dvitiyapaksamasrityaha- jñeyena grahyavisayena saha
samanakalam cedyadi jñanam, kimalambya asya sambhavah?
samanakalasya jñeyasya akaranataya analambanatvat / nakaranam
visayah iti vacanat //

atha trtiyah prakarah svikriyate, athetyadi-

atha jñeyadbhabet pascad tada jñanam kuto bhavet /

atheti prcchayam / jñeyaditi / purvam jñeyam, pascad tadanantaram
nivrte jñeye bhavet utpadyeta jñanam, tada jñanam kuto bhavet,
jñanakale jñeyasya nivrattatvat, kuta alambanat jñanam bhavet,
kimasritya utpadyeta? tasmadvisayadisamagrito 'pi paramarthato na
sidhyati jñanam / idam
cittasmrtyupasthanamaryaratnakutadisvabhihitam-

sa evam cittam parigavesate- katarat taccittam rajyati va dusyati
va muhyati va? kimatitamanagatam pratyutpannam va? iti / tatra

yadatitam, tat ksinam / yadanagatam, tadasampraptam / pratyutpannasya
sthitirnasti / cittam hi kasyapa nadhyatmam na bahirdha
nobhayamantarenopalabhyate / cittam hi kasyapa
arupyanidarsanamapratighamavijñaptikamapratisthamaniketam / cittam hi
kasyapa sarvabuddhairna drstam, na pasyanti, na draksyanti / [yat
sarvabuddhairna drstam], na pasyanti, na draksyanti, kidrsastasya
pracaro drastavyah? anyatra vitathapatitaya samjñaya dharmah
pravartante / cittam hi kasyapa mayasadrsamabhutakalpanataya
vividhamupapattim parigrhnati / peyalam / cittam hi kasyapa
nadistrotahsadsamanavasthitamutpannabhagnavilinam / cittam hi
kasyapa diparcihsadsam hetupratyayataya pravartate / cittam hi
kasyapa vidyutsadsam (bcp 246) ksanabhangyanavasthitam /
cittam hi kasyapa akasasadsam, agantukaih
klesopaklesairupaklisyate / peyalam / yavat cittam hi kasyapa
parigavesyamanam na labhyate / yanna labhyate, tannopalabhyate /
tannaivatitam nanagatam na pratyutpannam / tat tryadhvasamatikrantam /
yat tryadhvasamatikrantam tannaivasti na nasti ityadi //

evam cittasmrtyupasthanam pratipadya dharmasmrtyupasthanam
pratipadayitumuktameva kramam yojayannaha evam cetyadi-
evam ca sarvadarmanamutpattirnavasiyate // bca_9.106 //
cakara evakararthah / evameva yathoditanyayena sarvadarmanam
sarvabhavanamutpattirutpado navasiyate na pratiyate / tesamapi
svahetutah purvam samanakalam pascadva utpattau idameva
dusanam yathasambhavam vacyam / utpadabhavannirodho 'pi na
yujyate / anutpannasya nirodhayogat / ata eva ca
anutpannaniruddhasvabhavataya nisprapañcatvat sarvadharmah
vimoksabhimukha dharmadhatuniryata akasadhatuparyavasana
aprajñaptika avyavahara anabhilapya anabhilapaniya ityucyante / evam
dharmasmrtyupasthanenavirahitam
sarvadharmesvanasangajñanamutpadyate / dharmasmrtyupasthanabhavana
ca aryaksayamatisutre darsita / yaduktam-

dharme dharmanupasyi viharan bodhisattvo na kamciddharmam samanupasyati
/ yato na buddhadharmah, yato na bodhih, yato na margah, yato na
nihsaranam, sarvadharmah nihsaranamiti viditva
anavaranamahakarunasamadhim samapadyate / sa sarvadharmesu
sarvaklesesu ca krtrimasamjñam pratilabhate- nisklesa ete
dharmah naite saklesah / tatkasya hetoh? tathahi ete nitarthe 'rtham
samavasaranti / nasti klesanam samnicayo rasibhava, na
ragabhava, na dvesabhava, na mohabhava / esamevanubodhad
bodhih / yatsvabhavasca klesah, tatsvabhava bodhih, ityevam
smrtimupasthapayati / iti //

uktam ca-

utpattiryasya naivasti tasya ka nirvrtirbhavet /
mayagajaprakasatvadadisantam tvayatnatah //

yah pratityasamutpadah sunyata saiva te mata /
tathavidhasca saddharmastatsamasca tathagatah //

tattattvam paramartha 'pi tathata dravyamisyate /
bhutam tadavisamvadi tadbodhadbuddha ucyate //

iti / [catuh 3.27, 39, 20]

evam dharmasmrtyupasthanam darsayata sarvadharmā
anutpannaniruddhah prakasitah //

tatha sati samvrtisatyamayuktamityuktam syat / tatah
satyadvayavyavasthapanam na ghatate iti parihartum
codyamutthapayannaha yadyevamityadi-

yadyevam samvrtirnasti tatah satyadvayam kutah /

yadi paramarthatah sarvadharmā anutpannaniruddhasvabhavah, evam sati
samvrtirnasti, vyavaharo na syat, paramarthasatyamevaikam syat /
tatah samvrterabhavat satyadvayam samvrtisatyam
paramarthasatyam ceti yaduktam-

samvrtih paramarthasca satyadvayamidam matam / [9.2]

iti, tadetat satyadvayam kutah? naiva syat / tadabhavacca
paralokagamanakarmakriyaphalasambandhasvabhavoparjanadi na syat,
sarvavyavaharabhavat / athapi syat- yadi nama nasti, tatha
maricikadisu jalakalpanayeva samvrtisvabhavaya kalpanaya buddhya
vyavasthapyate, tatah satyadvayamupapadyate ityasankayannaha atha seti-
atha sapyanyasamvrtya

atheti prasne / sapiti samvrtih / na kevalam
paramarthasatyamityaperarthah / anyaya samvrtya kalpanabuddhirupaya
vyavasthapyate / athava / apiravadharane bhinnakrame ca / anyayaiva
samvrtyeti yojaniyam / evamekam samdhitsato 'nyat pracyavate
ityupadarsayannaha-

syatsattvo nirvrtah kutah // bca_9.107 //

yadi paramarthatastsvabhavasunyamapi kalpanabuddhivisayikaranat
samvrtamucyate, yo 'pi tarhi sarvadharmānihsvabhavatalaksanam
paramarthasatyamadhighamya anupalambhayogena sarvaprapañcavirahat
parinirvrtimupayatah, so 'pi sattvah parinirvrto vinirmuktah kuto
bhavet? naiva syat / tasyapi buddhaya visayikaranat / buddhisca
sarvaiva samvrtih kalpanasvabhavatvat / buddhah samvrtirucyate
iti vacanat nirvrtirapi samvrtih syat //

atra pariharamaha paracittetyadi-

paracittavikalpo 'sau

parasya nirvrtasattvadanyasya sattvasya cittam tasyasau vikalpah, yo
'yam nirvrtasyapi buddhaya visayikaranam / na hi paracittavikalpena
anyasya samvrtiryukta / tato 'nyabuddhaya visayikriyamano 'pi

nirvrta evasau / kutah? yatah-

svasamvrtya tu nasti sah /

tuh purvasmadvisesamabhidhatte / svasamvrtya nijasamvrtya
svakalpanaya sa iti parinirvrto nasti, na vidyate / parinirvrta eva sah
iti svayamasya sarvavikalpoparamat / anyatrapi tarhi kathamanyasamvrutih
syadityatraha sa pascadityadi-

sa pascanniyatah so 'sti na cennastyeva samvrutih // bca_9.108 //

asmin sati idam bhavati, asyotpadadidamutpadyate iti

idampratyayatamatrameva samvrutih / iti dharmebhyo dharmah

utpadyamanah pascadbhavi bhavet / tatah sa pascanniyato dharmah,

so 'sti yadi, tada astyeva samvrutih / na cedyadi sa nasti, tada

nastyeva samvrutih / (bcp 248) gaganendivaradisū idampratyayataya

abhavat / etaduktam bhavati- yadi nama parinirvrto buddhya

visayikrtah, naiva tavata paracittavikalpamatrena

tasyaparinirvrutih / svayamasya sarvavikalpaprapañcopasamat / na

raktacittentalambitah svayam prahinasarvaklesavarano vitarago

'pyavitarago bhavet / tasmāt sarvakalpanavirahadanyasamvrtyalambito

'pi svayam parinirvrta evasau paramarthatah / ata eva sarvadharmah

sarvakalpanasunyatvadanutpannaniruddhasvabhavatvacca

prakrtiparinirvrta adisanta ityucyante / tathapi tathavidhebhya eva

tathavidha anye dharmah utpadyante nirudhyante ca / mayasvabhavat / tena

ca rupena parikalpavasat punaralambyamanah samvrutah,

vastavarupabhavacca anutpannaniruddha ityucyante kharavisanavat /

yaduktam-

sunyebhya eva sunya dharmah prabhavanti dharmebhyah /

iti //

aryalalitavistare 'pyuktam-

samskara pradipaarcivat ksipramutpattiniroddhadharmakah /

anavasthita marutopama phenapindeva asaradurbalah //

samskara niriha sunyakah kadalistambhasama niriksatah /

mayopama cittamohana balaulapana riktamustivat //

* * * * peyalam /

yatha muñca pratitya balvajam rajju vyayamabalena vartita /

ghatyantra sacakra vartate tesu ekaikasa nasti vartana //

tatha sarvabhavangavartini anyamanyopacayena nisrita /

ekaikasa tesu vartani purvaparantata nopalabhyate //

* * * * *

mudrat pratimudra drsyate mudrasamkranti na copalabhyate /

na ca tatra na caiva sanyato eva samskara anuchedasavatah //

* * * * *

aranim yatha cottaranim hastavyayama trayebhi samgati /

iti pratyayato 'gni jayate jatu krtarthu laghu nirudhyate //

atha panditu kasci margate kutayam agatu kutra yati va /
vidiso disi sarvi margato nagati nasya gatisca labhyate //

skandhayatanani dhatavah trsna avidya iti karmapratyaya /
samagri tu sattvasucana sa ca paramarthatu nopalabhyate //
iti / [lalita-13.97,98,100,101,104,108-110]
catuhstave 'pyuktam-

niruddhadvaniruddhadva bijadankurasambhavah /
mayotpadavadutpadah sarva eva tvayocyate //

atastvaya jagadidam parikalpasamudbhavam /
parijñatamasadbhutanutpannam na nasyati //

nityasya samsrtirnasti naivanityasya samsrtih /
svapnavat samsrtih prokta tvaya tattvavidam vara //
iti / [catuh-1.16-18]

tasmat paramarthata utpadanirodhabhave 'pi na samvrtisatyavirodha iti
sarvam samañjasam //

nanu yadi paramarthato 'nutpannaniruddhah sarvadharmah, tada na
jñanam na ca jñeyam vastutah sambhavati / tat kimiha kena vicaryate
iti vicaro 'pi na syat / atastusnimeva sthatavyamityata aha
kalpanetyadi-

kalpana kalpitam ceti dvayamanyonyanisritam /
yathaprasiddhamasritya vicarah sarva ucyate // bca_9.109 //

kalpana aropika buddhah / kalpitam taya samaropitam /
cetyuktasamuccaye / ityevam dvayamubhayamanyonyasya nisritam
parasparasamasritam, kalpanapeksaya kalpitam, kalpitapeksaya
kalpaneti / yathaprasiddham lokavyavaharato niscitamasritya grhitva
vicaro vimarsah sarva ucyate abhidhiyate / sarva iti na kascideva vicaro
'pi samvrtimasritya pratanyate, na tu paramarthasatyam, tasya
sarvavyavaharatikrantatvadityarthah //

vicaro 'pi bahirvicaravat kalpanikasvabhavatvadvicarayitavya iti cet,
vicarasyasakyavicaratvadityabhisamdhayaha vicaritenetyadi-

vicaritena tu yada vicarena vicaryate /
tadanavastha tasyapi vicarasya vicaranat // bca_9.110 //

vicaritena tu pariksitena punaryada vicarena vicaryate nirupyate,
tada anavastha apratisthanam syat / kutah? tasyapi vicarasya
vicaranat / yo 'sau vicarasya vicaranartham vicara upadiyate,
tasyapi vicarasya vicaranaddhetoh //

vicarye tarhi vicaryamane kathamiyamanavastha na syadityatraha
vicarite ityadi-

vicarite vicarye tu vicarasyasti nasrayah /
nirasritatvannodeti tacca nirvanamucyate // bca_9.111 //

vicarye tu pariksyē punarvastuni vicarite nirnite sati vicarasya
nirnayasya punaruttarakalam kartavyasya asrayo nasti, yamasritya
punarvicaranusaranenanavasthanam syat / vicaryasya vicarane
caritarthataya punarakanksabhavat / ata eva nirasrayatvannodeti,
asrayabhavanna punarvicarah pravartate / sarvasamaropanisedham
vidhaya vastutattvaparijñanat krtakrtyatvat
pravrttinivrttyabhavat (bcp 250) na kkacit sajjyate, napi virajyate /
tacca nirvanamucyate, sarvavyavaharanivrtteh sarvatra nirvyaparataya
prasantatvat tadeva nirvanamabhidhiyate //

kalpitavisaye 'vasyameva sarvatra vicarah satyo na tu paramarthata
ityaha yasya tvityadi-

yasya tvetaddyam satyam sa evatyantaduhsthitah /

yasya punah paramarthasadbhavavadinah etaddyam vicaro vicaryam
ceti etadubhayamapi satyam paramarthasat, sa eva bhavasvabhavavadi
atyantaduhsthitah atyantamatisayena duhkkena sthito duhsthitah
duskaraniyatvat / etadevopadarsayannaha yadityadi-
yadi jñanavasadartho jñanastitve tu ka gatih // bca_9.112 //
yadi jñanavasat jñanasya pramanasya vasat samarthyat arthah
prameyam vyavasthapyate, tada bhavatu nama pramanat prameyavyavastha,
ko nama nivarayati? kevalamidamiha nirupaniyam-jñanastitve tu ka
gatih? jñanasya pramanasya punarastitvam kuto niscitamiti vaktavyam /
svasamvedanasyabhavat pramanantaranvesane anavasthanam
syaditi ka gatirasrayaniya?

syadetat- syadeva anavasthanam, yadi jñanastitve pramanam mrgyate /
yavata prameyadeva pramanavyavastha, tat kuto 'navasthanam
syadityasankayannaha athetyadi-

atha jñeyavasajjñanam jñeyastitve tu ka gatih /

atheti parabhiprayaprakasane / atha jñeyasya prameyasya vasat jñanam
vyavasthapyate, tarhi jñeyastitve tu ka gatih? yadi jñeyavasat
jñanam vyavasthapyate, tada svayameva jñeyam jñanastitve
vyavasthanibandhanam syat, tacca kutah pramanat siddhamiti
prcchati- jñeyastitve punah ka gatiriti / prameyasiddhaye
jñanantaranusarane tadapi jñanantaram kutah siddhamiti vaktavyam /
tasmadeva jñeyaditi cet, jñeyam kutah siddham? tatsiddhau
jñanantaranusarane punaranavasthanamaparyavasananam syat / syadetat-
bhavedetat yadi jñanasya jñeyasya va siddhaye jñanantarapeksa syat,
api tu parasparamitarasasya siddhih / ato noktadosaprasanga iti
parasyasayamavirbhavayannaha athanyonyetyadi-
athanyonyavasatsattvamabhavah syaddyorapi // bca_9.113 //
atha punarevamabhidhiyate- anyonyasya jñanasya jñeyasya parasparasya
vasat samarthyat jñanajñeyayorapi sattvamastitvam nisciyate
jñanavasajjñeyasya jñeyavasacca jñanasyeti yavat / tadevam sati
abhavah syad dvayorapi / dvayorapi jñanajñeyayorabhavah syat,
ekasyapi sattvasiddhirna bhavet / itaretarasrayatvadekasyasiddhau

dvitiyasyapyasiddhih //

atra prakrtanurupadrstantamaha pita cedityadi-

pita cenna vina putratkutah putrasya sambhavah / putrabhave pita
nasti

pita janakah yadi putram vina putramantarena na syat,
putrajananasapeksatvadasya vyapadesasya, tarhi kutah putrasya
sambhavah, kutah kasmad piturabhavat putrasya janyasya sambhavah
janma astu? kimiti cet, putrabhave pita nasti / hetupadametat / yatah
putrasya abhave asattve pita nasti na bhavati / pitra hi putro
janayitavyah / sa ca na putram yavajjanayati, tavat pitaiva na bhavati /
yavacca pita na bhavati, tavat putrasya tasmad sambhavo nasti / atah
itaretarasrayanadekabhavadanyatarabhavah syaditi
dvayorapyanayorabhava iti samudayarthah / amumartham darstantike
yojayannaha tatheti-

tathasattvam tayordvayoh // bca_9.114 //

yathatra pitaputrodaharane, tatha asattvam tathaiva abhavah
tayordvayorjñānājñeyayoh / tathahi- jñeyajananaññanamucyate,
jñānaparicchedyataya ca jñeyamiti yavat jñānam na sidhyati, yavat
parijñānam na sidhyati, tavat paricchedyataya ca jñeyam na sidhyati /
itaretarasrayanadubhayabhavah syaditi bhavah //

syadetat- na brumah- anyonyavasat siddhiranayoh api tu jñeyakaryam
jñānam, tato jñānadankurad bijamiva jñeyam setsyati / iti
parasayamudbhavayannaha ankura ityadi-

ankuro jayate bijadvijam tenaiva sucyate /
jñeyajñānena jatena tatsatta kim na gamyate // bca_9.115 //

ankuro jayate utpadyate bijat khalabilantargatat / bijam tenaiva
bijajjatena ankurena sucyate gamyate yatha, tatha atra jñeyat
prameyat jñānena jatena utpannena tatsatta tasya jñeyasya satta
sadbhavah kim na gamyate, kim na pratipadyate? atrapi bijankuravat
karyakaranabhavasya vidyamanatvat //

nayam sadrso drstanta ityaha ankuradityadi-

ankuradanyato jñānadvijamastiti gamyate /
jñānastitvam kuto jñātam jñeyam yattena gamyate // bca_9.116 //

ankurat karyat bijamastiti yadgamyate, tannayamasyaiva kevalasya
prabhavah, kim tarhi anyato jñānadankuravyatiriktat tadastiti
gamyate / tatha hi- na yogyatamatrena karyam karanasya gamakam,
bijasyaiva ankurajanana pratipannasyapi gamakatvam syat / napi
svarupapratitimatrena apratipannakaryakaranabhavasyapi
tatpratipattiprasangat, api tu avinabhavitvena niscitam / atah
prakpratipannakaryakaranabhavasya punah pascad kacid
bijavinabhavinamankuramupalabdhavatah
ankuradadhyavasayatmakamanumanamutpadyate, tato bijamastityavasatyate /

ato jñānavisayikṛta eva ankuro bijapratipattihetuh /
jñānastitvam jñānasya sadbhavah kuto jñātam kasmāt pratitam?
svasamvedanabhavadanavasthanabhayena jñānantarananusaranacca,
jñeyam yattena gamyate, yad yasmāt jñeyam tena jñānena
jñeyakaryena gamyate avasiyate / na hi svayamaniscitam lingam (bcp
252) sadhyasya gamakamupapadyate / jñāpakahetutvadasya jñeyagamakatvam /
tasmadvastavapakse jñānajñeyasiddhervicarah kartumasakyah,
kalpanikapakse tu yathaprasiddhavyavaharamasritya sakyate iti niscitam
//

na svato nāpi parato na dvabhyam nāpyahetutah /
utpanna jatu vidyante bhavah kvacana kecana //

[ma. sa. 1.3]

ityasyarthasya samarthanartham nāpyahetuta iti turyakotiprasadhanaya
tavat svabhavavadimatamapakartumaha loka ityadi-

lokah pratyaksatastavatsarvam hetumudiksate /

tatha hi te svaparāsvabhavasārvahetunirapeksameva
bhavāgramavāicitryamutpadyate iti varnāyanti / yataḥ na
pānakajadinam
nalapatradalakesaradikamanekaprakarabhedabhinnavāicitryamacetana
jalapānkadāyo nirvartayitumalam / na ca cetano 'pi kascidanyah karmana
tadrsanirmanapravina upalabhyate, nāpi cadriyate, tatkarmano
'paryavasānat yugapadaparyantavisesesu vyaparayogacca / tasmāt
kimcitkaranamantarenaiva sarvamidam jagadvāicitryamutpadyate iti
tesam matam, taduktam-

sārvahetunirasamsam bhavanam jānma varnyate /
svabhavavadibhiste ca nāhuh svamāpi karanam //

rajivakesaradinam vāicitryam kaḥ karoti hi /
mayuracandrakadirva vicitraḥ kena nirmītaḥ //

yathāiva kantaḥ kadinam taikṣṇyadikamahetukam /
kadacitkataya tattadduḥkhaḥ kadinamahetuta //

[tattvasamgraha-110-112]

tadevamvadino lokapratitadeva hetusamarthyadbādha
syadityupadarsayati / lokah sarvo jānaḥ / pratyaksataḥ
indriyasritajñānat / pratyaksata ityupalaksanadanumanato 'pi
tatpratitibhavat / pratyaksanumanabhyamiti yavat /
sarvamanekaprakaram hetum jagadvāicitryakaranam, udiksate
tadanvayavyatirekanuvīdhayī karyamupajānāyantaḥ pasyati / yat karyam
yasya sadbhāve bhavati, tadabhāve ca na bhavati pratyate, sa tasya
heturiti nisciyate / iti lokapratitadeva hetuvyaparadasya
ahetukatvapratijñā badhyate / tadevopadarsayannāha padmanaladityadi-
padmanaladibhedo hi hetubhedena jāyate // bca_9.117 //
padmasya rajivasya nalamādi yesam padmadalakesaradinam te

tathoktah, tesam bhedo nanatvam / hiryasmat / hetubhedena hetoh
karanasya bhedena visesena jayate utpadyate, nanyatha / aniyamena
sarvatra sadbhavaprasangat / atah yad yasyanvayavyatirekanuvidhanam
kuvat pratiyate, tat tasyaiva karyam nanyasyetyabhyupagamaniyam /
yasmat pratiniyatakaranadeva pratiniyatavisesotpattih, tadbhedena
tadbhedaditi na ahetumati //

nanu bhavedesa visesah yadi hetoreva svayamasau visesah siddhah
syat / kim tu tasyaiva kutah sa bhavatiti vaktavyam / na ca
nirvisesadvisesotpattih, punarahetutvapasangat / ityasankam
pariharannaha kimkrta ityadi-

kimkrto hetubhedascet purvahetuprabhedatah /

kimkrta kena krtah kuto yatah hetubhedascet, hetorbhedo
visesasceducyate / purvahetuprabhedatah purvasya praktanasya
tajjanakasya hetoh prabhedatah prabhedadvisesat / tasyapi
tatpurvasya hetoh kuto visesa iti cet, punastatrapi
purvahetuvisesaditi vaktavyam, iti uttarottarasya
visesakanksayam purvapurvasya visesadityuttaram vacyam /
na caivamanavasthanamanistam kimcidapadayati- anavaragrasya
samsarasya purvakotirna prajñayate ityabhyupagamat / ata eva
phalaviparyayo 'pi na svato bhavatiyaha kasmaccedityadi-
kasmaccetphalado hetuh purvahetuprabhavatah // bca_9.118 //
kasmat karanat phalado visistaphaladanasamartho hetuscet,
purvahetuprabhavatah purvasya tajjanakasya hetoh samarthyat svahetuna
sa tadsastatsvabhavo 'jani yena
sahakarivisesopahitakaryotpadanugunavisesaparamparaparinatimad
higacchan asati pratibandhavaikalyayoh sambhave tathavidhameva
phalamutpadayati / atah aviparitaphaladanamapi
svahetusamarthyopajanitameva / tena
abhyudayanihsreyasasadhanahetoryathasamkhyamabhyudayanihsreyasameva
phalam jayate, tadviparitadviparitamiti na kathamcidapi viparyayah //

etacca avasyam svabhavavadina sahetukatvamakamakenapi svikartavyam /
kathamanyatha hetumantarena pratijñatamahetukatvam bhavanam
setsyati? pratijñamatrena tasya kenacidagrahanat / hetuvyaparena
tat prasadhayatah svayameva punah sahetukatvabhyupagamat vandhya me
mateti bruvatah iva pratijñayah svavacanena badhanam syat
ityubhayatah pasa rajjuriti samkataprapto batayam tapasvi /
taduktam-

na heturastiti vadan sahetukam nanu pratijñam svayameva satayet /
athapi hetupranayalaso bhavet pratijñaya kevalayasya kim bhavet //

iti /

tasmat kudrstivijrmbhitamevaitat pramanabadhitatvat //

evam svabhavavadinam nirakrtya caturthaprakaraprasadhanarthameva
isvarakaranatam jagatah pratyakhyatum tadupaksepam

kurvannaha isvara ityadi-

isvaro jagato hetuh

isvarakaranavadino hi svabhavavadimatanisedhamakarnya
visesamabhidhatumardhamavasitam bharasyeti manyamanah prahuh-
sahayameva anusthitamevam bhavadbhih / na hi karanamantarenaiva
(bcp 254) jagadvaicitryamupapadyate desadyaniyamaprasangat /
kevalamacetanah punarami jalapankadayo vaicitryasamarthya iti
yuktamanenoktam / tatra astyeva sa bhagavan
visvavaicitryanirmanapraavinah jagadekasutradharah
sakalajagadadibhutih nityatmataya sarvadanupahatasaktiprabhavah
sarvabhavanam karyakaranabhavaditattvavedi
samastarvacinadarsanagocaramahatmya isvarah / tena hetuna
sahetukam sakalamidam sacaracaram jagaditi kah sacetanah anyatha
vaktumutsahate? iti naiyayikadivesmakathamabhidhaya pratyacaste-
isvaro jagato hetuh / isvara iti samkarasyakhya / sa eva jagato
visvasya hetuh srstisthitipralayakaranam /
tasmadevaitadvisvamasasamutpadyate / anyatha punaracetanopadanatvat
kathamami girisaridavanisagaradaya utpattibhajo bhavyuh? cetanava
dadhistanat punarime samutpattumutsahante, tadvayaparenaiva
pravartanat / taduktam-

sarvotpattimatamisamanye hetum pracaksate /
nacetanah svakaryani kila prarabhate svayam //

na syanmerurayam na ceyamavani naivayamambhonidhih
suryacandramasau nivesasubhagau naitau jagaccaksusi /
isano na kulalavadyadi bhavedisvasya nirmanakrt
sattvadisvarakartrkam jagadidam vaktiti kascitkila //
iti / [tattvasamgraha-46-47]
tasmajjagadevamacetanavisvasvabhavamisvarakaranatamatmano brute /
atrocyate- kimanaya svagrhitopakalpitaya prameyaracanaya
vacanaracanaprapañcamalaya? naitaducyamanamapi svasamayabhini vesinam
jedadhiyam pritikaram pramanasunyam vidusam
samtosamutpadayati / tatha hi- yadyasau karunikah, kimartham
punariman narakadiduhkapiditan praninah karoti? tatha ca sati
karunikatvam tasya sraddhasamadhigamyameva syat /
svakrtasatkarmaphalopabhogena tatsepapanayane yasya pravrttih,
kathamakaruniko nameti cet, na / tat karma karunikah kimiti karayati
yenanistam phalamupabhujyate, tatrapitasya vyaparayat,
sarvotpattimatam nimittakaranatvat / api ca kim
tasminnavyapriyamane tat karmaphalamupabhujyate na va? yadi prathamah
paksah, tada kathametata-

ajño janturaniso 'yamatmanah sukhaduhkayoh /
isvaraprerito gacchetsvargam va svabhrameva va //
iti / [mahabha.-3.30.28]
sarvakaryesveva tadvayaparabhyupagamasya anenaiva

anaikantikataprasangat / atha dvitiyah, tada krpalurasau
tatropeksam kimiti nadhivasayati, yad yatnena sahayyameva
tatropakalpayati / atha krtasya karmano 'vipranasadavasyam tena
tatphalamanubhavitavyamiti tadupabhogaya vyapriyate iti cet, katham
punaretasminnavyapriyamane 'vasyam tenanubhavitavyam
samagrivaikalyat / kah punarevam (bcp 255) vipranase 'pi dosah?

prayatnata eva tato nivartitumucitam karunikasya / evam hi
tadicchayattavrttitaya tasyaparipakat tena svamaisvaryamupadarsitam
tatra bhavet / atra sattvanam tatkarmanamcodito 'sau dayalurapi
sthatumasaktah, mahad bata anena svamaisvaryamittham dyotitamanyatra
syat / tat parakarmanapi samakrsto nama natmani
vasitvamadhigacchati, isvaratah karmana eva mahat samarthyamevam
prakasitam syat / tadvaram karmaiva paryupasyam yatsamarthyena
samakrsyamano mahesvaro 'pi sthatumasamarthah /
tasmadidamavyahatameva-

namah satkarmabhyo vidhirapi na yebhyah prabhavati //
iti / [bhartrhari-vairagya-92]

atha na karunikah, tadasau vitaragah sarago va? yadi adyo
vikalpah, tada yadi nama dayavirahat sukham nopanayati, dukkham tu
janasya kasmadutpadayatiti vaktavyam / dukkham hi ragadivasena
kasyacidupaniyate / te casya na santi / kathamakaranameva janam
dukkhayati? kridartham dukkhatiti cet, kridartham
vitaragasya pravrttiriti cet, niscitamasau na vitaragah /
ragadimatamapi tavajjitendriyanam na kridartham drsyate
pravrttih, kim punarvitaraganam tatha bhavisyati / na
raksahpiscadimantarena anyasya paradukkhena krida
sambhavyate //

atha avitaraga iti paksah, tada kathamayamitarajanasadharanah
sannisvaro bhavitumarhati?
ragadiklesapasayattavrtterjagadaisvaryayogat / anyatha
tadanyasyapi tathavidhasya tatprasangat / napi
samsaracarakoparuddhasvatantryasya visvavaicitryaracanacaturyam
tadanyasyeva yujyate / tadevamastitvameva bhavantam vipralambhayati
yadevamvidhasyapi yavadaisvaryamabhyupagamyate / bhavatu va
tathavidhasyapi kartrtvam / tathapi kimasau svasthatma [asvasthatma
va]? yadi svasthatma, tada kimiti janamakandameva dukkhayati? na hi
svasthatma niraparadham janam pidayan drstah / atha
vimargagaminameva krtaparadham pidayatiti cet, vimargagaminamapi
ayameva karayati / tathabhutamapi karayitva punah pidayatiti sa
laukikesvaranamapi jaghanyataya vrttimatisete / te hi
svayamkrtaparadhameva aparadhinamanusasati / ayam punaratmanaiva
karayitveti mahanasya visesah / atha asvasthatma, tada asadhu
tadaradhane svargapavargarthinam preksavatam pravrttih / na hi
unmattasyaradhanamunmattakadanyah kartumutsahate / tatha hi
svargadilipsaya tadaradhanaya pravartante preksavantah / tacca

apariniscitasvabhavataya tato na sambhavyate, viparyayo 'pi va
tadaradhanaphalasya sambhavyate / tadaradhanapravrttastu
gadhatarasraddhavasena tamunmattamacaksana
atmanamevonmattakamacaksiran / kathamanyatha tadaradhane pravartante?
tadaparonmattakairva kimaparaddham yataste na paryupasyante? tesam
prabhavatisayavikalatvaditi cet, na vai prakrte 'pi kamcit
prabhavatisayamutpasyamah / unmattakah sakalajagadatisayisaktiriti
ko 'nya unmattakadvaktumarhati? tadayamabhi vicaryamano na
kvacidavasana labhate iti alam durmativisyanditesu adareneti /
tasmat suktametadu yaduktam-

sukhasya dukhasya na ko 'pi data paro dadatiti kubuddhiresa /
svakarmasutragrathito hi lokah kartahamasmiti vrthabhimana //

iti /

tasmadakartrkameva idam jagadasesamiti na
paridrstakaranadanyah svatantrascetano va tasya karta
kascidasti / idameva vistarena pratipadayitum siddhantavadi praha-
vada kastavadisvarah /

isvarakaranavadinam prcchati- vada bruhi ko 'yamisvaro bhavato
'bhimatah? tavacchabdenedamabhidhatte- yesam
ksityadinamanvayavyatirekanuvidhayi karyamupalabhyate, tatra
katamadisvaram bhavanacaste? na ca
anupalabdhanvayavyatirekavyaparasya karanata prakalpayitum yukta,
atiprasangat / tasmat tatkaranatamicchata
drstanvayavyatirekavyapara eva angikartavyah / na canyasya
ksitibijadivyatiriktasya anvayavyatirekanuvidhanam kurvat drsyate
karyam / tat katham tasya karyopayogitvam vyavasthapyate? yaduktam-

yesu satsu bhavatyeva [yattebhyo 'nyasya kalpyate] /
taddhetutvena sarvatra hetunamanavasthitih //

iti //

atha prthivyadini bhutanyeva isvaro bhavatviti
parabhiprayamasankayaha bhutani cedityadi-
bhutani cedbhavatvevam namamatre 'pi kim sramah // bca_9.119 //
yadi bhutani prthivyadini isvara ucyate, tada abhyupagamyate eva /
bhavatvevam, evamastu, na vayamatra vipratipadyamahe /
ksityadyanvayavyatirekanuvidhanavatah karyasya darsanat / kevalam
namamatre 'pi kim sramah? namaiva kevalamarthabhedasunyam
namamatrakam / apiravadharane / namamatre eva kimiha
mahasamarambhena tatprasadhanaya sramah ayasah kriyate? maya
ksityadaya ucyante, tvaya punastanyeva bhutani isvarah iti
narthatah kascidvisesah? na catra vipratipattavarthasunayam
kimcit phalamupalabhyate //

atha astyeva arthavisesah, tada naisamisvaratvam yuktamityaha api

tvityadi-

api tvaneke 'nityasca niscesta na ca devatah /
langhayascasucayascaiva ksmadayo na sa isvarah // bca_9.120 //

apitusabdena adhikamaha / naite ksityadayo bhavatamisvaratvena
kalpayitum yujyante, tallaksanayogat / katham krtva? aneke
nanasvabhavah, anityasca vinasvarasvabhavah, niscestah,
acetanataya nirvyaparah / na ca devatah, napi ca aradhyarupah /
langhayasca atikramaniyah anaghrsyatvat / asucayascaiva
apavitrah / amedhyadisvapi prthivyadisadbhavat / (bcp 257)
ksmadayah ksma prthivi adiryasamaptejovayunam te
tathoktah / na sa isvarah, sa isvarah tadrkkhabhavo na bhavati,
tatsatprakaraviparitatvat //

yadi ksmadayo nesvarah, akasam tarhi bhavisyatityaha
nakasamityadi-

nakasamiso 'cestatvat

akasmapi isah isvaro na bhavati / kutah? acesatvat,
svabhavavikalataya nirvyaparavat, paramate 'pi niskriyatvat / atma
tarhi bhavatu-

natma purvanisedhatah /

purvameva vistarena atmanah pratisiddhatvat nihsvabhavah
sasavisanavadasau / athapi syat- avitarkyamahatmyatvadasya
narvagdansanairidamitthamiti tatsvarupam vivecayitum sakyamityaha
acintyasyetyadi-

acintyasya ca kartrtvamapyacintyam kimucyate // bca_9.121 //

yadi asau cintatikrantamahatmyah, tada acintyasya ca
cintapathamatikrantasya isvarasya kartrtvam yugapatkaranatvamapi
acintyamatarkyam kimucyate, kimabhidhiyate? kartrtvamapyasya
acintyatvanna vaktumucitamityarthah //

syadetat- atidurlaksyasvabhavataya cintayitumasakyo 'sau, karyam tu
tasya sarvajanapratitisadharanatvat cintyameva, iti bruvanam
pratyaha tena kimityadi-

tena kim strastumistam ca

bhavatu nama tasya karyam cintyam, tathapi tena kim
strastumistum ca / tena isvarena acintyamahatmyena kim
karyam strastum nirmatumistamabhipretam ca, iti
parasyottaramasankayannaha-

atma cet

atra purvapadasyakarena cchandonurodhat samdhirna krtah / atma
tena strastumistam cenmatam, etat pratishedhayati-

nanvasau dhruvah /

nanu bhoh, asavatma dhruvo nityo 'bhimato bhavatam / tat kathamasau
kriyate? anyatha nitya eva sa na syat / sadakaranavannityamiti
nityalaksanabhavaprasangat / anyatrapi na tasya srstiviyapara
upalaksyate ityaha ksmadityadi-
ksmadisvabhava isasca jñanam jñeyadanadi ca // bca_9.122 //
karmanah sukhaduhkhe ca

adisabdena aptejovayvakasakaladinmanamsi grhyante / tesam
svabhavo dhruvah / so 'pi na tena kriyate, prthivyadinam
paramanunam nityatvabhyupagamat / sthularupe ca tadvyaparasya
nisetsyamanatvat / akasadinamapi nityatvat / isasceti / isvaro
'pi dhruvah iti atmanamasau na karoti / jñanam jñeyadanadi ceti /
jñanamapi jñeyadutpadyamanamanadi (bcp 258) ca, asamsaram
jñeyamalambya pravartanat, tadapi na tena kriyate / tatkarmanah
sukhaduhkhe ca, karmanah subhasubhat yathasambhavam
sukhaduhkhe ca bhavatah istanistavipakaje, tatrapi na tasya
vyaparah / evam sati-

vada kim tena nirmitam /

bruhi kimidanim tenesvarena nirmitam racitam, iti na kvacit tasya
samarthyamupalabhyate / tat kathamasya jagatkartrtvamucyate? adhuna
sarvatra sadharanam dusanamaha hetorityadi-
heteradirna cedasti phalasyadih kuto bhavet // bca_9.123 //
tathahi asau nityo va jagato hetuh syadanityo va? nitya eva
tadvadibhiraasau parikalpitah / tatra nityatve sati hetoh karanasya
adirnasti, yadi, tada phalasyadih kuto bhavet? naiva syadityarthah /
nityamupasthite samarthasvabhava hetau karyamapi tajjanyamajastrameva jayeta
/ iti tatsamarthyapratibaddham karyam sada prapnoti / tat-

kasmatsada na kurute

kasmat karanat sada sarvakalam na kurute? na sarvam karyam
janayatiti katham kasyacit karyasya kadacit kriyaviramah //

athava / anyathavatoryate- yadi ca nesvaro jagatah karta syat,
kathamidam pralayanantaramaditah sargabhag bhavet, ityatraha
hetorityadi- anavaragro hi jatisamsarah / tatasca hetoh
klesakarmadilaksanasya adih purvakotih na cedasti, phalasya
sattvabhajanalokavivartadilaksanasya adih prathamarambhah kuto
bhavet? naiva vidyate ityarthah / anadau samsare hi sattvanam
karmadhipatyena sthitisamvartavivartanam pravartanat / etacca uktameva
"karmanah sukhaduhkhe ca" [9.123] ityanena //

athava / atrapi isvaramevabhisamdhayoktam hetoriti / hetorisvarasya
adirna cedasti, pralayakale 'pi tasyanupahatataya
mahatmyasyabhyupagamat phalasya tatkrtyasya sargadilaksanasya adih
kuto bhavet? nityataya tatkarmanasya sada samarthatvat sargadikamapi
nityameva syat / ato nityasamarthe tasmin sargaderadireva na syat / tatah
katham sargasyadavapi tadvyaparo bhavet? api ca / yadi asau karta

syat, tada nityatvat-

kasmatsada na kurute

sargadikamiti sesah / tathahi yadi kadacit sargam karoti, tada
tatkaranasvabhavataya sada tameva kuryat / evam sthitisamharayorapi
vaktavyam / yugapadva tasya sargadikriya syat / ata eva ca
hetoruparamabhavat / na phalasyapi viramah / anyat purvavat //

athapi syat- yadi nama asau sada samarthasvabhavah, tathapi kadacit
sahakarivaikalyanna karotityaha-

na hi so 'nyamapeksate /

iti / samarthasvabhavo heturisvarah / hiryasmat / nanyam
sahakarinapeksate / nityasya samarthasvabhavasya satah
tadapeksayogat / na hi nityataya anadheyatisayasya kacidapeksa
nama / visesotpattau va tadavyatiriktasvabhavasya
tasyapyutpattiprasangat / vyatireke va visesadeva karyotpattih,
tasya akaraktvam syat / taduktam-

apeksyate parah kascidyadi kurvita kimcana /
yadakimcitkaram vastu kim kenacidapeksyate //

iti / [catuh -3.12]

bhavantu va tasya saharinah / tathapi te nitya va syuranitya va?
ye tavannityah paramanvadayah, tesam na sadbhavaivaikalyam
sambhavati, napi tadayattasamnidhinam samnidhanavaikalyam /
anityanamapi tadayattodayasamnidhinam kuto vaikalyam nama, yena
sahakarivaikalyanna karotityucyate? tato nayamatra pariharah / ata
evaha tenakrta ityadi-

tenakrto 'nyo nastyeva tenasau kimapeksatam // bca_9.124 //

tena isvarena akrtah, yah utpattimamstena akrtah, sa
nastyeva, na vidyate anyo 'paro jagati / tena karanena
tadayattavrttinam saharinam sadasamnihitatvadasau nityah
karta kimapeksatam? kimapeksamanah kadacit karyam na kuryat?
ittham na kacidapi tasyapeksastiti sada karyam kurvita //

athapi syat- samavayikaranam, asamavayikaranam, nimittakaranam
ceti karanatritayat karyamutpadyate / tadasya nimittakaranatvat
samagrimapeksya karyam kurvato noktadosaprasangah iti
parasayamasankayaha apeksata ityadi-

apeksate cetsamagrim

yadi nama asau sada sarvakaryani kartum samarthah, tathapi
apeksate samagrim / na hi samagrimantarena satyapi samarthe kartari
karyamutpadyate / yatha kila patotpadanasamarthe 'pi kvacidhetau
turitantuvemadikamantarena na pata utpadyate, tatha prakrte 'pi
cedyadi, aha-

heturna punarisvarah /

yadi samagrisadbhave karoti, tadabhave ca na karotityabhyupagabhyate,
tada punarisvaro heturna syat / samagrya eva karyotpatteh,
tatascanutpatteh / tasya bhavabhavayoh karyasya
bhavabhavadarsanat, na tu punarisvarabhavabhavayoriti / na
samagrikale 'pi sa pararupena karta, svarupam casya pragapi
samartham tadeveti katham kadacit kriyaviramah? yadapyuktam-
kuvindadivat kadacit karotiti, tadapi na yuktam / yatah kuvindadayah
pragasamartha eva / punah pascad
turyadisamagripratilambhadapurvasamarthyadhigamat patadikaryam
kurvanti / anyathapi tesamapi purvam tatsamarthyasadbhave
tatkriyaprasango na nivartate iti sadhyavikalo (bcp 260) drstantah
/ kim ca / samagrijanane 'pi sa eva karanam, sa ca sarvada
samnihitasvabhava iti katham kadacit samagrivaikalyamapyasya? ata
evopadarsayannaha-

nakartumisah samagryam

iti / nakartumisah, na akriyayam samarthah / samagryam
samagrivisaye / sarvakaryakriyayam samarthatvat samagrijanmanyapi
nodasitum saknoti / janayatu tarhi samagrimiti cedaha-
[na kartum tadabhavatah] // bca_9.125 //
na kartumapi samagryamisah / kutah? tadabhavatah, tasyah
samagrya abhavatah avidyamanatvat / na ca avidyamanasvabhava
vandhyasuta iva kimcit kartum sakyate nirupatvat / yadvaksyati-
nabhavasya vikaro 'sti kalpa[hetu?] kotisatairapi /
iti // [bodhi. 9.147]

bhavatu nama samagrisadbhave satyeva karta / tathapi kim
samagribalakrstah svayamanicchanneva karoti, ahosvidicchan iti
vikalpau / tatra adyam vikalpamasankayannaha karotityadi-

karotyanicchanniscetparayattah prasajyate /

karoti karyamabhinirvartayati anicchan anabhilasan / isa isvarah /
cenmatam, parayattah prasajyate, parayattah paratantrah prasajyate
asajyate / samagrivasena anicchato 'pi kurvatah
tadvasavartitvaprangat / na ca paratantryamanubhavatah isvaratvam
yuktam, atiprasangat / dvitiyam vikalpamadhikrtyaha-

icchannapicchayattah syat

atha icchan karotiti paksah svikriyate, tadapi icchayattah syat /
icchasadbhave karyavyaparatah, tadabhave ca avyaparatah /
tadapeksasadbhavat-
kurvatah kuta isata // bca_9.126 //
evam kurvatah karyamabhinirvartayatah satah tasya kuta isata,
kutah esvaryam? etena yaduktam kenacit- buddhimattvadisvarasya naisa
dosah / buddhisunyo hi svasattamatrajanyamakramenaiva karyam
kuryat, buddhimamstu kartumisano 'pyanicchanna karoti, iti
kastasyopalambha iti, tadapi nirastam / tatha hi ta api icchah

svasattamatranibandhanah kim na karotiti sa eva tasyopalambhah / api
ca / yadi ta na saharinyah, kim tasam viyoge 'pi na karoti atha
asahakarivaikalye 'pi karya karane sarvada tadayattah?
sahakarinyascet, tatha tadbhave 'pi sarvakaryam kim na karoti?
sahakarina sakalye saktatvat / kevalasya asaktasya na karakatvamiti
cet, tat kimayam pararupena karakah? tatha cedakaraka eva / na hi
svarupena (bcp 261) akarakah karako nama / svarupamapi asya
nijasaktisabdavacyam karyopayogiti cet,
alamidanimagantukasaktisvapeksaya / samartha 'pyesa prakrtya
sahakarinasamnidhau nava karaka iti cet, matapi sati prakrtya
bandhya ityetadapi tarhi devanam priyena vaktavyamityastam tavat /
anityastu tadvadinam nabhimatah / tatha ca sati
anyasadharanasvabhavasya kathamisatvamiti nesvarakaryam
jagadvaicitryamiti siddham //

yadi na buddhimatkartrkam jagat, tarhi nityaparamanupuñjamayam
dvayanukadikramenottham ksititaruparvatadikam bhavatvityaha ye
'pityadi-

ye 'pi nityananunahuste 'pi purvam nivaritah /

ye 'pi mimamsakadivadino nityananun paramanunahuh
jagadvaicitryakaranatvena bruvate, te 'pi vadinah purvam "amsa
apyanubhedena" [9.87]ityadina paramanuvicarasamaye
tatpratishedhannivarita nirakrtah ato nityaparamanumayamapi
nedam jagat //

evamisvarakaranatam slokardhena antarale eva
nityaparamanusvabhavatam ca jagato nirasya tasyaiva turyaprakarasya
samarthanaya pradhanaparinarupatam nirakartum
samkhyamatamudbhavayannaha samkhya ityadi-
samkhyah pradhanamicchanti nityam lokasya karanam // bca_9.127 //
samkhyah kapilah pradhanam prakrtirityaparanamadheyam icchanti
manyante nityam lokasya karanam / tacca nityamavinasvarasvabhavam
lokasya sarvasya caracarasya jagatah karanam parinarupena
hetumicchanti //

kimidam pradhanam nameti cedaha sattvamityadi-

sattvam rajastamasceti guna avisamasthitah /
pradhanamiti kathyante visamairjagaducyate // bca_9.128 //

sattvam rajastamasceti ete trayo guna avisamam sthitah
samyavastham praptah pradhanamiti kathyante, pradhanamityucyante /
esam tavat prakrtyavastha / visamairjagaducyate, visamavastham
praptaih punarebhireva gunairjagaducyate, visvavaicitryaparinamah
kathyate / tathahi tesam prakriyayada purusasya
visayopabhogakaramautsukyamupajayate, tada prakrtih
parijñatapurusaatsukya purusena yujyate / tada punah
sabdadisargarupena parinatimupajanayati / tada ayam kramah-

prakrtermahamstato 'hamkarastasmadganasca sodasakah /
tasmadapi sodasakatpañcabhyah pañca bhutani //

[samkhyakarika-22]

asyayamarthah- prakrtermahan, pradhananmahan / mahaniti
buddherakhya / tato mahato 'hamkarah, ahamiti pratyayah /
tasmadahamkaradganasca sodasakah, sodasaka iti
ekadasendriyani pañca ca tanmatrani / tatra pañca karmendriyani
vakpanipadapayupasthalaksanani / pañca buddhindriyani (bcp
262) srotram tvaku caksu rasanam ghranam ceti / ubhayatmakam
tu manah ityekadasa bhavanti / pañca tanmatrani punah
sabdasparsaruparasagandhah / pañcabhyah pañca bhutani /
pañcabhyah sabdadibhyah pañca bhutani bhavanti pañca bhutani ca
akasavayutejojalaprthivyakhyani / adyapraktistu karanameva na
karyam / mahadahamkarau sabdadayasca pañca karyam karanam ca /
ekadasendriyani akasadayasca pañca karyameva na karanam /
purusah punarubhayasvabhavavarjita iti / yadaha-

mulapraktiraviktirmahadadyah praktiviktayah sapta /
sodasakastu vikaro na praktirna vikrtih purusah //
iti / [samkhyakarika-3]

tacca pradhanamasesakaryasaktimayameva trigunatmakameva
karyamabhinirvartayati / kathamanyatha tatravidyamanam karyam
vaisvarupyamutpadyate? tatha cuktam-

asesasaktipracitat pradhanadeva kevalat /
karyabhedah pravartante tadrupa eva tattvatah //

yadi tvasadbhavetkaryam karanatmani saktitah /
kartum tannaiva sakyam tannairupyadviyadabjavat //
iti / [tattvasamgraha-7-8]

evam kila pradhanat karyarupena jagadvivartah pravartate iti
kapilah / tadevam tat sarvamakase viracitacitramiva pratibhasate iti
manyamanah siddhantavadi dusayitumaha ekasyeti-

ekasya trisvabhavatvamayuktam tena nasti tat /

ekasya satah pradhanasya trisvabhavatvam sattvarajastamobhedena
tryatmakatvamayuktamasamgatam / tena karanena nasti tat, na vidyate tat
trigunatmakam pradhanam / ekamanekasvabhavamiti parasparahatametat /
atah tasminnapahastite sarvam tatkaryamapakrtam bhavet / ma
bhunnam tadekasvabhavam trigunatmakam, gunastavat svarupatah
santityaha evamityadi-

evam guna na vidyante pratyekam te 'pi hi tridha // bca_9.129 //
evameva pradhanavat gunah sattvarajastamorupa na vidyante / te 'pi hi
tridha / hiryasmat / te 'pi gunah pratyekamekaikasah tridha
triprakarah / tatha hi sarvam trigunatmakam bruvatam pratyekam
guna api svarupena trigunatmakah prapnuvanti / tatha tadguna
api trigunatmakataya naikasvabhava vidyante //

yada caivam vicarayato guna na santi, tada tadvivartarupah
sabdado 'pi na yujyante ityaha gunabhava ityadi-

gunabhava ca sabdaderastitvatiduratah /

gunanam sattvadinam abhava asattve ca / dusanantarasmuccaye
cakarah / sabdaderadigrahanat sparsadiparigraha / astitvam
sadbhava atiduratah, sarvathaiva na yujyate / karanabhava karyasya
sattvayogat / yadapyuktam-

sukhadyanvitametaddhi vyaktam vyaktam samiksyate /
prasadatapadainyadirupasyaikopalabdhatah //
iti / [tattvasamgraha-14]

tadapi na yuktam / yasca sattvadinam sukhadirupatumupadayitum
tatparinamasya rupadino vyaktasya sukhadyanvayo heturuktah, so 'pi
nastityaha acetana ityadi-

acetane ca vastradau sukhaderapyasambhava // bca_9.130 //
acetane jadarupe ca / purvavaccakarah / vastradau acitsvabhava
patadau sukhaderapi cidatmakasya tadatmyenasambhava abhava /
yatah sattvarajastamasyeva sukhaduhkhamoha ucyante / te ca guna na
hi santi / tat katham tatra sukhado bhavyeh?

athapi syat- na sukhadyatmakataya paradayah sukhadisvabhava ucyante,
api tu sukhadestadutpatterityasankayannaha taddhetvityadi-

taddheturupa bhavascennanu bhava vicaratah /

tasya sukhaderheturupah karanasvabhava bhava bahyah
patadayascenmatam, nanu bhava vicaratah / nami patadayah
avayavirupah, napi paramanusvarupa napi trigunatmakah / evam
bhava vicaratah nirupatah yuktatah, pratibhasamanam
mayavannihsvabhavatvacca / tat ke ime bhava sukhadiheturupa
bhavisyanti? api ca / vyaktasya sukhadisvabhavatve patadaya eva
sukhadijanyah syurityaha sukhadyevetyadi-

sukhadyeva ca te hetuh

patasyapi sukhadyeva ca / te tava samkhyasya / hetuh syat / vyaktasya
sukhadyatmakatvat / tathapi-
na ca tasmatpatadayah // bca_9.131 //
adisabdaccandanamaladayah //

viparyayah punaripalabhyate ityaha patadestvityadi-

patadestu sukhadi syattadabhavatsukhadyasat /

patadestu / adisabdanmaladeh / punah sukhadi syat /
adisabdadduhkhadi bhavet / tadabhavat, tesam
patadinamabhavat / sukhadyasat, patadikaryatvat sukhadyapi na
syaditi tadanvayavyatirekanuvidhanat sukhadestakaryatvam /
sattvadi gunatmakataya yadapi sukhadinam nityatvamistam, tadapi na
samyagityaha sukhadikatanam cetyadi-

sukhadinam ca nityatvam kadacinnopalabhyate // bca_9.132 //
sukhaduhkhamohanam ca / cakaro 'dhikadosavivaksayam / nityatvam
dhruvasvabhavatvam kadacinnopalabhyate, na drsyate / gunanameva
asattvat tesam nityatvadyayogat //

yadi ca sukhadinam nityatvam syat, tada nityamupalabhyerannityaha
satyamityadi-

satyameva sukhavyaktau samvittih kim na grhyate /

yadi satyamavasthitarupah sukhadayah, tatha sarvadeti sada
tatsamvedanam syat, tatsvabhavaparityagaditi samudayarthah /
satyameva sukhavyaktau, ekada bhutayam sukhavyaktau sukhasya nityatve
sati / samvittih kim na grhyate, sukhasya samvedanam sarvada kim
na syat? na ca sarvada samvedanamasti / tasmad kadacidanupalabhyamanam
tat tada nastiti niscitamiti katham nityatvam? syadetat- sarvada
vyaktirupatayam syadesa dosah / yada punastadeva saktirupataya
layagam bhavati, tada na dosa ityaha tadevetyadi-
tadeva suksmatam yati sthulam suksmam ca tatkatham // bca_9.133
//

tadeva vyaktavavasthitim krtva bhavasamasrayat,
pascadanupalambhakale suksmatam yati, diva naksatraniva
anupalabdhasvabhavatam samasrayate, tadetadasamgamam / kutah? yad
yasmad sthulam vyaktasvabhavam sat, suksmam tat katham?
avyaktasvabhavam tat sukhadi katham? nitya taya nanasvabhavata ekasya
na yukteti bhavah //

athapi syat- ekada parasparaviruddhayorekasminnayogah
purvadarmanivrttau tu dharmantarotpatterna dosa ityaha
sthaulyamityadi-

sthaulyam tyaktva bhavetsuksmamanitye sthaulyasuksmate /

sthaulyamavirbhavarupam tyaktva parityajya bhavet suksmam
tirohitarupam syat / evamabhyupagame sati anitye sthaulyasuksmate
utpadavinasalidhatvadadhruve sthaulyasuksmate syatam / bhavatam
nama anitye, ka ksatirityaha sarvasyetyadi-
sarvasya vastunastadvatkim nanityatvamisyate // bca_9.134 //
sarvasya vastunah pañcavimsatitattvalaksanasya / tadvat
sthaulyasuksmatavat kim nanityatvamisyate? kimiti niranvayavinasah
na svikriyate? ayamabhiprayah- sthaulyasuksmatayorapi
niranvayavinasasadutpadamantarena navirbhavatirobhavau yuktam /
anyatha kathamcit kenacidrupena avasthanat purvavat punarupalabdheh
prasangah / tadvat sukhadinamapi / tasmadavasyam
tayorniranvayavinasasadutpadau ca angikartavyau / yatha ca tayoretam
bhavatah, tatha anyesamapi visesabhavat syatamiti //

kim ca / yadi sthaulyasuksmatayorvinasotpatti isyete, tada
sukhadinamanityatprasangah syat / tatha hi tat sthaulyam
sukhadbhinnamabhinnam va syat / tatra yadi bhinnam, tada tasmin nivrtte

'pi purvavat sukhasamvedanam syat / na hi pate nivrtte 'pi
ghatasyanupalabdhiryukta / tasya taditi
sambandhakalpanayamanavasthanaprasangat / na ca satyapi sambandhe
akaranasya nivrttau anyasya nivrttiruyjate, gonivrttaviva
tatsvaminah / napi sukhasya tat karanam, patadereva sukhopatteh /
napi tadapi karanam, sukhadisamanakalatvattasya //

atha abhinnamiti paksah, atrocyate-

na sthauilyam cetsukhadanyat

yadi sthauilyam sukhadanyat bhinnam na bhavati, tada syat sukhameva tat /
tada-

sukhasyanityata sphutam /

tatsvabhavataya sthauilyasya nivrttau sukhasya vinivrtteh sukhasya
anityata vinasvarata sphutam niscitam //

syadetat- yadi sarvatha vinasah syat, tada sukhasya punarutpattirna
syat / atyantasato gaganotpalavadutpadayogat, iti
paramatamupadarsayannaha nasadityadi-

nasadutpadyate kimcidasattvaditi cenmatam /

yat sarvatha karanatmani avidyamanam tannotpadyate, yatha
gaganambhoriham / tatha ca anyadapi yadi syat, tada notpadyate / ato
nasadutpadyate kimcit, natyantasatsvabhavamutpadyate kimcit / kutah?
asattvat / abhavat, iti cenmatam, evam yadi sammatam, tada
naitadvaktavyamityaha vyaktasyetyadi-
vyaktasyasata utpattirakamasyapi te sthita // bca_9.135 //
vyaktasyasatah prak saktayavasthayamavidyamanasya vyaktasya
pascadutpattirutpadah / anabhilasino 'pi te tava sadutpattivadinah
sthita apanna / anyatha pragapi tasya sadbhavah pascadvat purvamapi
tadupalabdhiprasangah / yatha vyaktasyasata utpattih, tatha yadi
anyasyapi syat, tada na virudhyate kimcit //

api ca / satkaryavadinah karanavasthayam karyasadbhavat idamapi
dusanamaparamasankayate ityaha annada ityadi-

annado 'medhyabhaksah syat

annamattityannadah annabhaksakah amedhyabhaksah syat asucibhokta
bhavet / katham?

phalam hetau yadi sthitam /

karyam yadi karane tatsvabhavam / tathahi- karyamamedhyamannasya,
tacca annavasthayameva satkaryavadino vidyate, iti annabhaksanat
tadbhaksanamamankayate bhavatah / kim ca idamapi
satkaryavadinah prasangantaramasañjayannaha patarghenetyadi-
patarghenaiva karpasabijam kritva nivasyatam // bca_9.136 //
phalam hetau yadi sthitamiti sambandhah / karpasabije karane

bhavisyatah patasya karyasya sadbhavat patasyarghena mulyena
karpasabijam kritva grhitva nivasyatam paridhiyatam //

athapi syat- yadi nama paramarthatah karane karyamasti, tathapi
nayam samvrtyavidyatimirophatalocanah samvyavahariko lokah
pasyatityasankayannaha mohadityadi-

mohaccenneksate lokah

mohadajñanat sadapi vastutattvam neksate na pasyati lokah / tato
nuktadosaprasangah / cedyadi / nanu-
tattvajñasyapi sa sthitih // bca_9.137 //

yadi nama na loko 'pasyamstatha vyavaharam karoti, tattvajñasya tu
yujyate / na caivam / yatah tattvajñasyapi karane karyamastiti
paramarthavedino 'pi samkhyasya sa sthitih, saiva
sarvasamvyavaharikajanasadharani vyavasthitih / te 'pi drsyante
annabhaksanadisu pravartamanah karpasabijam patarthinah
pariharantah //

napyayamatra pariharo yujyate ityaha lokasyetyadi-

lokasyapi ca tajjñanamasti kasmanna pasyati /

lokasya samvyavaharikajanasyapi tajjñanamasti, yena karyam karane
'stiti pratipadyate, na tattvajñasyaiva / tathahi- karyam drstva
karane astiti niscayah ubhayorapi tattvajñasya lokasya ca
sadharanah / ato lokah kasmaddhetorna pasyati? tatra
lokasyadarsanakaranam vaktavyam / lokasya darsanamapramanamiti
cedatraha loketyadi-

lokapramanatayam cet

lokasya samvyavaharikajanasya apramanatayam
tajjñanasyapramanye-

vyaktadarsanamapyasat // bca_9.138 //

vyaktasya avirbhutasvarupasya samdarsanam / tadapyasat apramanam
syat / na tasmad vastutattvavyavastha prapnoti / etacca asmabhirisyate
eva / sarvasamvyavaharikapramananam paramarthato 'pramanatvat /
tatha ca bhavato 'pi asmatpaksaniksepah //

evam ca parinisthitah kapilah siddhantavadino 'pi
sadharanadusanamasañjayannaha pramanamityadi-

pramanamapramanam cennanu tatpramitam mrsa /

yadi pramanamapi paramarthatah pramanam na bhavatiti bhavatam
paksah, nanu tatpramitam mrsa, pramanasyapramanye
tatpramitam tena pramanena paricchinnam mrsa alikam prapnoti /
kimatah syat?

tattvatah sunyata tasmadbhavanam nopapadyate // bca_9.139 //

yadi pramanasyapramanye tatpramitam mrsa, tada yeyam
bhavanam dharmanam tattvatah paramarthatah sunyata

sarvadarmanihsvabhavata tasmāt pramanāniscita, sapti nopapadyate,
na samgacchate / sarvaprāmanopadarsitasya mrsarthatvat sapti
sarvadarmanihsvabhavata tadvicarakapramānopadarsitaiva iti samāno
nyayah //

atra pariharamaha kalpitamityadi-

kalpitam bhavamasprstva tadabhavo na grhyate /

kalpanakalpitam samaropitam bhavamasprstva kalpanabuddhaya
agrhitva tadabhavo na grhyate nalambhate / tathahi
ghatamaropitarupena parikalpya tatsambandhitaya ghatabhavam
pratipadyate lokah / ghatasya vicarena lokaprasiddhenaiva yada na
kimcīt svarupamavatisthate, tada tadabhavah tadviparyayarupah
sutaram na kascit / tadevopadarsayannaha tasmadityadi-
tasmadbhavo mrsa yo hi tasyabhavah sphutam mrsa //
bca_9.140 //

yasmāt kalpitabhavavivekena abhavo grhyate, tasmadbhavo mrsa
asatsvabhavo yah, tasyabhavah sphutam mrsa, tasya
nihsvabhavasya bhavasya abhavo virahah sphutam niscitam mrsa
asatyah / tasyapi parikalpitarupatvat / evam ca bhavabhavayoh
parikalpitarupatve sarvadarmanihsvabhavataiva avatisthate //

punaridameva upasamharavyajena vispastayannaha tasmāt svapne ityadi-
tasmatsvapne sute naste sa nastiti vikalpana /

yasmadbhavabhavau kalpanopasthapitatvanmrsarthau, tasmāt svapne
middhakrantacittavasthayamutpannavinaste sute putre sati sa putro
nastiti vikalpana tadabhavavikalpah / kim karoti?

tadbhavakalpanotpadam vibadhnati

tasya sutasya bhavah tasyastitvam tasya kalpana sattvasamaropah
tasyotpadah unmajjanam tam ni[vi?]badhnati / nisedhayati- tathaiva
tarhi seti cenna mrsa ca sa // bca_9.141 //

sa kalpana tadbhavakalpanam vibadhnati api mrsa / alikasutasya
svapne anutpannaniruddhatvat / athava satyabhimate eva sute svapne
naste sarvametyojaniyam / evam sarvadarmanamutpadanirodhau
kalpanopadarsitau drastavyau / etaduktam bhavati- yatha
svapnopalabdhasya vastuno 'nutpannaniruddhasyapi kalpanopadarsitau
bhavabhavau na paramarthasantau, atha ca kalpanaya
vyavaharagocaramupagatau pratibhatah, na ca sa kalpana
asatyarthavisayataya apramanam, tadvicayasya paramarthato
nihsvabhavavivah, tathaiva jagraddasayamupalabdhyorapi
bhavabhavayorvyavaharapathamupagatayoh kalpanapratipaditayorvyavastha
/ iti tasya apramānye 'pi na sarvadarmanihsvabhavata vighatate /
yadaha [nagarjunah catuhstave]-

utpannasca sthito nasta ukto loko 'rthatastvaya /
kalpanamatramityasmatsarvadarmanah prakasitah //

kalpanapyasati prokta yaya sunyam vikalpyate //

[catuh-3.34]

iti sarvam samañjasam //

evamahetubhutasvabhavesvarapradhanakartrtvam jagato nirakrtya
napyahetutah ityasyartham prasadhya upasamharannaha
tasmadevamityadi-

tasmadevam vicarena nasti kimcidahetutah /

yatah svabhavadisambhutam na kimcit karyamupapadyate, tasmadevam
vicarena samanantaranirupanena nasti kimcidahetutah,
svabhavaderahetuto 'karanajjatam kimcit karyam nasti na vidyate
/ upalaksanam caitat / purusakaladikrtatvamapi nasti,
tesamapyahetutvat / ato napyahetuta iti siddham / nanu yadi nama
svabhavesvarapradhanaderahetuto na kimcidasti, tathapi
paridrstakaranadeva paramarthatah utpatsyate / tat katham
sarvadarmanam nihsvabhavata setsyatiti parasayamasankaya na
svato napi parato na dvabhyam iti kotitrayam samarthayannaha na ca
vyastetyadi-

na ca vyastasamastesu pratyayesu vyavasthitam // bca_9.142 //

na ca naiva / vyastasamastesviti vyastesu samastesu ca / tatra na ca
vyastesu, ekaikasah svatah paratasceti / napi samastesu dvabhyam
svaparabhyam / pratyayesu karanesu / vyavasthitam utpadarupataya
pratisthitam kimcit //

tatra na tavat svatah svabhavadbhava utpadyante / utpadat purvam
tasya svabhavasyavidyamanatvat kuta utpadyantam? utpanne ca tasmin satyapi
svarupe tasyapi nispannatvat kimutpadyantam? api ca / svata eva janmani
jatasyaiva punarjanma syat / na ca tadyuktam / krtasya karanayogat /
jatasya punarjanmani bijadinameva asamsaram pravrtteh
nankuradayah kadacidutpattumavasaram labheran / na ca
etadabhyupagacchato 'pi lokata eva badhamanubhavad siddhipathamupayati,
bijaderankuradyutpattidarsanat / na ca bijankurayoraikyam,
ubhayorapi bhinnaruparasaviryavipakatvat / svasvabhavajanyatve ca
kasyacidutpattireva na syat, itaretarasrayatvat / tatha hi yavat
svabhavo na bhavati, tavadutpattirna syat, yavacca utpattirna bhavati,
tavat svabhavo na syat / tasmanna svatah kimcidutpadyate //

napi paratah / parato hi janmani isyamane salibijadapi
kodravankurasyotpattiprasangah / salikodravayorapi ca
kodravankurapeksaya paratvamavisistam, sarvasya va janma sarvato
bhavet / sarvesam parasparam paratvavisesat / atha yadi nama
paratvamavisistam, tathapi karyakaranayoranyonyajanyajanakabhavasya
niyamakatvat na sarvasyotpattiriti cet, na / anutpanne hi karye kasmin
punarasya saktiriti vaktavyam / na ca karyakaranayorasamanakalataya
janyajanakabhavapratiniyamo 'pi kascit / ata eva ekasamtatipratiniyamo 'pi
na yuktah, karyakaranamantarena samtaterabhavat / tasya ca

ekaksananavasthanat keyam samtatirnama?
purvaparaksanapravahasya ca kalpanasamaropitvat nasti
samtatirvastavi / etena sadrsyamapi niyamakamiha nirastam / iti na
kimcit kenacidekasamtatipatitam sadrsam va
janyajanakabhavaniyatam va asti, janyajanakabhavasyaiva catra
cintyatvat, katham tenaiva pariharah? tasmāt parato 'pi na kasyacit
sambhavah //

napi dvabhyam, pratyekapaksoktasarvadosaprasangat / pratyekam ca
dvayorasaktayormilitayorapyasamarthyat / na hi
ekenandhenadrstamargo bahubhirapi drastum sakyate / pratyekam
va sikatastailadanasamartha milita api tatsamartha bhavanti /
tasmadubhayapaksapratipaditadosaprasangat dvabhyamapi na
kasyacidutpattisambhavah //

iti svaparobhayajanitamahetujanitam va tattvato na kimcidasti / tasmāt
paramarthato 'nutpannaniruddhasvabhavam
mayamaricipratibimbapratISRutkasamam prativityasamutpannam
svabhavasunyameva sarvam visvamabhasate / na tu
punaridampratyayatamatram samvrtamiha nisidhyate / yaduktamatra
bhagavata salistambasutre-

tatra katham prativityasamutpadam pasyati? ihoktam bhagavata- ya imam
prativityasamutpadam satatasamitam nirjivam
yathavadaviparitamajivamajatamabhutamakrtamasamskrtamapratighamanal
ambanam sivamabhayamanaharyamavyayamavyupasamasvabhavam pasyati, sa
dharmam pasyati / yastu evam satatasamitam nirjivam- ityadi purvavat
yavat- avyupasamasvabhavam pasyati so 'nuttaradharmasariram buddham
pasyati / [aryadharmabhisamaye samyagjñānadupanayenaiva?] /
prativityasamutpada iti kasmaducyate? sahetukah sapratyayo nahetuko
napratyaya ityucyate / peyalam / atha ca punarayam prativityasamutpado
dvabhyam karanabhyamutpadyate / katamabhyam dvabhyam
karanabhyamutpadyate? hetupanibandhatah pratyayopanibandhatah / so
'pi dvididho drastavyah- bahyascadhyatmikasca / tatra bahyasya
prativityasamutpadasya hetupanibandhah katamah? yadidam
bijadankurah, ankurat patram, patrat kandam, kandannalam,
naladgandah, gandadgarbham, garbhacchukah, sukat puspam,
puspat phalamiti / asati bije 'nkuro na bhavati, yavadasati puspe
phalam na bhavati / sati tu bije ankurasyabhinirvrttirbhavati / evam
yavat sati puspe phalasyabhinirvrttirbhavati / tatra bijasya naivam
bhavati- ahamankuramabhinirvartayamiti / ankurasyapi naivam bhavati-
aham bijenabhinirvartita iti / evam yavat puspasya naivam bhavati-
aham phalamabhinirvartayamiti, phalasyapi naivam bhavati- aham
puspenabhinirvartitamiti / atha punarbije sati
ankurasyabhinirvrttirbhavati pradurbhavah / evam yavat puspe sati
phalasyabhinirvrttirbhavati pradurbhavah / evam bahyasya
prativityasamutpadasya hetupanibandho drastavyah //

katham bahyasya prativityasamutpadasya pratyayopanibandho drastavyah?

sannam dhatunam samavayat / katamesam sannam
dhatunam samavayat? yadidam
prthivyaptejovayvakasartusamavayat bahyasya pratityasamutpadasya
pratyayopanibandho drastavyah / tatra prthividhaturbijasya
samdharanakrtyam karoti / abdhaturbijam snehayati /
tejedhaturbijam paripacayati / vayudhaturbijamabhinirharati /
akasadhaturbijasyanavaranakrtyam karoti / rturapi bijasya
parinamanakrtyam karoti / asatsu esu pratyayesu
bijadankurasyabhinirvrttirna bhavati / yada bahyasca
prthividhaturavikalo bhavati, evamaptejovayvakasartudhatavasca
avikala bhavanti, tada sarvesam (bcp 270) samavayat bije
nirudhyamane ankurasyabhinirvrttirbhavati / tatra
prthividhatornaivam bhavati- aham bijasya samdharanakrtyam
karomiti / evam yavadratorapi naivam bhavati- aham bijasya
parinamanakrtyam karomiti / ankurasyapi naivam bhavati-
ahamebhih pratyayairjanita iti / atha punah satsu etesu bije
nirudhyamane ankurasyabhinirvrttirbhavati / sa cayamankuro na
svayamkrto na parakrto nobhayakrto nesvaranirmito na
kalaparinamito na praktisambhuto na caikakaranadhino
napyahetusamutpannah / prthivyaptejovayvakasartusamavayat bije
nirudhyamane ankurasyabhinirvrttirbhavati / evam bahyasya
pratityasamutpadasya pratyayopanibandho drastavyah //

tatra bahyah pratityasamutpadah pañcabhih karanairdrastavyah
/ katamaih pañcabhih? na sasvatato nocchedato na samkrantitah
parittahetuto vipulaphalabhinirvrttitah tatsadrsanuprabandhatasceti
/ katham na sasvatat iti? yasmadanyo 'nkuro 'nyadvijam, na ca yadeva
bijam sa evankurah / athava punah- bijam nirudhyate,
ankurascotpadyate / ato na sasvatatah / katham nocchedatah? na ca
purvaniruddhadbijadankuro nispadyate, napyaniruddhadbijat, api ca,
bijam ca nirudhyate, tasminneva samaye 'nkura utpadyate,
tuladandonnamavanamavat / ato nocchedatah / katham na
samkrantitah? visadrso bijadankura iti / ato na samkrantitah /
katham parittahetuto vipulaphalabhinirvrttitah? parittabijamupyate,
vipulaphalanyabhinirvartayatiti / atah parittahetuto
vipulaphalabhinirvrttitah / katham tatsadrsanuprabandhatah?
yadrsam bijamupyate tadrsam phalamabhinirvartayatiti /
atastadsadrsanuprabandhatasceti / evam bahyah pratityasamutpadah
pañcabhih karanairdrastavyah // iti /

adhyatmikastu pratityasamutpadah purvameva vistarena pratipaditah /
ihapi yojayitavyah / evam paramarthavicare
samvrtamapratissiddhameva //

nanu bhava natyantasambhavino bhavanti / api tu
hetupratyayabaladanagatadadhvanovartamanamadhvanamagacchanti,
vartamanat punaranityatabaladatitamadhvanam gacchanti /
ityevamutpadasthitivinasavyapadesah / pratityasamutpado 'pi

yathavadevam samgacchate iti traikalyavadimatamasankayaha anyata
ityadi-

anyato napi cayatam na tisthati na gacchati /

anyato desakalat / nayatam nagatam kimcit / napyagatam sat
vartamanadadhvanah kvacidgacchati / napi tenaikasvabhavena
kvacittisthati / tathahi- yadi anagatadadhvano vartamanamagacchet,
vartamanadva atitam, tada samskrtamapi nityam syat, sarvada
vidyamanatvat / nanityam namasti, sa ca dharmo na ca nityah iti
kathametat setsyati?

atha purvaparakalayoh karitrasunyataya dharmasya adhvasu visesah
/ tatha hi yada asampraptakaritrah krtyam na karoti, tada anagato
'bhidhiyate, yada karoti tada pratyutpannah, yada tu
krtyannivrttah tada atita iti visesah / etadapi na kimcit /
tenaivatmana tasyaiva (bcp 271) tadapi sadbhavat karitramapi katham na
syaditi vaktavyam / pratyayantarapeksapi nityamavasthitarupasya na
sambhavati / karitrasunyasya ca vastutve asvavisanadinamapi
tattvaprasangah / karitram va kathamatitamanagatam pratyutpannam
ca ucyate? kim tadaparakaritrasadbhavat svayameva va? purvatra
anavasthanam, pascaty e ca dharmasyapi svayamatitadvadyavasthayam
na kimcit ksiyate / yadi ca / yatha vartamanam dravyato 'sti, tatha
atitamanagatam casti, tada naivam / svabhavena sato dharmasya
kathamanutpannavinastasvabhavata? kimasya purvam nasit
yasyabhavadajata ityucyate? kim ca pascannasti
yasyabhavadvinasta iti? tenaiva catmana purvaparakalayoravasthane
vartamanavadupalabdhyadiprasangah / tasmadabhutatvadabhavanadharmato
na samgacchate kathamcidapi adhvatrarayogah, tattvabhyupagamato
natitadisadbhavah / tadayamatra samgrahaslokah-

svabhavah sarvada nasti bhavo nityasca nesyate /
na ca svabhavadbhavo 'nyo vyaktamisvaracestitam //

iti //

yadapyucyate- astyatitam karma, astyanagatam phalam, iti
sutravacanadastyatitadibhavah, tadapi hetuphalapavade
taddustipratishedharthamuktam bhagavata- astyatitam, astyanagatam,
iti / atitam tu yadabhutapurvamutpadya vinastam, anagatam yat sati
hetau bhavisyati / evam hi hetvadyastityucyate, astisabdasya
nipatatvat kalatrayavrttitvam / ittham ca etadevam
yatparamarthasunyatayamuktam bhagavata-

caksurbhiksava utpadyamanam na kutascidagacchati, nirudhyamanam na
kvacit samnicayam gacchati / iti hi bhiksavah caksurabhutva
bhavati, bhutva ca pratavigacchatiti //

yadi ca anagatam caksuh syat, noktam syadabhutva bhavatiti /
tasmannadhvasamkrantirasti / yadi caivam, na kutascidagamanam, kvacid
gamanam va prajñayate, pratibhasamanasya ca pratyutpannasya na rupam

kimcidvicarenavatisthate, tada-
mayatah ko viseso 'sya yanmudhaih satyatah krtam // bca_9.143
//

mayatah aindrajalikanirmitahastyadirupaya api nihsvabhavataya
viseso naiva kascit asya hetupratyayopajanitasya vasturupasya
paridrsyamanasya //

katham na visesah? punaridameva vyaktikurvannaha mayayetyadi-
mayaya nirmitam yacca hetubhiryacca nirmitam /
ayati tatkutah kutra yati ceti nirupyatam // bca_9.144 //

mayasabdenatra mayanirmanahetuvijñanadivisesa ucyate karane
karyopacarata, hetorapi mayasvabhavatapratipadanartham / taya
nirmitam, yacca vasturupam mayahetuna mayasvabhavena yadviracitamiti
yavat / yacca anyadvasturupam hetubhih lokaprasiddhaih
karanairjanitam / parasparasamuccayartham cakaradvayam / ayati
agacchati / tanmayanimirtam hetunirmitam va vasturupam (bcp 272)
kutah kasmat? kutra yati ca, vinastam sat kva punaretad gacchati?
ityevam nirupyatam suksmeksikaya vicaryatam, yadi tasya
kutascidagacchati kvacid gacchati va upalabhyate //

nanu ca / yadi hetupratyayasamarthyopajanitam vasturupam, tada kathamiva
alikalikam syat? ata eva alikalikamityaha yadanyetyadi-

yadanyasamnidhanena drstam na tadabhavatah /
pratibimbame tasmin krtrime satyata katham // bca_9.145 //

yad vasturupamanyasya hetupratyayasya samnidhanena drstamupalabdham,
na tadabhavatah, tasya anyasya abhavatah na drstam,
tatparadhinavrttitvat / pratibimbame pratibimbena
adarsamandalapratibhasina mukhadisadrsyena tulye / yatha
mukhadibimbadarsamandaladisamnidhanena pratibimbam pratibhasate,
tatha vasturupamapi hetupratyayasamnidhanayoriti / evambhute vasturupe
krtrime parayattavrttitaya asvabhavike satyata amrsarthata
kutah? naiva yujyate / na hi paropanidhisvabhavanamakrtrimata yukta /
taduktam-

hetutah sambhavo yesam tadabhavanna santi ye /
katham nama na te spastam pratibimbame matah //

iti / [yuktisastika-]

tasmanna hetupratyayopajanitam kimcit paramarthasadasti / na ca
hetupratyayanam samarthyam kvacidapi paramarthatah sambhavati //

tathahi- svaparobhayatmakairhetubhirvidyamano va bhavah kriyeta,
avidyamano va, ubhayasvabhavo va? tatra na vidyamanah kriyate ityaha
vidyamanasyetyadi-

vidyamanasya bhavasya hetuna kim prayojanam /

vidyamanasya karanavyaparatah prageva satsvabhavasya hetuna karanena

kim prayojanam? karyasya nispannatmakataya nirvartyasvabhavabhavat
hetuvyaparasyanupayogat / dvitiam vikalpamadhikrtyaha
athapityadi-

athapyavidyamano 'sau hetuna kim prayojanam // bca_9.146 //
athapiti prakarantaradyotane / avidyamano 'sau na satsvabhavah / tarhi
hetuna kim prayojanam? tadapi na hetuna kimapi prayojanamasti,
tatrapyasatsvabhavatvat hetuvyaparabhavat //

syadetat- yadi nama vidyamanasya nispannatvat kartavyabhavat na
hetuna kimapi prayojanam, avidyamanasya tu kim na bhavativityaha
nabhavasyetyadi-

nabhavasya vikaro 'sti hetukotisatairapi /

na abhavasya avidyamanasvabhavasya vikaro 'sti, anyathatvam
bhavasvabhavata asti, nirupataya tasyapi kartavyabhavat /
hetukotisatairapi, astam tavad hetusatairhetusahasraih, (bcp 273)
hetunam kotisatairapi, tasya nihsvabhavataya kenacidapi
vikarayitumasakyatvat / ma bhavatu vikarah, bhavasvabhavata
kevalamasyastu cedatraha tadavastha iti-

tadavastha katham bhavah

tadavastho 'parityaktabhavasvabhavah naiva bhavah syat, nabhava eva
bhavo bhavati, kevalamabhavasvabhavatanivrttau bhavasvabhavo bhavati /
atrraha-

ko vanyo bhavatam gatah // bca_9.147 //

yadi na pragabhavo bhavasvabhavo bhavati, ko va tarhi abhavadanyah
aparah bhavatam, abhavasvabhavatam parityajya bhavarupatam
gatah? nanyah kascit pratiyate, karanasya karyasvabhavatayah
purvameva pratisiddhatvat //

syadetat- nanyah kascidbhavo bhavati, kim tarhi pragabhavasya
bhavavirodhinah sadbhavattada bhavo na bhavati, pascas
punastasminnapagate bhavatyevetyaha-

nabhavakale bhavascetkada bhavo bhavisyati /

nabhavakale abhavasattasamaye na bhavascet, yadi bhavo na bhavati,
kada bhavo bhavisyati? abhavakale bhavasyanutpattiscet, na
kadacidbhavasyonmajjanam syat, abhavana virodhina sada
krodikrtatvat / tenaivotpadyamanena bhavena abhavasya vinaso
bhavisyatiti cedaha-

najatena hi bhavena so 'bhavo 'pagamisyati // bca_9.148 //

yavadasau bhavo na jayate, tavadabhavasya vinaso nastyeva / hiryasmat
/ tasmata na ajatena anutpannena bhavena so 'bhavah pragabhavarupah
apagamisyati nivartayisyate //

athapi syat- ma apagacchatu nama abhavah, tasminnanapagate eva bhava
utpadyate / utpanne ca bhava bhavabhavayoh parasparapariharat
pascadabhavah svayameva apagamisyatityaha na cetyadi-

na canapagate 'bhava bhavavasarasambhavah /

bhavatyeva kramah, yadi purvam bhava eva bhavet / na caitadasti / co
yasmāt / na caiva anapagate anivṛtte abhave bhavasyavasarah
avakasaḥ, tasya sambhavah / bhavotpattivirodhinah abhavasyaiva
bhavat / karanenaiva tadabhavo nivartayisyate cet, na / karanasya
karyotpattaveva vyaparāt / karyamutpadayadeva tadabhavamapi
nirvartayatīti cet, utpadayatyeva karyam, yadi tadvirodhino
'bhavadutpadayitum ksamate / na ca tasmīnapratihatāsamārthyē
tat-karyamutpadayitum ksamate / na ca karanena tadabhavasya
virodhah, karanakale 'pi tatpragabhavasya bhavat sattavasthanāt /
tasmadbhavatmani abhavatmani va karye na karanasya vyaparo yujyate
/ ubhayanubhayapakse ca pratyekapaksanisedhadeva karānavyaparasya
nisedhah krto bhavati drastavyam / nāpi tayoh sambhavo 'sti /
virodhinorektra ekada vidhipratishedhayorbhavayogat / taduktam-

na sannutpadyate bhavo nāpyasaṅgā sadāsana ca /
na svato nāpi parato na dvābhyam jayate katham //
iti / [catuḥ-2.13; 3.9]

evam tavadbhavyotpattiḥ paramārthato na kathamcidāpi samgacchate /
nāpi kathamcidutpannasya satsvabhavasya nivṛttiryujyate ityaha
bhavascetyadi-

bhavascābhavatam naiti dviṣvabhavaprasaṅgataḥ // bca_9.149 //
purvapeksācakarah / yathā abhavo bhavatam naiti, tathā
bhavasca abhavatam naiti, gacchati / kutah? dviṣvabhavaprasaṅgataḥ
/ bhavasya sataḥ yadā abhavasvabhavata bhavati, tadā ca ekasyaiva
vastunah dvayoh svabhavayoh prasāṅgah syāt, ekasyaiva
bhavabhavarūpatvat / na ca bhavatam parityajya abhavarūpatam
yatīti vaktumucitam / tadā ca bhavasyaivābhavat ko 'bhavarūpatam
yatīti na vidmah / na ca satsvabhavasya paramārthikatve
nivṛttiryukta, paramārthikatvasya abhavaprasaṅgāt //

ittham bhavasyotpadavinasayoh paramārthato 'bhavam prasādhyā
upasaṃharannāha evamityadi-

evam na ca nirodho 'sti na ca bhavo 'sti sarvada /

evamuktakramena utpadavinasayogat / co hetau / yasmāna nirodho 'sti,
na vinaso 'sti, [na ca bhavo 'sti,] na vastusattvamasti / caḥ samuccaye /
sarvada sarvasmin kale / "utpadadva tathagatanamanutpadadva
tathagatanam sthitaivaisa dharmanam dharmata dharmasamata
dharmasthitita dharmānīyamata dharmadhatuḥ tathata avitathata" /
ityādivacanāt / yata evam-

ajātamaniruddham ca tasmātsarvamīdam jagat // bca_9.150 //
ajātamanutpannam / aniruddham ca avinastam paramārthataḥ /
tasmādutpadavinasābhavat purvoktāt / sarvamasesam / idam
niḥsvabhavatasamanādhikaranam jagadviṣcam
sattvabhajānalokasamjñītam sacaracaram va / mayotpādānirodhavad
vyavaharavasat punarutpadānirodhau stah / etena

samvrtisatyasyapratishedha uktah / dharmasamgitau caitaduktam-

tathata tathateti kulaputra sunyataya etadadhivacanam / sa ca sunyata
notpadyate na nirudhyate aha- yadi evam sarvadharmah sunya ukta
bhagavata, tat sarvadharmah notpatsyante, na nirotsyante / nirarambho
bodhisattvah / aha- evametat kulaputra, yathabhisambudhyase /
sarvadharmah notpadyante, na nirudhyante / aha- yadetaduktam bhagavata
samskṛta dharmah utpadyante nirudhyante ca ityasya tathagatabhasitasya
ko 'bhiprayah? aha- utpadanirodhabhinivistah kulaputra
lokasamnivesah / tatra tathagato mahakaruniko lokasya
trasapadapariharartham vyavaharavasaduktavan utpadyante nirudhyante ca
/ na catra kasyacid dharmasya utpado na nirodhah // iti //

tasmāt sarvadharmah anutpannāniruddhasvabhavataya adisantaḥ
prakṛtiparinirvṛtaḥ, iti jagato niḥsvabhavatayam
tadantargatanam narakadigatinamāpi
niḥsvabhavataivetyupadarsayannāha svapnetyadi-
svapnopamastu gatayo vicare kadalisamah /

svapnena upama tulyam yasam tathoktāḥ / turavadharane /
svapnopalabdhasvabhavatayah narakapretatiryanyanusyadevanam
sabhagatavisesah / yatha svapne desantaradigamanagamanam
sukhaduhkhadyanubhavanam ca, tatha anadhigataparamarthatattvasya
narakadisū veditavyam, na tu tattvataḥ / katham? vicare kadalisamah /
hetupadametat / sarvadharmānam niḥsvabhavataya vicare vimarse sati
yasmat kadalisamah kadaliṽniḥsarah gatayah, tasmādityarthah
/ etena yathoktam prak[4.47]

mayaiveyamato vimuñca hṛdaya trasam

ityadi, tadāpi prasādhyopadarsitam bhavati / yatasca
anutpannāniruddhah sarvadharmah, ata aha nirvṛtetyadi-
nirvṛtanirvṛtanam na viśeso naṣṭi vastutaḥ // bca_9.151 //
nirvṛtaḥ ye sarvavarānaprahanādvīnirmuktasarvabandhana /
anirvṛtaḥ ye ragādiklesapasayattacittasamtatayah
samsaracarakantargataḥ / tesamubhayesamāpi viśeso bhedo
naṣṭi, na sambhavati / kutaḥ? vastutaḥ paramarthataḥ
sarvadharmānam niḥsvabhavataya prakṛtiparinirvṛtatvat /
samvṛtya punarasti eva viśesah, ityanekadha pratipaditam / ata
evaha-

buddhanam sattvadhatosca yenabhinnatvamarthataḥ /
atmanasca paresam ca samata tena te mata //
iti // [catuh-3.40]

iti

paramarthatattvaparijñānamithyabhinivesadaropitajagajjalāmupakalpīya
atmanaiṽva atmanamakulayati balajānaḥ ityupadarsayannāha evamityadi-

evam sunyesu dharmesu kim labdham kim hṛtam bhavet /
satkṛtaḥ paribhūto va kena kaḥ sambhaviṣyati // bca_9.152 //

kutah sukham va duhkham va kim priyam va kimapriyam /
ka trsna kutra sa trsna mrgyamana svabhavatah //
bca_9.153 //

vicare jivalokah kah ko namatra marisyati /
ko bhavisyati ko bhutah ko bandhuh kasya kah suhrt // bca_9.154 //

evam pratipaditanyayena sunyesu nihsvabhavesu dharmesu kim
labdham, kim kutascit praptam yallabhesu prahrasyanti? kim
hrtam, kimapahrtam kena kasyacit bhavet, yallabhapaharena
prakupyanti? (bcp 276) satkrta pujitah, paribhuta apakrto va
kena kah sambhavisyati? vastusvabhavabhava na kascit
kenacidityarthah //

kutah sukhahetorabhavat sukham va, kuto duhkham va
dukhahetorabhavat? anyonyasamuccayartha ubhayatra vasabdah /
yatpraptipariharthamayasa kriyate / kim priyam va kim
vallaham va? priyarupatayah kalpitatvat / kimapriyam
kimanabhilasaniyam? apriyamapi na paramarthatah kimcit vidyate, iti
kimartham priyapriyasamyogaviyogartham prayatnah kriyate? ka
trsna yaya labhadyartham trsyati janah? kutra sa
trsna, kva punarasangasthane vastuni trsna? mrgyamana
svabhavatah, anvishyamana svarupatah / tadvisayasyabhavat
nirvisayataya tasya apyabhavah, yadvasat tattat karma samucciyate //

vicare paramarthasvarupanirupane sati jivalokah sattvalokah kah?
naiva kascit / tadabhavat ko namatra marisyati? jivalokasya vicarena
asatsvabhavatvat ko namatra jivaloke marisyati, uparatajivitendriyo
bhavisyati? ko bhavisyati, ka utpatsyate? ko bhutah purvamutpannah?
ityatitadivyavaharah kalpanika eva / ko bandhuh, kah svajanah?
kasya kah suhrt, kim mitram kasya? atreti sarvatra yojaniyam /
yadabhisvange na akusalamapi na ganyate?

evam svabhavasunyatvat kalpanasamaropitameva tattvamityaha
sarvamityadi-

sarvamakasasamkasam parigrhntu madvidhah /
prakupyanti prahrasyanti kalahotsavahetubhih // bca_9.155 //

sarvametauktam, anyacca / akasasamkasam
samaropitatattvasunyatvadakasakalpam / parigrhntu avidyamanameva
tu svarupamaropya madvidha iti granthakarah atmanameva nidarsanam
karoti / madrasah aparijñatparamarthatattva balajanah
asadvitarkakulitacetasa prakupyanti, mithyabhinivesat kopam yanti /
prahrasyanti alikalabhayogat pramudita bhavanti / kaih?
kalahotsavahetubhih kalahahetubhih vivadahetubhih,
utsavahetubhiranandahetubhih yathayogam /
tasmadanadhigatparamarthatattvah samvrtameva vasturupam
satyatayabhinivistah sarvametanmanyante, na tu paramarthavedinah iti
/ tduktam-

etavaccaiva jñeyam yaduta samvrtih paramarthasca / tacca bhagavata
sunyatah sudrstam suviditam susaksatkrta / tena sarvajña
ityucyate / tatra samvrtirlokapracaratastathagatena drsta / yah
punah paramarthah, so 'nabhilapyah anajñeyo 'vijñeyah adesitah
aprakasitah, yavat akriyah akarana, yavat na labho nalabho na
duhkham na sukham na yaso nayasah na rupam narupamityadi /

tatra jinena janasya krtena samvrti desita lokahitaya /
yena jagatsugatasya sakase samjanayih prasadasukhaya //

samvrti prajñapayi narasimhah sangatayo bhani sattvagananam
/
narakagatisca tathaiiva ca pretan asurakaya naramsca marumsca //
nicakulam tatha uccakulamsca adhyakulamsca daridrakulamsca
//

ityadi //

idamapi tattvanadhigamasya phalamityaha sokayasairityadi-

sokayasairvisadaisca mithaschedanabhedanaih /
yapayanti sukrchrena papairatmasukhecchavah // bca_9.156 //

putrakalatrdiviprayogakrtah sokah /
sukhaduhkhapriptipariharanimittaparishrama ayasah / taih
sokayasairmadvidhah yapayanti sukrchreneti sambandhah /
visadaisca labhasatkaradivisadairdaurmanasyaih /
mithaschedanabhedanaih, mithah parasparam chedanani
karacaranasironasikarnaprabhrtinam, bhedanani
bahujanghoruvaksahparsvodaradinam / cakaro 'nuvartate /
taischedanabhedanaisca yapayanti, kalakramena ayuhsamskaran
ksayapanti / sukrchrena mahata kastena
kathamcillabdhasanapanavasanah / kimbhutih santah?
papairatmasukhecchavah, papairakusalaih karmabhih, atmanah svasya
sukhecchavah sukhabhilasanasilah //

tathavidhaisca samacaravisesaisca-

mrtah patantyapayesu dirghativravyathesu ca /

mrtah jivitendriyavimuktah / patanti gacchanti apayesu
narakapretatiryaksu / kimbhutesu? dirghativravyathesu ca, dirgha
cirakalabhavini, tivra atiduhshavedaniyavipakatvat, vyatha
yesvapayesu te tathoktah, tesu ca / cakara uktasamuccaye bhinnakrame
va / kena prakarenetyaha agatyagatyetyadi-
agatyagatyaya sugatim bhutva bhutva sukhocitah // bca_9.157 //
sukhasamvardhita bhutva bhutva / katham? agatyagatyaya sugatim,
sobhanam devamanusyagatim prapya prapya //

punarapi tathabhutanam

dukhkhamraparasagaranimajjanonmajjanamadarsayannaha bhava ityadi-

bhave bahuprapatasca tatra cattattvamidsam /
tatranyonyavirodhasca na bhavettattvamidsam // bca_9.158 //

bhave samsare kamaruparupyasvabhava bahuprapatasca bahutara
upaghatasca / tatra casattvamidsam, tatra ca bhava prapate va
atattvamidsam vyamohavijrmbhitametadsam
sarvajanasadharanam yathavidham pratipaditam paridrsyamanam
va / tatranyonyavirodhasca, tatra evamvidhe atattve sati (bcp 278)
anyonyavirodhah parasparavipratipattih / kena karanena na
bhavettattvamidsamiti /
tasmadvasturupametadsamanekakarasamaropat //

tatra canupamastivra ananta dukkhasagarah /

tatra ca evamapi / anupamah
tadaparasadrsadukhabhavadupamatumasakyah / tivra
atyugravedanah / ananta anavadhikalavipakataya aparyanta va
dukkhanamativipulataya mahayanamanadhigamya nistaritumasakyatvat,
sagarah / tathapi kathamcit mahata viryena kusalapaksopacayat
bhuyasa kalena sugatim prapya ksapayitum sakyante ityata aha
tatraivamityadi-

tatraivamalpabalata tatrapyalpatvamayusah // bca_9.159 //

tatrapa jivitarogyavyaparaih ksutklamasramaih /

nidrayopadravairbalasamsargairnisphalaistatha // bca_9.160 //

vrthavayurvahatyasu vivekastatra durlabhah /

tatra tatharupe samavese evam paridrsyamanarupa alpabalata /
hinaviryateti yavat / tatrapyalpatvamayusah / tatrapa evambhute
satyapi / alpatvam stokatvam, ayusah ayuhsamskaranam /
tatrapa jivitarogyavyaparaih snanabhyañjanaprabhrtibhih /
arogyasya arogyaya varogopasamaya vyaparaih visesena
katutiktabhaisajyakasayapanadibhih / kusaloparjanamantarena
vrtha caiva ayurvahatyasu iti vaksyamanena sambandhah / tatha
ksutklamasramaih, ksut bubhuksa, klamo glanih, sramo
margakhedadi, taih / nidraya upadravaih, nidraya svapnena,
upadravairhasyotprasavihethanadikrtaih
sarisrpavyalamrgadamsamasakadikrtaih
badhabandhanatanadilaksanaih / tatha
balasamsargairnisphalaih, tatha balanam prthagjananam
samsargaih samparkaih / kimbhutaih? nisphalaih
atmotkarsadisambhinnapralapadibahulaih / tatheti na kevalam
purvoktakramena, itthamapi vrthavayurvahatyasu, vrthava
nisphalameva kusalapaksopacayarahitvat ayurvahati yati asu
sighram, asadvayaparaprasangat tvaritameva pariksayat / evamapi
vartamananam vivekastu sudurlabhah, vivekastu heyopadeyajñanam
vyasangaparityago va, sudurlabhah, kathamapi atikrcchrenapi na
labhyate / bhavatu nama evam, tathapi yadi kathamcit samadhanam
jayate, tada kalyanam syat, tadapi nastityaha tatrapityadi-

tatrapyabhyastaviksepanivaranagatih kutah // bca_9.161 //

tatrapī maro yatate mahapayaprapatane /

tatrapī evamavastham gate 'pi abhyastaviksepah
parisilitamauddhatyam tasya nivaranam nivartanam tasya
gatiranupravesah kutah? naivasti / tatrapī evamanarthaparamparayam
sthitanam kathamcit kusalapaksam samiksya maro yatate
mahapayaprapatane, klesamaro devaputramaro va yatate udyacchate (bcp
279) mahapayaprapatane prapatananimittam /
avicyadinarakapraksepānarthamiti yavat / evamapi kadacit
satyaratnadisu abhisampratyayavasat kathamcit kalyanamupajayate
ityaha tatraśanmargetyadi-

tatraśanmargabahulyadvicikitsa ca durjaya // bca_9.162 //

punaśca kśanadaurlabhyam buddhotpado 'tidurlabhah /

klesauḡho durnivarascetyaho duḡkḡaparampara // bca_9.163 //

tatra evam daśam prapnoti- samyagdrstivipaksasya aśanmargasya
carvakamimamsakadiparidipitasya bahulyat bhuyastvat vicikitsa
śanmarge vimatisca durjaya, kathamcidapi vicikitsa tyaktum na śakya /
kathamcit sugatipratilambhe 'pi punaśca kśanadaurlabhyam,
aśtakśanavinirmuktasya kśanasya daurlabhyam paramadurlabhatvam

maharṇavayugacchidrakurmagrivarpanopamam / [4.20]

kathamciditarakśanasambhave 'pi buddhotpado 'tidurlabhah,
buddhanam [bhagavatam]samastajagadalokakarīnam
sarvaduḡkḡanidanabhutaklesasalyapaharinamutpadah pradurbhavaḡ
atidurlabhah / kathamcit karhicit udumbarapuspaprayah
śamsarasagarottaranopayabhutah / kathamcit buddhotpadasambhave
'pi klesauḡhah [jatijaramarana] dinamoghah avicchinnaḡ
pravahah / sa durnivarah, duḡkḡhenapi nivarayitumasakyah / ityaho
duḡkḡaparampara / ityevam / aho iti khede / duḡkḡhasya kaśtasya
parampara, ekasmadduḡkḡhadvinirgame 'pi aparasmin duḡkḡhe prapatanat //

sampratamevam sattvan suduḡkḡhitan samiksya
karuṇamreditahrdayah paraduḡkḡhaduḡkḡhi sastrakarāḡ
sattvanam duḡkḡham socayannaha aho bateti-

aho batatisocyatvamesam duḡkḡhaughavartinam /

nipatasamudayah khede / atisocyatvamatisayena socaniyatvam / eśam

hitahitaparijñānavikalānam sattvanam

duḡkḡhasagarakallolaparamparānimajjanonmajannakulacetāsam / ke punarami

sattvah socaniya ityaha ye ityadi-

ye neksante svadauḡsthityamevamapyatiduhsthitah // bca_9.164 //

ye sattva avidyandhikrtajñānalocanaḡ neksante na paśyanti

svadauḡsthityam svasya atmano duḡkḡhavasthitatvam /

evamapyatiduhsthitah evamuktakramena atiduhsthitā atisayena

duḡkḡhavasthitah / duḡkḡhaparyapanna iti yavat //

etadanurupadrstantena spastayannaha śnatvetyadi-

snatva snatva yatha kascidvisedvahnim muhurmuuh /
svasausthityam ca manyante evamapyatiduhsthitah // bca_9.165 //

snatva snatva jalavagahanam krtva krtva yatha
kascidupahatabuddhih sitartah sukhabhilasi / viset praviset /
bahnimagnim / muhurmuuh pratiksanam punah punarva / tatha ete 'pi
(bcp 280) sattvah svasausthityam / atmasukhasampattim ca manyante
avabudhyante / evamapyatiduhsthitah evamanena pratipaditakramena
atiduhsthitah duhkhnijvalakavalikrtah //

aho bata atibahularajñanandhakarakramanamamisam
yadatmagatamapi pramadam na pasyantityaha ajaretyadi-

ajaramaralilanamevam viharatam satam /
ayasyantyapado ghorah krtva maranamagratah // bca_9.166 //

na vidyate jara jirnata yesam te ajaran / na mriyante ye te
amarah / tesamajaranamamaranamiva lila vicesitam
yesam te tathoktah / tesamevamanaya lilaya viharatam
niscitam vicaratam satam / ayasyanti dhaukisyante apado
nirantaram / sarve te duhkhetavah jaravyadhivipattayah / ghora
ativa bhayamkarah / kathamayasyanti? krtva maranamagratah,
maranamapratikarapariharam mrtyumagratah puratah krtva /
etaccoktam rajavavadakasutre-

tadyatha maharaja catasrbhyo digbhyascatvarah parvata agaccheyuh,
drdhah, saravantah, akhandah, acchidrah asusirah,
susamvrttah ekaghanah nabhah sprsantah, prthivim
collikhantah, sarvam
trnakasthasakhaparnapalasadisarvasattvapranabhutan
nirmathnantah / tebhyo na sukaram javena va palayitum, balena va
dravyamantrausadhairva nivartayitum / evameva maharaja catvarimani
mahabhayani agacchanti, yesam na sukaram javena va palayitum,
balena va dravyamantrausadhairva nivartanam kartum / katamani catvari?
jara vyadhirmaranam vipattisca / jara maharaja agacchati yauvanam
pramathamana / vyadhirmaharaja agacchati arogyam pramathnan /
maranam maharaja agacchati jivitam pramathanam /
vipattirmaharaja agacchati sarvah sampattih pramathnanti / tat
kasmaddhetoh? tadyatha maharaja simho mrgarajo rupasampanno
jvasampannah sujatanakhadamstrakaralo mrgaganamanupravisya
mrgam grhitva yathakamakarniyam karoti / sa ca mrgarajo
'tibalam vyalamukhamasadya vivaso bhavati / evameva maharaja viddhasya
mrtyusalyena apagatamadasya atranasya apratisaranasya aparayanasya
marmasu cchidyamanesu mamsasonite parisusyamane
paritusitavihvalavadanasya karacaranaviksepabhiyuktasya akarmanyasya
asamarthasya lalasinghanakapuyamutrapurisopalitasya
isajjivitavasesasya karmabhavat punarbhavamalambamanasya
yamapurusbhayabhitasya kalaratrivasagatasya
caramasvasaprasvasesuparudhyamanesu ekakino 'dvitiyasya

asahayasya imam lokam jahatah paralokamakramatah mahapatham
vrajatah mahakantaram pravisatah mahagahanam samavagahamanasya
mahakantaram prapadyamanasya maharnavenohyamanasya karmavayuna
niyamanasya nimittikrtam disam vrajato nanyat tranam nanyat
saranam nanyat parayanamrte dharmat / dharmo hi maharaja tasmin
samaye tranam layanam saranam bhavati / tadyatha-
sitarasyagnipratapah, agnimadhyagatasyapi nirvapanam,
usnartasya va saityam, adhvanam (bcp 281) pratipannasya
susitalacchayopavanam, pipasitasya susitalam salilam, bubhuksitasya
va pranitamannam, vyadhitasya va vaidyausadhaparicarakah,
bhayabhitasya balavantah, sahayah sadhavah pratisarana bhavanti
// iti vistarah //

tasmadetadbhayapariharartham kusalapaksesveva
prajñaparisodhitesu yatnah karaniyah //

idanim jatyadidukkhadukkhinam dukkhapaharanaya
svasayamasankayannaha evamityadi-

evam dukkhagnitaptanam santim kuryamaham kada /
punyameghasamudbhutaih sukhopakaranaih svakaih // bca_9.167 //

evamanantaroktaya nitya dukkhagnitaptanam, dukkhanyeva agnayah tai
santapitanam sattvanam santim
jatyadidukkhanalatapaprasamanam / kuryamaham kada, kasmin kale
kuryam vidadhyam / katham? sukhopakaranaih / sukhasyopakaranani
sukhasadhanani vastrabharananulepanasayanasanaprabhrtini / kim
taduparjिताireva? netyaha- svakaih svatmiyah / maya
svayamuparjिताirityarthah / kim nirmanadipradarsitaih? netyaha-
punyameghasamudbhutaih, punyanyeva meghah
sarvaduikhasamtapartisanasukhopakaranasitalavrstipradananim
ittatvat / tebhayah samudbhutani nirjatani, taih //

evamabhyudayasampadi paresam ceto vidhaya nihsreyasasampadi
pradarsayannaha kadetyadi-

kadopalambhadrstibhyo desayisyami sunyatam /
samvrtyanupalambhena punyasambharamadarat // bca_9.168 //

kada kasmin kale upalambhadrstibhyo bhavagrahabhinivistebhyo
desayisyami prakasayisyami / sunyatam
sarvadarmanihsvabhavatam / katham? samvrtya vyavaharena / anyatha
vikalpavisayataya paramarthasunyasya sunyataya
desayitumasakyatvat / evam
nihsreyasahetujñanasambharanimittamupadarsitam / tatkaranam
punyasambharanidanamupadarsayannaha- punyetyadi / punyasya
jñanadeh sambharam kada upalambhadrstibhyo desayisyamiti
sambandhah / adaraditi mahata gauravena / satkrtya na yadrcchaya
/ kena prakarena? anupalambhena,
deyadayakapratigrahakaditritayanupalambhayogena / trikotiparisuddhyeti

yavat / evamupacitah punyasambharo buddhatadhigamaya jayate /
tadevamanena sarvena
asesasamklesahetusarvasamaropavikalpapratipaksataya
sarvavarana prahanopayatvat samastatathagatadhigamahetutvacca
sarvadu khopasamopayaprajña upajayate ityupadarsitam bhavatiti //

ye gambhiranayavagahanapatuprajñanirastabhramah
samklesavyavadanapaksavimalajñanocchritah surayah /
te santo gunadosayorapi ca taih saram vimisradato
grahyam sarvamakalmasam visamiva tyajyam duruktam yadi //

na yuktamuktam kimapiha yanmaya param prajatam skhalitam tadeva me /
nanu grahisanti mamatra sadhavo matim mayanena krtena sampratam
//

api ca-

yah samvrtya vrajati manaso gocaratvam kathamcit
tadrsyarthe skhalati na matih kasya vai madrsasya /
tatsukarthapravicayavatam madhyamanitibhajam
drstva kimcidgunalavamiha syadupadeyabuddhih //

prajñaya vivrtim vidhaya visadavyakhyapadaih samvrtam
samyagjñanavipaksadrstinibidavyamohasantya maya /
yatpunyam samuparjitam hitaphalam tenasu sarvo jano
mañjusririva sadgunaikavasatih prajñakaro jayatam //

iti prajñakaramativiracitayam bodhicaryavatarapañjikayam
prajñaparamitaparicchedo navamah //

krtiriyam panditabhiksuprajñakara[mati]padanam //

* * * * [lekhakaviracita prasastih]

tikeyam parama suyantritapada suddha manohladini
samsararnavaparagamini jane nauyanapatropama /
asu praptikari jinasya padavim sadya likhitva maya
praptam yatkusalam susampadi padam tenastu buddho janah //

astanavatisamyukte sate sarati vatsare /
krsne sravanapañcabhyam vasare kujasahvayeh //

srimalacchamkaradevasya rajye vijayasalinah /
bodhicaryavatarakhyatike likhya(?)midam subham //

srilalitapure ramye srimanisvalasamjñake /
yacchriraghavanamnasya(?) vihare sugatalaye //

dhanyah sthavirabhiksosya(?) buddhacandrasya pustakam /
tatpunyadbodhisattvatvam labhate paramam padam //

srjatu salilam ghana yathestam
bhavatu mahi bahusasyasamprayuktam (?) /
avatu narapatih praja vinamrah (?) bhavatu rayanapateh

sukhativrddhih //

iti //

/ kayasthah bhuvanakara[va]rmana[na]likhitamiti //

10. parinamanaparicchedo dasamah /

bodhicaryavataram me yadvicintayatah subham /
tena sarve janah santu bodhicaryavibhusanah // bca_10.1 //

sarvasu diksu yavantah kayacittavyathaturah /
te prapnuvantu matpunyaih sukhapramodyasagaran // bca_10.2 //

asamsaram sukhajyanirma bhuttesam kadacana /
bodhisattvasukham praptam bhavatvaviratam jagat // bca_10.3 //

yavanto narakah kecidvidyante lokadhatusu /
sukhavatisukhamodyairmodantam tesu dehinah // bca_10.4 //

sitartah prapnuvantusnamusnartah santu sitalah /
bodhisattvamahameghasambhavairjalasagaraih // bca_10.5 //

asipatravanam tesam syannandanavanadyuti /
kutasalmalivrksasca jayantam kalpapadapah // bca_10.6 //

kadambakarandavacakravakahamsadikolahalaramyasobhaih /
sarobhiruddamasarojagandhairbhavantu hradya narakapradesah // bca_10.7
//

so 'ngararasirmanirasirastu tapta ca bhuh
sphatikakuttimam syat /
bhavantu samghatamahidharasca pujavimanah sugataprapurnah //
bca_10.8 //

angarataptopalasastravrstiradyaprabhrtyastu ca
puspavrstih /
tacchastrayuddham ca parasparena kridarthamadyastu ca puapayuddham //
bca_10.9 //

patitasakalamamsah kundavarnasthideha
dahanasamajalayam vaitaranyam nimagnah /
mama kusalabalena praptadiviyatmabhavah
saha suravanitabhih santu mandakinisthah // bca_10.10 //

trastah pasyantvakasmadiha yamapurusah kakagrdrhasca ghora
dhvantam dhvastam samantatsukharatijanani kasya saumya prabheyam /
ityurdhva preksamana gaganatalagatam vajrapanim jvalantam
drstva pramodyavegadvayapagatadurita yantu tenaiva sardham //
bca_10.11 //

patati kamalavrstirgandhapaniyamisra-
cchamiti (?)narakavahnim drsyate nasayanti /
kimidamiti sukhenahvaditanamakasmad

bhavatu kamalapanerdarsanam narakanam // bca_10.12 //

ayatayata sghram bhayamapanayata bhrataro jivitah smah
samprapto 'smakamesa jvaladabhayakarah ko 'pi cirikumarah /
sarva yasyanubhavadvayasanamapagatam pritivegah pravrttah
jatam sambodhicittam sakalajanaparitranamata daya ca // bca_10.13
//

pasyantvenam bhavantah surasatamukutairarcyamananghripadmam
karunyadardrdrstim sirasi nipatitanekapuspaughavrstim /
kutagarairmanojñaih stutimukharasurastrisahastropagitair
drstvagre mañjughosam bhavatu kalakalah sampratam
narakanam // bca_10.14 //

iti matkusalah samantabhadrapramukhanavrtabodhisattvameghan /
sukhasitasugandhavatavrstinabhinandantu vilokya narakaste //
bca_10.15 //

samyantu vedanastivra narakanam bhayani ca /
durgatibhyo vimucyantam sarvadurgativasinah // bca_10.16 //

anyonyabhaksanabhayam tirascamapagacchatu /
bhavantu sukhinah preta yathottarakurau narah // bca_10.17 //

samtarpyantam pretah strapyantam sitala bhavantu sada /
aryavalokitesvarakaragalitaksiradharabhih // bca_10.18 //

andhah pasyantu rupani srnvantu badhirah sada /
garbhinyasca prasuyantam mayadeviva nirvyathah // bca_10.19 //

vastrabhojanapaniyam strakcandanavibhusanam /
manobhilasitam sarvam labhantam hitasamhitam // bca_10.20 //

mitasca nirbhayah santu sokartah pritilabhinah /
udvigrasca nirudvega dhrtimanto bhavantu ca // bca_10.21 //

arogyam roginamastu mucyantam sarvabandhanat /
durbala balinah santu strigdhacittah parasparam // bca_10.22 //

sarva disah sivah santu sarvesam pathivartinam /
yena karyena gacchanti tadupayena sidhyatu // bca_10.23 //

nauyanayatrarudhasca santu siddhamanorathah /
ksemena kulamasadya ramantam saha bandhubhih // bca_10.24 //

kantaronmargapatita labhantam sarthasamgatim /
asramena ca gacchantu cauravyaghradinirbhayah // bca_10.25 //

suptamattapramattanam vyadhyaranyadisamkate /
anathabalavrddhanam raksam kurvantu devatah // bca_10.26 //

sarvaksanavinirmuktah sraddhaprajñakrpanvithah /
akaracarasampannah santu jatismarah sada // bca_10.27 //

bhavantvaksayakosasca yavadgaganagañjavat /

nirdvandva nirupayasah santu svadhinavrttayah // bca_10.28 //

alpaujasasca ye sattvaste bhavantu mahaujasah /
bhavantu rupasampanna ye virupastapasvinah // bca_10.29 //

yah kascana striyo loke purusatvam vrajantu tah /
prapnuvantuccatam nica hatamana bhavantu ca // bca_10.30 //

anena mama punyena sarvasattva asesatah /
viramya sarvapapebhyah kurvantu kusalam sada // bca_10.31 //

bodhicittavirahita bodhicaryaparayanah /
buddhah parigritasca marakarmavivarjitah // bca_10.32 //

aprimeyayusascaiva sarvasattva bhavantu te /
nityam jivantu sukhita mrtyusabdo 'pi nasyatu // bca_10.33 //

ramyah kalpadrumodyanairdisah sarva bhavantu ca /
buddhabuddhatmajakirna dharmadhvanimanoharaih // bca_10.34 //

sarkaradivypeta ca sama panitalopama /
mrdvi ca vaiduryamayi bhumi sarvatra tisthatu // bca_10.35 //

bodhisattvamahaparsanmandalani samantatah /
nisidantu svasobhabhirmandayantu mahitalam // bca_10.36 //

paksibhyah sarvavrkseshy rasmibhyo gaganadapi /
dharmadhvaniravisramam sruyatam sarvadehibhiih // bca_10.37 //

buddhabuddhasutairnityam labhantam te samagamam /
pujameghairanantaisca pujayantu jagadgurum // bca_10.38 //

devo varsatu kalena sasyasampattirastu ca /
sphito bhavatu lokasca raja bhavatu dharmikah // bca_10.39 //

sakta bhavantu causadhyo mantrah sidhyantu japinam /
bhavantu karunavista dakiniraksasadayah // bca_10.40 //

ma kasciddukhithah sattvo ma papi ma ca rogithah /
ma hinah paribhuto va ma bhutkascicca durmanah // bca_10.41 //

pathasvadyayakalila viharah santu susthitah /
nityam syatsamghasamagri samghakaryam ca sidhyatu // bca_10.42 //

vivekalabhinah santu siksakamasca bhiksavah /
karmanyacitta dhyayantu sarvaviksepavarjitah // bca_10.43 //

labhinyah santu bhiksunyah kalahayasavarjitah /
bhavantyakhandasilasca sarve pravrajitastatha // bca_10.44 //

duhsilah santu samvignah papaksayaratah sada /
sugaterlabhinah santu tatra cakhanditavratam // bca_10.45 //

panditah samskrtah santu labhinah paindatikah /
bhavantu suddhasamtanah sarvadikkhyatakirtayah // bca_10.46 //

abhuktvapayikam duhkham vina duskaracaryaya /
divyenaikena kayena jagaddhuddhatvamapnuyat // bca_10.47 //

pujyantam sarvasambuddhah sarvasattvairanekadha /
acintyabauddhasaukhyena sukhinah santu bhuyasa // bca_10.48 //

sidhyantu bodhisattvanam jagadartham manorathah /
yaccintayanti te nathastatsattvanam samrdhyatu // bca_10.49 //

pratyekabuddhah sukhino bhavantu sravakastatha /
devasuranairnityam pujyamanah sagauravaih // bca_10.50 //

jatismaratvam pravrajyamaham ca prapnuyam sada /
yavatpramuditabhumim mañjughosaparigrahat // bca_10.51 //

yena tenasanenam yapayeyam balanvita /
vivekavasasamagrim prapnuyam sarvajatisu // bca_10.52 //

yada ca drastukamah syam prastukamasca kimcana /
tameva natham pasyeyam mañjunathamavighnatah // bca_10.53 //

dasadigvyomaparyantasarvasattvarthasadhane /
yatha carati mañjusrih saiva carya bhavenmama // bca_10.54 //

akasasya sthityavadyavacca jagatah sthiti /
tavanmama sthityabhuyajjagadduhkhani nighnatah // bca_10.55 //

yatkimcijjagato duhkham tatsarvam mayi pacyatam /
bodhisattvasubhaih sarvairjagatsukhitamastu ca // bca_10.56 //

jagadduhkhaikabhaisajyam sarvasampatsukhakaram /
labhasatkarasahitam ciram tisthatu sasanam // bca_10.57 //

mañjughosam namasyami yatprasadanmatih subhe /
kalyanamitram vande 'ham yatprasadacca vardhate // bca_10.58 //

// bodhicaryavatara parinamanaparicchedo dasamah //

// samapto 'yam bodhicaryavatah / krtiracaryasantidevasya //